



SYNOPTICAL  
DICTIONARY  
OF  
SCRIPTURE  
PARALLELS



W. E. Gladstone

St. Deiniol's Library  
Hawarden, Chwyd .

Founded by  
The Rt. Hon. W. E. Gladstone







THE SYNOPTICAL  
DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PARALLELS  
AND REFERENCES:

Being

AN INDEX OF THE TEXTS OF SCRIPTURE,  
CLASSIFIED, ACCORDING TO THEIR SENSE, UNDER AN ALPHABETICAL LIST  
OF THE VARIOUS SUBJECTS CONTAINED IN THE BIBLE:  
EACH ARTICLE BEING CONCLUDED WITH AN ILLUSTRATIVE SERIES  
OF APPROPRIATE HISTORICAL EXAMPLES:

Forming thus

A METHODICAL SUMMARY OF THE PRINCIPLES, THE DOCTRINES,  
THE PRECEPTS, AND THE FACTS OF SCRIPTURE:

And Comprising

THE MOST COMPLETE COLLECTION OF PARALLELS AND REFERENCES.

BY

C. H. LAMBERT, B.A.,

LATE PROFESSOR AT THE HIGH SCHOOL OF LEYDEN.

entrance of Thy words giveth light; it  
giveth understanding unto the simple.—  
PSALM cxix. 130.

ADD thou not unto His words, lest He  
reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.—  
PROVERBS xxx. 6.

WE cannot speak of the things of God better than in the words of God.—CHILLINGWORTH.

LONDON:

THE WESLEYAN CONFERENCE OFFICE,  
2, CASTLE STREET, CITY ROAD;  
AND 66, PATERNOSTER ROW.

1875.



THE UNIVERSITY OF

CHICAGO LIBRARY

OF THE CITY OF CHICAGO

105831

## PREFACE.

---

THE following work, offered to the Christian public, is designed to facilitate a comprehensive and thorough study of the Holy Scriptures, and is the result of laborious researches pursued during a period of several years, with that scrupulous regard to accuracy which the nature of the work required.

The author had only in view, at first, to publish, under a new form, a selection of texts upon all the essential points of Christianity; but, by circumstances regarded as providential, he was induced again and again to recommence his labour, each time extending his plan, until at length it came to embrace the whole Bible; and he found himself gradually brought to the completion of the present work, which at the outset would have been judged a task altogether beyond his powers, and which may be considered as a *Summary* of the Collections of Parallel Passages of the most eminent Commentators; fourteen different works of this class having contributed to form the matter of the present volume.

Although in a work of this nature but little space is left for mere human interpretation, since it consists almost exclusively of references to texts of scripture, without commentary or exposition; yet, as far as regards that interpretation which was indispensable for the classification of the texts, the author feels no hesitation in stating that the doctrines which he believes to be contained in the inspired volume, are, mainly, those set forth in the Articles and Homilies of the Church of England.

The natural depravity of man, by which he is very far gone from original righteousness, and is of his own nature inclined to evil, on account of which the wrath of God and condemnation of the law abide on every child of Adam;—redemption from sin and condemnation, accomplished by Christ, (God manifest in the flesh,) in His atoning death on



the cross, in consequence of which, salvation from sin and eternal death is offered to every repenting sinner, and is freely given through grace, being obtained not by the works or deservings of man, but by a lively, humble, and hearty faith in the mediatorial and atoning sacrifice of our Saviour Jesus Christ;—that faith, through which justification and remission of sins are imparted by God, through the sanctifying power of the Holy Ghost, which purifies and creates anew the heart, thereby producing love to God and man, and all the fruits of righteousness which are acceptable to God by Jesus Christ:—These are the fundamental doctrines of Holy Scripture, as professed by the church of England, and received by nearly all denominations of Protestant Christians.

As to controversial texts, no particular interpretation has been attempted; all such being referred to in the terms of Scripture itself, in order that every individual might be left at liberty to interpret such passages, unprejudiced, and according to the dictates of his own conscience. This rule has been observed throughout the entire work, as far as its limited plan would allow.

Every passage has been carefully revised and verified four times, according to the Authorized Version; and the most minute care has been taken in the correction of the proofs, so as to secure the utmost possible degree of correctness.

---

## INTERPRETATION OF THE SACRED WRITINGS.

It is very important to remark,<sup>1</sup> that among the promises of the Old Testament there are some which admit of a general application, and are addressed as truly to Christians of the present day as they formerly were to the Israelites; while others, which were made specially to those Jews who kept the law of God, were, strictly speaking, only temporary in their application.—Such, for instance, are all the promises of worldly peace and prosperity which related exclusively to the Jewish dispensation, God thereby encouraging His chosen people to observe His law, by the prospect of the temporal enjoyments which awaited them in the land of Canaan: these blessings and this terrestrial Canaan being the image, or rather the shadow,<sup>2</sup> of better things to come, which God hath prepared for them that love Him.<sup>3</sup> It was thus that Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Moses,<sup>5</sup> David,<sup>6</sup> and all the faithful among the Hebrews,<sup>7</sup> understood these promises of temporal good.

Under the Christian dispensation, however, although it is true that “godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come;”<sup>8</sup> that God has promised to supply all our need,<sup>9</sup> and to take care of us;<sup>10</sup>—yet it must not be overlooked, that the Christian is required to renounce the world,<sup>11</sup> to deny himself, and to take up his cross and follow Jesus Christ.<sup>12</sup>

Christ Himself foretold to His disciples, that in the world they should have tribulation;<sup>13</sup> and the apostle Paul declares, that all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.<sup>14</sup> In short, the Lord afflicts and chastises us in His love, as a father his children,<sup>15</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The following observations are partly extracted from Collyer's “Sacred Interpreter.”

<sup>2</sup> Heb. 8:5. & Heb. 10:1. — <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 2:9. — <sup>4</sup> Heb. 11:8–10. — <sup>5</sup> Heb. 11:26. — <sup>6</sup> Ps. 17:14, 15. — <sup>7</sup> Heb. 11:13–16. — <sup>8</sup> 1 Tim. 4:8.

<sup>9</sup> Mat. 6:33. Phi. 4:19. — <sup>10</sup> 1 Pet. 5:7. — <sup>11</sup> 1 Jno. 2:15. — <sup>12</sup> Mat. 16:24. — <sup>13</sup> Jno. 16:33. — <sup>14</sup> 2 Tim. 3:12. — <sup>15</sup> Heb. 12:6–10.

according as He sees it necessary for the eternal salvation of our souls.

The Christian is not, therefore, to expect here below a rest and happiness exempt from suffering and painful trials: such a felicity, if it were possible, would only expose him to the danger of forgetting that he is not of the world,<sup>1</sup> but a stranger and pilgrim,<sup>2</sup> having no continuing city on earth, and seeking one to come.<sup>3</sup>

Wherefore, the promises of the Old Testament which have reference to a state of prosperity and happiness in this life, are not generally applicable to Christians as literally as they were to the Jews.

It should also ever be borne in mind, that neither promises nor threatenings are made to individual persons only, but to particular characters; and hence their application belongs only to such as are included under the description of character to which they relate. Thus St. Paul applies what was spoken to Joshua: "I will be with thee; I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee," (Jos. 1:5,) to the believing Hebrews; (Heb. 13:5;) and what was spoken to the Israelites under Moses, the same apostle also applies to the collective body of Christian believers: "I will be their God, and they shall be my people." (Compare Lev. 26:12. & Jer. 32:38. with 2 Cor. 6:16—18.)

The Bible divides men into two opposite classes,—the *saints* or *righteous*, who are the objects of the favour and blessing of God, whose holy and exemplary lives are therein described, and to whom are addressed the various promises, blessings, and encouragements it contains; and the *wicked*, whose ungodliness and sins are also delineated, and to whom belong its solemn warnings and fearful denunciations.

The author has taken advantage of this scriptural classification to place together, under each article, all the texts which are addressed or are applicable to each of these two classes of individuals.—In this work, therefore, the word *saints* is to be understood in its most extended sense, and signifies, the righteous, the faithful; all those who, in whatever degree, are the servants of God and the disciples of Christ. In like manner, by the *wicked* are meant the unconverted, sinners, those who commit iniquity and unrighteousness; in short, all those who do not live according to godliness in Christ Jesus.

---

<sup>1</sup> Jno. 17:14, 16. — <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11:13. & 1 Pet. 2:11. — <sup>3</sup> Heb. 13:14.



## ABBREVIATIONS.

---

\* \* \* The sign ¶ is equivalent to the Title of each article, and is used to avoid needless repetition.

### OLD TESTAMENT.

Genesis.....	Gen.	Ecclesiastes .....	Ecc.
Exodus.....	Exo.	Song of Solomon .....	S. of Sol.
Leviticus .....	Lev.	Isaiah .....	Isa.
Numbers .....	Num.	Jeremiah .....	Jer.
Deuteronomy .....	Deu.	Lamentations .....	Lam.
Joshua.....	Jos.	Ezekiel .....	Eze.
Judges.....	Jud.	Daniel .....	Dan.
Ruth .....	Ruth.	Hosea .....	Hos.
1 Samuel.....	1 Sam.	Joel .....	Joe.
2 Samuel.....	2 Sam.	Amos .....	Amo.
1 Kings .....	1 Kin.	Obadiah .....	Oba.
2 Kings .....	2 Kin.	Jonah .....	Jon.
1 Chronicles .....	1 Chr.	Micah .....	Mic.
2 Chronicles .....	2 Chr.	Nahum .....	Nah.
Ezra .....	Ezr.	Habakkuk .....	Hab.
Nehemiah .....	Neh.	Zephaniah .....	Zep.
Esther .....	Est.	Haggai.....	Hag.
Job .....	Job.	Zechariah .....	Zec.
Psalms .....	Ps.	Malachi .....	Mal.
Proverbs .....	Pro.		

---

### NEW TESTAMENT.

Matthew .....	Mat.	1 Timothy .....	1 Tim.
Mark .....	Mar.	2 Timothy .....	2 Tim.
Luke .....	Luk.	Titus .....	Tit.
John .....	Jno.	Philemon.....	Phile.
Acts .....	Act.	Epistle to the Hebrews .....	Heb.
Epistle to the Romans.....	Rom.	James .....	Jas.
1 Corinthians .....	1 Cor.	1 Peter.....	1 Pet.
2 Corinthians .....	2 Cor.	2 Peter.....	2 Pet.
Galatians .....	Gal.	1 John .....	1 Jno.
Ephesians .....	Eph.	2 John .....	2 Jno.
Philippians .....	Phi.	3 John .....	3 Jno.
Colossians .....	Col.	Jude .....	Jude.
1 Thessalonians .....	1 The.	Revelation .....	Rev.
2 Thessalonians .....	2 The.		



THE  
SYNOPTICAL DICTIONARY

OF

SCRIPTURE PARALLELS AND REFERENCES.

ACC

ADO

ACCESS TO GOD.

*See* RECONCILIATION, COMMUNION WITH GOD. PRIVATE PRAYER.

|| is through Christ. Jno. 10 : 7, 9. Jno. 14 : 6. Eph. 2 : 13, 18. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 7 : 19, 25. Heb. 10 : 19. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

|| is obtained only by faith. Rom. 5 : 1, 2. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 11 : 6.

|| in prayer. Deu. 4 : 7. Lam. 3 : 57. Mat. 6 : 6. *See Prayer.*

|| in His temple. Ps. 27 : 4. Ps. 43 : 3, 4. Ps. 65 : 4. *See Worship.*

|| to obtain mercy and grace. Heb. 4 : 16.

SAINTS

Have alone || Deu. 4 : 7. Ps. 24 : 3, 4. Ps. 73 : 28. Ps. 119 : 151.

Seek earnestly || Ps. 27 : 4. Ps. 42 : 2, 3. Ps. 43 : 3, 4. Ps. 84 : 2.

Have in confidence || Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 4 : 16. Heb. 10 : 19, 22.

|| is freely open to repenting sinners. Isa. 55 : 6. Zec. 1 : 3. Mal. 3 : 7. Jas. 4 : 8.

Promises relating to || Ps. 145 : 18. Mat. 6 : 6. Jas. 4 : 8.

Blessings resulting from || Ps. 65 : 4. Ps. 73 : 28.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 23, 33. *Moses.* Exo. 24 : 2. Exo. 33 : 11. Exo. 34 : 2, 5, 29. Num. 12 : 7, 8. *Israelites.* Exo. 16 : 9. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 14 : 36.

ADOPTION.

*See* NEW BIRTH. REDEMPTION. PRIVILEGES OF SAINTS.

|| defined. Jno. 1 : 12, 13. 2 Cor. 6 : 18.

|| foretold. Isa. 43 : 6, 7. Isa. 56 : 5. Jer. 3 : 4, 19. Jer. 31 : 1.

|| according to the promise of God. Rom. 9 : 8. Gal. 3 : 29. Gal. 4 : 28.

|| given by the free grace and good pleasure of God. Isa. 63 : 7, 8, 16. Jer. 3 : 4, 19. Rom. 4 : 16. Eph. 1 : 5, 6, 11. Jas. 1 : 18. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

|| is bestowed through Christ. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 4 : 4, 5. Eph. 1 : 5. Heb. 2 : 10, 13. & Isa. 8 : 18.

|| is obtained by faith. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 3 : 7, 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

|| is the result of redemption. Gal. 4 : 5. Tit. 2 : 14.

|| is the fruit of new-birth. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Jno. 1 : 12, 13. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18.

Saints receive the Spirit of || Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6.

The Holy Ghost beareth witness of || in saints. Rom. 8 : 16.

|| SHOULD LEAD TO

Obedience to God. 1 Pet. 1 : 14.

Brotherly love. 1 Jno. 3 : 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 7.

Holiness. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18. & 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Phi. 2 : 15. 1 Jno. 3 : 2, 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 18.



Likeness unto God. Mat. 5:44, 45,  
48. Eph. 5:1.

A merciful temper. Mat. 5:44, 45.  
Luk. 6:35, 36.

A forgiving spirit. Mat. 6:14.

A spirit of peace. Mat. 5:9.

A spirit of prayer. Mat. 7:7-11.

A childlike confidence in God. Mat. 6:  
26, 32.

Glorifying God by good works. Mat.  
5:16.

|| is a privilege of saints. Jno. 1:12.  
1 Jno. 3:1, 2.

|| exhibits the love of God to us. Jer.  
31:1-3. 1 Jno. 3:1.

#### SAINTS THROUGH ||

Are the brethren of Christ. Mat. 12:  
49. Mat. 25:40. Jno. 20:17.  
1 Cor. 9:5. Heb. 2:11, 12. & Ps.  
22:22.

Are heirs of God. Rom. 8:17. Gal. 3:  
26, 29. Gal. 4:7. Eph. 3:6. Col.  
1:12. Rev. 21:7.

Are the objects of the fatherly care of  
God. Deu. 8:5. 2 Sam. 7:14. Pro.  
3:11, 12. Heb. 12:5-10.

Are the objects of the love and com-  
passion of God. Jer. 31:1, 9, 20.

Receive a new name. Isa. 56:5. Rev.  
2:17. Rev. 3:12. Rev. 14:1.

Pray to God as to their Father. Isa.  
63:16. Jer. 3:4. Mat. 6:9. Luk.  
11:2. Rom. 8:15. Gal. 4:6.

Being led by the Spirit is an evidence  
of || Rom. 8:14.

Righteousness and brotherly love are  
an evidence of || 1 Jno. 3:10.

Saints wait for the complement of  
their || Rom. 8:19-23. 1 Jno. 3:2.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Sons of Joseph*. Gen.  
48:5. *Moses*. Exo. 2:10. *Esther*. Est.  
2:7.

EXAMPLES. *Israel*. Exo. 4:22. Hos.  
11:1. Rom. 9:4. *Solomon*. 1 Chr. 28:6.  
*Gentiles*. Rom. 9:26. Rom. 11:24.

## ADVENT (THE SECOND) OF CHRIST.

See ASCENSION. CHRIST THE KING.  
ETERNAL FELICITY. GLORY.

God alone knows the time of || Mat.  
24:36. Mar. 13:32.

#### || CALLED

Time of refreshing from the presence  
of the Lord. Act. 3:19.

Times of the restitution of all things.  
Act. 3:21.

Last time. 1 Pet. 1:5.

Appearing and revelation of Jesus  
Christ. 1 Tim. 6:14. 2 Tim. 4:1.  
1 Pet. 1:7, 13.

Glorious appearing of the great God  
and our Saviour. Tit. 2:13.

Coming of the day of God. 2 Pet. 3:  
12.

Day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Cor.  
1:8. Phi. 1:6, 10.

#### || FORETOLD BY

Prophets. Ps. 50:1-6. Dan. 7:13.  
Jude v. 15.

Jesus Christ. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 24:  
30. Mat. 25:31. Mat. 26:64. Mar.  
8:38. Mar. 13:26. Mar. 14:62.  
Luk. 21:27. Jno. 14:3.

Apostles. Act. 3:20. 1 The. 3:13.  
1 Tim. 6:14. Heb. 9:28. 2 Pet.  
3:12.

Angels. Act. 1:11.

Signs preceding || Mat. 24:3, etc.  
Mar. 13:24-29. Luk. 21:25-27.

#### || SHALL TAKE PLACE

In clouds. Dan. 7:13. Mat. 24:30.  
Mat. 26:64. Mar. 13:26. Mar. 14:  
62. Luk. 21:27. Rev. 1:7.

In the glory of His Father. Mat. 16:  
27. Mar. 8:38.

In His own glory. Mat. 25:31.

With power and glory. Mat. 24:30.  
Mar. 13:26. Luk. 21:27.

Accompanied by His angels. Mat. 16:  
27. Mat. 25:31. Mar. 8:38. 2  
The. 1:7.

Accompanied by His saints. 1 The. 3 : 13. Jude v. 15.

With flames of fire. Ps. 50 : 3. 2 The. 1 : 8.

With the voice of the archangel. 1 The. 4 : 16.

In like manner as He ascended into heaven. Act. 1 : 11.

Suddenly. Mar. 13 : 36.

Unexpectedly. Mat. 24 : 44. Mat. 25 : 13. Luk. 12 : 40.

As a thief in the night. 1 The. 5 : 2. 2 Pet. 3 : 10. Rev. 16 : 15.

As the lightning. Mat. 24 : 27. Luk. 17 : 24.

Heavens shall pass away and the earth shall be burned up at || 2 Pet. 3 : 10.

The dead in Christ shall rise first at || Jno. 5 : 25-29. 1 Cor. 15 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 16.

Saints alive shall be caught up together to meet the Lord at || 1 The. 4 : 17.

#### THE PURPOSES OF || ARE

To complete the salvation of saints, by resurrection. Heb. 9 : 28. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

To bring to light the hidden things, and make manifest the counsels of the hearts. 1 Cor. 4 : 5.

To judge the world. Ps. 50 : 3, 4. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31, 32. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Jude v. 15. Rev. 20 : 11-13.

To reign. Isa. 24 : 23. Dan. 7 : 14. Rev. 11 : 15.

To be glorified in His saints. 2 The. 1 : 10.

To destroy death. 1 Cor. 15 : 23, 26.

Every eye shall see Him at || Rev. 1 : 7.

|| should be considered as at hand. Jas. 5 : 8. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.

Blessedness of being prepared for || Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 37, 38.

#### SAINTS

Are assured of || Job 19 : 25, 26.

Love || 2 Tim. 4 : 8.

Wait for || 1 Cor. 1 : 7. Phi. 3 : 20. 1 The. 1 : 10. Tit. 2 : 13. Heb. 9 : 28.

Look and haste unto || 2 Pet. 3 : 12.

Pray for || Rev. 22 : 20.

Should be ready for || Mat. 24 : 44. Luk. 12 : 40.

Should watch for || Mat. 24 : 42. Mat. 25 : 13. Mar. 13 : 33-37. Luk. 21 : 36.

Should wait patiently for || 2 The. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 7, 8.

Should strive to be found blameless and spotless at || 1 Cor. 1 : 8. Phi. 1 : 10. 1 The. 3 : 13. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. Tit. 2 : 12, 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 11-14.

Are preserved by God blameless unto || 1 Cor. 1 : 8. 1 The. 5 : 23. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

Shall not be ashamed before Him at || 1 Jno. 2 : 28.

Shall see Christ as He is at || 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall be like unto Christ at || Phi. 3 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall appear with Christ in glory at || Col. 3 : 4. 1 The. 3 : 13.

Shall receive a crown of glory at || 2 Tim. 4 : 8. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

Shall reign with Christ at His || Dan. 7 : 27. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Rev. 5 : 10. Rev. 20 : 6. Rev. 22 : 5.

Faith of saints shall be found unto praise at || 1 Pet. 1 : 7.

#### THE WICKED

Scoff at || 2 Pet. 3 : 3, 4.

Presume upon the delay of || Mat. 24 : 48. Luk. 12 : 45.

Shall be surprised by || Mat. 24 : 37-39. Luk. 17 : 24-30. 1 The. 5 : 3. 2 Pet. 3 : 4, 10.

Shall be punished with everlasting destruction at || 2 The. 1 : 8, 9.

The man of sin shall be destroyed at || 2 The. 2 : 8.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Good man of the house, and servants waiting for their lord.* Mat. 24 : 42-51. Luk. 12 : 36-46. *Ten virgins.* Mat. 25 : 1-12.

## AFFLICTED SAINTS.

See PERSECUTION. MARTYRDOM.  
PRAYER IN AFFLICTION. CONSOLA-  
TION IN AFFLICTION.

### GOD

Hears the cry of || Gen. 16:11. Exo. 3:7. Neh. 9:9. Job 34:28.  
Considers || Exo. 3:7. Exo. 4:31. 2 Kin. 14:26. Neh. 9:9. Ps. 10:14. Ps. 22:24. Ps. 31:7. Ps. 106:44.  
Answers the prayer of || Ps. 22:24. Ps. 34:6,17. Ps. 86:7. Ps. 91:15. Ps. 116:1-3. Ps. 118:5. Ps. 120:1. Isa. 41:17. Jon. 2:2.  
Pities || Jud. 10:16. Isa. 49:13. Lam. 3:32. Phi. 2:27.  
Supports || 2 Sam. 22:19. Ps. 27:5. Ps. 37:24. Ps. 40:17. Ps. 46:1. Ps. 145:14. Isa. 25:4. Jer. 16:19. Nah. 1:7. 2 Cor. 4:8, 9. 2 Tim. 4:17.  
Comforts || Isa. 49:13. Isa. 51:12. Isa. 57:18. Jer. 31:13. Mat. 5:4. 2 Cor. 1:4, 5. 2 Cor. 4:8, 9. 2 Cor. 7:6. 2 The. 2:16, 17. See *Consolation in Affliction*.  
Is with || Ps. 9:9. Ps. 34:18. Ps. 91:15. Isa. 41:10. Isa. 43:2. 2 Tim. 4:17. Heb. 13:5, 6.  
Is a refuge for || Ps. 9:9. Ps. 12:5. Ps. 14:6. Ps. 34:18. Ps. 46:1. Ps. 59:16. Ps. 69:29. Ps. 94:22. Isa. 25:4. Jer. 16:19. Jer. 17:17. Nah. 1:7.  
Preserves || Job 5:11. Ps. 32:7. Isa. 43:2. Dan. 3:27. Dan. 6:22.  
Maintains the right of || Job 36:6. Ps. 140:12.  
Delivers || Exo. 3:7, 8. 1 Sam. 10:19. 1 Sam. 26:24. 2 Sam. 4:9. 2 Sam. 22:18. 1 Kin. 1:29. Job 5:19. Job 36:15. Ps. 18:27. Ps. 30:1-3. Ps. 33:19. Ps. 34:6, 19. Ps. 35:10. Ps. 37:39, 40. Ps. 41:1. Ps. 50:15. Ps. 54:7. Ps. 71:20. Ps. 81:7. Ps. 91:15. Ps. 107:6, 13, 19, 28. Ps. 138:7. Ps. 146:7-9. Pro. 11:8. Jer. 14:8. Jer. 31:13.

Jer. 39:17, 18. 2 Cor. 1:10. 2 Tim. 3:11. 2 Tim. 4:18. 2 Pet. 2:9.

### CHRIST

Has compassion of || Ps. 72:13. Mat. 14:14. Mat. 20:34. Mar. 1:41. Luk. 7:13. Jno. 11:33-35. Heb. 4:15.  
Supports || 2 Tim. 4:17. Heb. 2:18.  
Comforts || Isa. 61:2. Mat. 11:28. Luk. 7:13. Jno. 14:1. Jno. 16:33. 2 Cor. 1:5. 2 The. 2:16, 17.  
Preserves || Rev. 3:10.  
Answers the prayer of || Mat. 8:13. Mat. 9:29. Mat. 15:28. Mat. 20:34. Luk. 18:42.  
Delivers || Ps. 72:12. Isa. 63:9. Mat. 4:23. Mat. 20:34. Mar. 5:34. Luk. 13:16.  
|| SHOULD  
Be patient. Lam. 3:26. Luk. 21:19. Rom. 12:12. 2 Cor. 6:4. 1 The. 3:3. 2 The. 1:4. 2 Tim. 4:5. Heb. 12:7. Jas. 1:4. Jas. 5:10. 1 Pet. 2:20. Rev. 2:3.  
Be resigned. 1 Sam. 3:18. 2 Kin. 20:19. Job 1:21. Ps. 39:9. 1 Pet. 5:6.  
Acknowledge the justice of their chastisement. 2 Sam. 24:17. 2 Chr. 12:6. Ezr. 9:13. Neh. 9:33. Job 2:10. Ps. 119:75. Isa. 64:5-7. Lam. 1:18. Lam. 3:39. Mic. 7:9.  
Not despite the chastisement. Job 5:17, 18. Ecc. 7:14. Pro. 3:11. Heb. 12:5.  
Pray to God. 2 Sam. 22:7. 2 Chr. 20:9. Job 5:8. Ps. 50:15. Ps. 55:16-18. Ps. 69:14-18. Ps. 86:7. Ps. 88:9. Ps. 91:15. Isa. 26:16. Jas. 5:13. 1 Pet. 4:19. See *Prayer in Affliction*.  
Not be discouraged. Pro. 24:10. Heb. 12:5.  
Trust in God. Job 13:15. Ps. 13:5. Ps. 55:22. Ps. 86:2. 2 Cor. 1:9. 1 Pet. 5:7.  
Take encouragement from former mercies. Ps. 27:9, 10. Ps. 42:4, 5. Ps. 56:13. Ps. 143:5. 2 Cor. 1:10.  
Avoid sin. Job 34:31, 32. Jno. 5:14.  
Keep the vows made during affliction. Ps. 66:13-15.  
Praise God. Ps. 13:5. Ps. 22:20-22.



Ps. 31:7. Ps. 34:1, 4. Ps. 56:12, 13. Ps. 57:6, 7. Ps. 59:16. Ps. 66:12-14. Ps. 69:29, 30. Ps. 71:20-22. Ps. 74:21. Ps. 103:1, 4. Ps. 107:13-15, 21, 31. Isa. 25:3, 4. 1 Pet. 4:16.

Rejoice. Rom. 5:3. 2 Cor. 6:10. 2 Cor. 7:4. 2 Cor. 8:2. Col. 1:24. Heb. 10:34. Jas. 1:2.

Consider as a privilege to suffer for Christ. Act. 5:41. 2 Cor. 12:10. Phi. 1:29. 1 Pet. 4:13.

Imitate Christ. Heb. 12:2-4. 1 Pet. 2:21-23.

Imitate the prophets. Jas. 5:10.

Happy are || Job 5:17. Ps. 94:12. Mat. 5:10-12. Luk. 6:21-23. Jas. 1:2, 12. Jas. 5:11. 1 Pet. 3:14.

|| who suffer patiently are acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2:19, 20.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob*. Gen. 37:35. *Joseph*. Gen. 39:20-23. Ps. 105:17-19. Act. 7:10. *Israelites*. Exo. 1:11-14. Exo. 5:6-11. 2 Kin. 14:26, 27. Act. 7:34. *Eli*. 1 Sam. 3:18. *David*. 1 Sam. 30:4-6. 2 Sam. 12:15-23. 2 Sam. 22:7. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 20:1-7. *Nehe-miah*. Neh. 1:4. *Job*. Job 1:13-22. Job 2:7-10. Job 42:10. Jas. 5:11. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 37:15. Jer. 38:6. *Three Hebrews*. Dan. 3:28. *Daniel*. Dan. 9:3-19. *Apostles*. Act. 5:40, 41. 1 Cor. 4:9-13. 2 Cor. 6:4-10. 2 Cor. 7:5. *Paul*. Act. 20:22-24. Act. 21:13. 2 Cor. 1:8-10. 2 Cor. 11:23-28. 2 Cor. 12:7-10. Col. 1:24. 2 Tim. 3:11. *Corinthians*. 2 Cor. 1:7. *Macedonians*. 2 Cor. 8:2. *Thessalonians*. 2 The. 1:4. *Converted Jews*. Heb. 10:32-34. *Moses*. Heb. 11:24-26. *Saints of old*. Heb. 11:36, 37. *Church of Ephesus*. Rev. 2:3.

## AFFLICTED (DUTY TOWARDS THE).

See AFFLICTED SAINTS. CONSOLATION IN AFFLICTION.

To visit them. Mat. 25:36. Jas. 1:27.

To sympathize with them. Job 6:14. Job 19:21. Job 30:25. Rom. 12:15. 1 Cor. 12:26. 2 Cor. 11:29. Heb. 13:3.

To comfort them. Job 2:11. Job 16:5. Job 29:25. 2 Cor. 1:4. 1 The. 4:18. 1 The. 5:14.

To relieve them. Deu. 15:11. Job 31:19-21. Pro. 31:20. Isa. 58:7, 10. Phi. 4:14. 1 Tim. 5:10.

To protect them. Job 29:12. Ps. 82:3. Pro. 31:9.

To pray for them. Ps. 141:5. Act. 12:5. 2 Cor. 1:11. Phi. 1:16, 19. Jas. 5:14-16.

Promises to a faithful performance of || Ps. 41:1. Pro. 14:21. Isa. 58:10. Mat. 10:42. Mar. 9:41.

EXAMPLES. *David*. 2 Sam. 10:2. *Friends of Job*. Job 2:11. *Job*. Job 4:3, 4. *Friends of Mary and Martha*. Jno. 11:19. *Apostles*. Act. 16:40. *Aristarchus and Marcus*. Col. 4:10, 11. *Onesiphorus*. 2 Tim. 1:16.

## AFFLICTIONS.

See AFFLICTED SAINTS. AFFLICTIONS OF THE WICKED. DUTY TOWARDS THE AFFLICTED. PRAYER, CONSO-LATION IN AFFLICTION.

### GOD

Sends || 1 Sam. 2:6, 7. 2 Kin. 6:33. 2 Chr. 15:6. Job 5:18. Job 30:11. Ps. 78:43-51. Isa. 30:20. Isa. 45:7. Lam. 1:12. Lam. 3:37, 38. Hos. 6:1. Amo. 3:6. Amo. 8:10. Mic. 6:9.

Dispenses as He will || Deu. 32:39. 1 Sam. 2:6, 7. Job 9:12. Isa. 10:16. Isa. 45:7. Hos. 10:10.

Regulates the measure of || 2 Kin. 14:26, 27. Ps. 80:5. Isa. 9:1-3. Isa. 10:24-26. Isa. 27:7, 8. Jer. 30:11. Jer. 46:28. 1 Cor. 10:13.

Determines the duration of || Gen. 15:13, 14. Num. 14:33. Isa. 10:25. Jer. 29:10.

Does not willingly send || Jud. 2:18. 2 Sam. 24:16. Ps. 106:45. Jer. 18:8. Jer. 26:3. Jer. 42:10. Lam. 3:33. Joe. 2:13, 14. Jon. 4:2.

Chastises by || as a father. Deu. 8:5. 2 Sam. 7:14. Heb. 12:6.

Man is born to suffer || Job 5:7. Job 14:1. Ps. 90:10. Ecc. 2:23. 1 The. 3:3.

|| are the consequences of the Fall. Gen. 3:16-19.

|| are the result of sin. Job 4:8. Job 20:11. Ps. 7:14, 16. Pro. 22:8. Jer. 4:18.

|| are a punishment for sin. Lev. 26:24, 28. 2 Sam. 7:14. 2 Sam. 12:14. 1 Kin. 8:46. 2 Chr. 6:36. Ezr. 9:13. Neh. 9:28. Ps. 39:11. Ps. 89:30-32. Ps. 106:43. Ps. 107:10-12. Isa. 57:17. Jer. 2:14-17. Jer. 30:14, 15. Lam. 1:5. Act. 13:10, 11.

|| cannot atone for sin. Isa. 5:25. Isa. 9:11-20. Isa. 10:4.

|| are often painful and severe. Job 16:7-16. Ps. 18:5, 6. Ps. 66:12. Ps. 88:7. Ps. 118:18. Jer. 30:14, 15. Lam. 1:12, 13. Lam. 3:1-7. 2 Cor. 1:8. 1 Pet. 4:12. Rev. 7:14.

|| are less than we deserve. Ezr. 9:13. Job 11:6. Ps. 103:10. Lam. 3:22.

|| are often tempered by the mercy of God. Neh. 9:31. Ps. 78:38, 39. Ps. 106:43-46. Ps. 118:18. Isa. 30:18-21. Jer. 15:11. Jer. 30:11. Jer. 46:28. Lam. 3:32. Nah. 1:12. 2 Cor. 4:8, 9.

|| frequently terminate in good. Gen. 31:42. Gen. 50:20. Exo. 1:11, 12. Deu. 8:15, 16. Jer. 24:5, 6. Eze. 20:37. Heb. 12:10. Jas. 5:11.

#### || ARE INTENDED

To lead us to acknowledge and confess our sins. Lev. 26:39-41. Num. 21:6, 7. Job 33:19, 27. Job 34:31. Job 36:8-10. Ps. 32:3-5. Jer. 2:19. Eze. 6:9. Eze. 20:37, 43. Hos. 5:15. Luk. 15:16-18.

To bring us back to God. Deu. 4:30. 1 Kin. 8:47, 48. 2 Chr. 6:26, 38. 2 Chr. 7:13, 14. Neh. 1:8, 9. Neh. 9:28. Job 36:8, 10. Ps. 78:34. Ps. 119:67. Jer. 19:22. Eze. 20:37. Hos. 2:6, 7. Hos. 6:1. Luk. 15:16-18.

To lead us to seek God in prayer. Jud. 4:1-3. 1 Kin. 8:37, 38. 2 Chr. 6:28, 29. Neh. 9:27. Ps. 78:34.

Jer. 31:18. Lam. 2:17-19. Hos. 5:14, 15. Jon. 2:1, 2.

To humble us. Deu. 8:2, 16. 2 Chr. 7:13, 14. Ps. 107:12. Lam. 3:19, 20. 2 Cor. 12:7.

To keep us from departing from God. Job 34:31, 32. Eze. 14:10, 11.

To teach us the will of God. Job 34:31, 32. Ps. 119:67, 71. Isa. 26:9. Mic. 6:9.

To try our faith and obedience. Gen. 22:1, 2. & Heb. 11:17. Deu. 8:2. Jud. 2:21, 22. Jud. 3, 4. Jer. 9:7. 1 Pet. 1:6, 7. Rev. 2:10.

To test and exhibit our sincerity. Job 1:11, 12. Job 2:5, 6. Job 23:10. Ps. 66:10-12. Pro. 17:3.

To purify our hearts. Job 23:10. Ps. 66:10. Isa. 1:25. Isa. 4:4. Isa. 48:10. Jer. 9:6, 7. Zec. 13:9. Mal. 3:2, 3. Heb. 12:10.

To render us fruitful in good works. Ps. 119:67. Jno. 15:2. Heb. 12:10, 11.

To exercise our patience. Ps. 40:1, 2. Rom. 5:3. Jas. 1:3. Jas. 5:11. 1 Pet. 2:20.

Saints are exposed to || Job 9:22. Ps. 34:19. Jno. 16:33. Act. 14:22. 2 Cor. 7:5. 1 The. 3:3, 4. 2 Tim. 3:12. 1 Pet. 5:9.

#### || OF SAINTS

Are chiefly persecutions on account of the gospel. Mat. 10:22. Mat. 24:9. Jno. 15:20. Act. 14:22. Act. 20:23. Phi. 1:29. 1 The. 1:6. 2 Tim. 3:11, 12. Heb. 10:32-34. See *Persecution. Martyrdom.*

Are a cause of joy to them. Job 5:17. Mat. 5:12. Luk. 6:23. Act. 5:41. Rom. 5:3. 2 Cor. 6:10. 2 Cor. 7:4. 2 Cor. 8:2. Col. 1:24. Heb. 10:34. Jas. 1:2. Jas. 5:11. 1 Pet. 1:6. 1 Pet. 4:13.

Are but temporary. Ps. 30:5. Ps. 103:9. Isa. 54:7, 8. Jno. 16:20. 2 Cor. 4:17. 2 The. 1:7. 1 Pet. 1:6. 1 Pet. 5:10.

Are not worthy to be compared with the glory hereafter. Mat. 5:12. Luk. 6:23. Act. 20:24. Rom. 8:18.

2 Cor. 4 : 17. Heb. 10 : 34. Heb. 11 : 25, 26.

Produce the furtherance of the gospel. Act. 8 : 3, 4. Act. 11 : 19-21. 2 Cor. 1 : 6. Phi. 1 : 12, 13. Col. 1 : 24. 2 Tim. 2 : 9, 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 16, 17.

Shall end in glory and eternal felicity. Job 5 : 17, 18. Ps. 126 : 5, 6. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 54 : 11-14. Isa. 61 : 2, 3. Isa. 66 : 10. Mat. 5 : 4, 10. Luk. 6 : 21, 23. Jno. 16 : 20. Rom. 8 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 7. 1 Pet. 3 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 13, 14.

#### || EXHIBIT

The hatred of God for sin. 1 Chr. 21 : 7. Hos. 9 : 15.

The power and faithfulness of God. Ps. 34 : 19. Dan. 3 : 28. 2 Cor. 4 : 7-9.

The fatherly love and faithfulness of God. Deu. 8 : 5. Ps. 119 : 75. Pro. 3 : 12. 1 Cor. 11 : 32. Heb. 12 : 6, 7. Rev. 3 : 19.

The glory of God. Jno. 9 : 1-3. Jno. 11 : 3, 4. Jno. 21 : 18, 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 16.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph's brethren*. Gen. 42 : 21. *Joseph*. Gen. 45 : 5, 7. *Israelites*. Deu. 8 : 3, 5. Jud. 10 : 10-12. Neh. 9 : 27. *House of Eli*. 1 Sam. 2 : 29-34. *David*. 1 Sam. 30 : 1-6. 2 Sam. 12 : 9-18. 2 Sam. 16 : 12. 2 Sam. 18 : 33. *Josiah*. 2 Kin. 22 : 19. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 32 : 25, 26. *Manasseh*. 2 Chr. 33 : 9-13. *Three Hebrews*. Dan. 3 : 28. *Daniel*. Dan. 6 : 16-23. *Jonah*. Jon. 2 : 2. *Man born blind*. Jno. 9 : 1-3. *Martha and Mary*. Jno. 11 : 1-45. *Apostles*. Act. 5 : 40, 41. *Paul*. Act. 20 : 19, 22-24. 2 Cor. 1 : 6. Eph. 3 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 8. 2 Tim. 2 : 9. See *Afflicted Saints*.

### AFFLICTIONS (THE) OF THE WICKED.

See JUDGMENTS. PUNISHMENT OF THE WICKED.

|| are multiplied. Deu. 31 : 17. Job 20 : 5-29. Ps. 32 : 10. Pro. 12 : 21. Jer. 49 : 32.

|| are continual. Job 15 : 20. Pro. 13 : 21. Ecc. 2 : 23.

|| often sudden. Ps. 64 : 7. Ps. 73 : 19. Pro. 1 : 27. Pro. 6 : 15. Pro. 24 : 22. Isa. 30 : 13. Isa. 47 : 11. Jer. 23 : 19. Rev. 18 : 10.

|| are severe, and without hope. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Job 27 : 9. Pro. 6 : 15. Pro. 24 : 16. Jer. 11 : 11. Jer. 30 : 12. Jer. 46 : 11. Eze. 8 : 18. Nah. 3 : 19.

|| are ineffectual for their conversion. Exo. 8 : 19. Isa. 1 : 5. Isa. 9 : 12. Jer. 2 : 30. Jer. 5 : 3. Amos. 4 : 6-11. Hag. 2 : 17. Rev. 9 : 20, 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11.

|| fill them with terror. Job 15 : 24. Job 18 : 11. Job 20 : 25. Ps. 73 : 19. Jer. 46 : 5. Jer. 49 : 5, 29.

|| do not lead them to seek their refuge in God. 1 Sam. 28 : 7. 2 Kin. 1 : 2. 2 Chr. 16 : 12. 2 Chr. 28 : 23.

|| produce despair. Deu. 28 : 67. 1 Sam. 28 : 20. Isa. 13 : 6, 7. Rev. 9 : 6. Rev. 16 : 10. See *Despair*.

|| sometimes produce humiliation. Exo. 9 : 27. Exo. 10 : 16, 17. 1 Kin. 21 : 27.

|| frequently harden them. Exo. 8 : 19. Exo. 9 : 34. 2 Chr. 28 : 22. Neh. 9 : 27-29. Isa. 42 : 25. Jer. 5 : 3.

|| cause them to blaspheme God. Isa. 8 : 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11, 21.

#### || ARE INFLICTED

On account of their impenitence. Lev. 26 : 18, 23, 24. Pro. 1 : 29-31. Pro. 28 : 14. Isa. 9 : 12-14. Amos. 4 : 6-12. Zec. 7 : 11, 12. Rev. 2 : 21-23.

As punishment of iniquity. Job 21 : 17-20. Ps. 106 : 43. Ps. 107 : 17. Jer. 4 : 5-18. Jer. 13 : 22. Jer. 30 : 15.

For persecuting saints. Exo. 23 : 22. Deu. 30 : 7. Ps. 55 : 18, 19. Isa. 51 : 23. Oba. v. 9-15. Zec. 2 : 8, 9. 2 The. 1 : 6.

For an example to others. Ps. 64 : 7-9. Jer. 21 : 7-9. Zep. 3 : 6, 7. 1 Cor. 10 : 5-11. 2 Pet. 2 : 6.

For glorifying the power and justice of God. Exo. 7 : 4, 5. Exo. 9 : 16. & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4. Exo. 18 : 11. Eze. 28 : 22, 23. Eze. 38 : 22, 23.

God forsakes the wicked in their ||  
1 Sam. 28:6. Jer. 11:11. Jer. 14:12.  
Jer. 18:17. Eze. 8:18.

God laughs at || Ps. 37:13. Pro. 1:  
26, 27.

|| should not be a cause of fear to the  
righteous. Ps. 64:8-10. Ps. 91:5-8.  
Pro. 3:25, 26.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh*. Exo. 7:22, 23.  
Exo. 8:19. Exo. 9:7, 34. *Ahaziah*.  
2 Kin. 1:2-4. *Gehazi*. 2 Kin. 5:27.  
*Ahab*. 2 Chr. 18:22. *Jehoram*. 2 Chr.  
21:12-19. *Uzziah*. 2 Chr. 26:19-21.  
*Ahaz*. 2 Chr. 28:5-8, 22. *Nebuchad-  
nezzar*. Dan. 4:32.

## AMBITION.

See PRIDE. SELFISHNESS. COVET-  
OUSNESS.

|| forbidden. Pro. 25:27. Rom. 12:  
16.

Christ has condemned || Mat. 20:26,  
27. Mat. 23:11, 12. Mar. 9:33-35  
Luk. 9:46-48. Luk. 14:8-11. Luk.  
18:14. Luk. 22:24-27.

|| leads to strifes and fightings. Jas.  
4:1, 2.

|| causes man to be proud, covetous,  
and cruel. Hab. 2:4, 5, 8, 9, 12.

Vanity of || Job 20:5-7. Job 24:24.  
Ps. 49:10-12, 16-18. Ecc. 2:9-11.  
Ecc. 4:8. Ecc. 5:10.

Saints have no || Ps. 131:1.

Woe unto || Isa. 5:8.

Punishment of || Pro. 17:19. Isa. 5:  
8. Isa. 14:12-15. Eze. 31:10, 11. Oba.  
v. 3, 4. See *Pride*.

EXAMPLES. *Adam and Eve*. Gen. 3:  
5, 6. *Builders of Babel*. Gen. 11:4.  
*Miriam and Aaron*. Num. 12:2. *Ko-  
rah, Dathan, and Abiram*. Num. 16:1-  
3. *Abimelech*. Jud. 9:1, 2. *Absalom*.  
2 Sam. 15:4, 10. 2 Sam. 18:18. *Ado-  
nijah*. 1 Kin. 1:5. *Zimri*. 1 Kin. 16:  
9, 10. *Sennacherib*. 2 Kin. 19:23. Isa.  
37:24. *Shebna*. Isa. 22:16. *Sons of  
Zebedee*. Mat. 20:20, 21. Mar. 10:35-  
37. *Scribes and Pharisees*. Mat. 23:5-7.  
Mar. 12:38, 39. Luk. 20:46. *Antichrist*.  
2 The. 2:4. *Diotrephes*. 3 Jno. v. 9.

## ANGELS (THE).

|| created by God and Christ. Neh. 9:  
6. Col. 1:16.

|| are ministering spirits. Ps. 68:17.  
Ps. 91:11. Ps. 103:21. Ps. 104:4.  
Luk. 16:22. Heb. 1:7, 14.

|| obey the will of God. Ps. 103:20,  
21.

|| execute the purposes of God. Exo.  
23:20, 23. Num. 20:16. Ps. 103:21.  
Luk. 1:19, 26. Rev. 22:6.

|| execute the judgments of God. Gen.  
19:13. 2 Sam. 24:16. & 1 Chr. 21:15.  
2 Kin. 19:35. & 2 Chr. 32:21. & Isa.  
37:36. Ps. 35:5, 6. Act. 12:23.  
Rev. 16:1.

|| communicate the will of God and  
of Christ. Dan. 8:16, 17. Dan. 9:21-  
23. Dan. 10:11, 14. Mat. 2:13, 20. Luk.  
1:19. Act. 5:20. Act. 8:26. Act. 10:  
5. Act. 27:23. Rev. 1:1. Rev. 22:16.

The law given by the ministration of ||  
Act. 7:53. Gal. 3:19. Heb. 2:2.

### || ANNOUNCED

The conception of Christ. Mat. 1:20,  
21. Luk. 1:31.

The birth of Christ. Luk. 2:10-12.

The resurrection of Christ. Mat. 28:  
5-7. Mar. 16:5-7. Luk. 24:23.

The ascension and second coming of  
Christ. Act. 1:11.

The conception of John the Baptist.  
Luk. 1:13, 36.

|| are subject to Christ. Col. 1:16.  
Col. 2:10. Heb. 1:4. 1 Pet. 3:22.

|| have ministered to Christ. Mat. 4:  
11. Mar. 1:13. Luk. 22:43. Jno. 1:  
51.

|| shall execute the Lord's commands  
at His advent. Mat. 13:39-42, 49.  
Mat. 24:31. Mar. 13:27.

|| shall attend Christ at His second  
coming. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 25:31. Mar.  
8:38. Luk. 9:26. 2 The. 1:7.

|| know and rejoice in the gospel.  
Eph. 3:10. 1 Tim. 3:16. 1 Pet. 1:12.

|| rejoice over one repenting sinner.  
Luk. 15:10.

|| watch over the children of God.

Gen. 19 : 12. Gen. 24 : 7. Gen. 48 : 16.  
Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 91 : 11, 12. & Mat. 4 : 6.  
Dan. 6 : 22. Heb. 1 : 14.

|| worship God and Christ. Neh. 9 :  
6. Phi. 2 : 9-11. Heb. 1 : 6. Rev. 7 :  
11.

|| celebrate the praises of God. Ps.  
103 : 20. Ps. 148 : 2. Isa. 6 : 3. Luk. 2 :  
13, 14. Rev. 5 : 11, 12. Rev. 7 : 12.

|| stand in the presence of God. Mat.  
18 : 10. Luk. 1 : 19.

|| not to be worshipped. Col. 2 : 18.  
Rev. 19 : 10. Rev. 22 : 8, 9.

|| are immortal. Luk. 20 : 36.

|| are mighty. Ps. 103 : 20. 2 Pet. 2 :  
11.

|| are holy. Mat. 25 : 31. Mar. 8 : 38.

|| are wise. 2 Sam. 14 : 20.

|| are examples of meekness. 2 Pet.  
2 : 11. Jud. v. 9.

|| are innumerable. Job. 25 : 3. Ps.  
68 : 17. Dan. 7 : 10. Mat. 26 : 53. Luk.  
2 : 13. Heb. 12 : 22. Rev. 5 : 11.

|| are of different orders. Isa. 6 : 2.  
1 The. 4 : 16. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. Jud. v. 9.  
Rev. 12 : 7.

Saints after their resurrection shall be  
like || Mat. 22 : 30. Mar. 12 : 25. Luk.  
20 : 36.

The wicked do not believe in the ex-  
istence of || Act. 23 : 8.

Satan is the chief of rebellious || Mat.  
25 : 41. Rev. 12 : 7. & 2 Cor. 12 : 7.

Satan and his || fight against the  
holy || Dan. 10 : 13. Jud. v. 9. Rev. 12 :  
7-9.

Satan and his || destined to eternal  
damnation. Mat. 25 : 41. 2 Pet. 2 : 4.  
Jud. v. 6.

EXAMPLES of saints visited by || *Ha-*  
*gar*. Gen. 16 : 7-12. Gen. 21 : 17-19.  
*Abraham*. Gen. 18 : 2, etc. Gen. 22 : 11,  
12. *Lot*. Gen. 19 : 1, etc. *Jacob*. Gen.  
32 : 1, 2. *Moses*. Exo. 3 : 2. *Israelites*.  
Exo. 14 : 19. Jud. 2 : 1-4. *Balaam*.  
Num. 22 : 22-35. *Joshua*. Jos. 5 : 13-  
15. *Gideon*. Jud. 6 : 11-22. *Manoah*.  
Jud. 13 : 3-21. *David*. 2 Sam. 24 : 16,  
17. 1 Chr. 21 : 16. *Elijah*. 1 Kin. 19 :  
5-8. 2 Kin. 1 : 15. *Shadrach, Meshach,*  
*and Abed-nego*. Dan. 3 : 25. *Daniel*.  
Dan. 9 : 21. Dan. 10 : 5-7. *Zechariah*.

Luk. 1 : 11-20. *Mary*. Luk. 1 : 26-38.  
*Shepherds*. Luk. 2 : 8-15. *Mary Mag-*  
*dalene*. Mat. 28 : 1-7. Mar. 16 : 5-7.  
Luk. 24 : 4-10. Jno. 20 : 11-13. *Apos-*  
*tles*. Act. 1 : 10, 11. *Peter and the*  
*apostles*. Act. 5 : 19, 20. Act. 12 : 7-10.  
*Philip*. Act. 8 : 26. *Cornelius*. Act. 10 :  
3-6. *Paul*. Act. 27 : 23.

## ANGER.

See HATRED. REVENGE. ENEMIES.  
STRIFE. MURDER.

|| forbidden. Ps. 37 : 8. Ecc. 7 : 9.  
Mat. 5 : 22. Rom. 12 : 19. Eph. 4 : 31.  
Col. 3 : 8.

|| is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19,  
20.

|| is a characteristic of fools. Pro. 12 :  
16. Pro. 14 : 16, 29. Pro. 27 : 3. Ecc.  
7 : 9.

|| IS OFTEN CONNECTED WITH

Pride. Pro. 21 : 24.

Clamour and evil speaking. Eph. 4 :  
31. Col. 3 : 8.

Strife. Pro. 21 : 19. Pro. 29 : 22. Pro.  
30 : 33.

Cruelty. Gen. 49 : 6. Pro. 27 : 4.

|| brings its own punishment. Job 5 :  
2. Pro. 19 : 19.

|| should not lead to sin. Ps. 37 : 8.  
Eph. 4 : 26.

Be slow to || Pro. 14 : 29. Pro. 15 :  
18. Tit. 1 : 7. Jas. 1 : 19.

Do not provoke your children to ||  
Eph. 6 : 4. Col. 3 : 21.

When praying, keep no || within you.  
1 Tim. 2 : 8.

The discretion of a man deferreth  
his || Pro. 19 : 11.

A wise man pacifies || Pro. 16 : 14.  
Pro. 29 : 8.

The man slow to || is better than the  
mighty. Pro. 16 : 32.

A soft answer turns away || Pro.  
15 : 1.

Avoid those addicted to || Gen. 49 : 6.  
Pro. 22 : 24.

EXAMPLES of just || *Our Lord Jesus*  
*Christ*. Mar. 3 : 5. *Jacob*. Gen. 31 : 36.



*Moses.* Exo. 11:8. Exo. 32:19. Lev. 10:16. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 5:6.

EXAMPLES of *sinful* || *Cain.* Gen. 4:5. *Esau.* Gen. 27:44. *Simeon and Levi.* Gen. 49:5-7. *Balaam.* Num. 22:27. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 20:30. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21:4. *Naaman.* 2 Kin. 5:11. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 16:10. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26:19. *Haman.* Est. 3:5. *Princes of Benjamin.* Jer. 37:15. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 3:13. *Jonah.* Jon. 4:1. *Herod.* Mat. 2:16. *Jews.* Luk. 4:28. Luk. 6:11. *Chief Priests.* Act. 7:54.

## ANGER (THE) AND WRATH OF GOD.

See JUDGMENTS. PUNISHMENT, AFFLICTIONS OF THE WICKED.

God is slow to || Exo. 34:6. Num. 14:18. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 86:15. Ps. 103:8. Ps. 145:8. Isa. 48:9. Joel 2:13. Jon. 4:2. Nah. 1:3. Rom. 9:22. See *Long-suffering of God.*

|| is righteous. Ps. 58:10, 11. Lam. 1:18. Rom. 2:6-8. Rom. 3:5, 6. Rev. 16:6, 7.

|| is fearful. Ps. 2:12. Ps. 76:7. Ps. 78:49. Ps. 88:16. Ps. 90:7, 11. Isa. 9:19. Isa. 13:3-9. Isa. 30:27, 30. Jer. 21:5. Jer. 23:19. Eze. 5:13. Nah. 1:6. Mat. 10:28.

|| is a consuming fire. Deu. 32:22. Ps. 21:9. Isa. 9:19. Jer. 4:4. Jer. 17:4. Eze. 22:20-22, 31. Nah. 1:6. Heb. 10:27.

None can stand before || Job 9:13. Job 36:18. Ps. 76:7. Jer. 10:10. Nah. 1:6. Rev. 6:17.

### || AGAINST

The wicked and sinners. Job 21:17. Ps. 7:11. Ps. 21:9. Isa. 3:8. Isa. 9:17. Isa. 13:9. Isa. 59:18. Jer. 23:19. Jer. 30:23. Hos. 5:10. Mic. 5:15. Nah. 1:2. Rom. 1:18. Rom. 2:8.

Rebels. Deu. 9:7. Isa. 5:24, 25. Jer. 44:4-6. Lam. 3:42, 43. Zec. 7:12. Rom. 2:8. Eph. 5:6. Col. 3:6.

Unbelievers. Deu. 9:22, 23. Ps. 78:

21, 22. Ps. 79:6. Jer. 10:25. Jno. 3:36. Heb. 3:16-19.

Impenitents. 2 Chr. 36:16. Ps. 7:11, 12. Pro. 1:24-27. Jer. 4:4. Rom. 2:5.

Idolaters. Deu. 6:14, 15. Deu. 7:4. Deu. 29:26-28. Deu. 32:16-19. Jos. 23:16. Jud. 2:12. 2 Kin. 17:17. 2 Kin. 22:17. 2 Chr. 34:25. Ps. 78:58. Isa. 65:3. Jer. 7:18. Jer. 8:19. Jer. 11:17. Jer. 25:6. Jer. 44:3. Eze. 20:8.

Those who forsake Him. Deu. 29:24, 25. Jos. 22:16-18. Jud. 2:12. 2 Kin. 22:13. 2 Chr. 29:8. 2 Chr. 34:25. Ezr. 8:22. Isa. 1:4. Heb. 10:26, 27.

The unrighteous and oppressors. Exo. 22, 22-24. Isa. 10:1-4. Isa. 57:17. Jer. 5:28, 29. Jer. 21:12. Hos. 5:10. Amo. 8:4-8.

Hypocrites. Job 15:34. Job 36:13. Isa. 9:17. Isa. 10:6.

The sins of His people. Deu. 9:18. Deu. 32:19. Ps. 89:31, 32. Ps. 90:7-9. Ps. 102:9, 10. Isa. 47:6. Isa. 64:5. Jer. 7:29. Lam. 3:42, 43. Eze. 7:8.

Sinners are children of wrath. Eph. 2:3. & Isa. 10:6. & Jer. 7:29.

|| is extreme against His enemies. Exo. 15:7. Ps. 2:2-5. Ps. 21:8-10. Ps. 79:6. Isa. 10:6. Jer. 10:25. Nah. 1:2. 1 The. 2:16.

|| is increased by continual rebellion. Num. 32:14. Deu. 29:19, 20. 2 Chr. 36:16. Neh. 13:18. Ps. 78:17. Rom. 2:5. 1 The. 2:16. Heb. 3:15, 16.

|| is exercised by afflictions and judgments. Exo. 15:7. Deu. 29:28. Ezr. 5:12. Job 21:17. Ps. 78:49-51. Ps. 90:7. Isa. 9:11, 18. Isa. 13:9. Isa. 42:25. Isa. 63:6. Jer. 4:26. Jer. 7:20. Jer. 12:13. Jer. 15:14. Jer. 25:38. Jer. 33:5. Jer. 42:18. Jer. 44:6. Jer. 49:37. Lam. 1:12. Lam. 2:1-6, 22. Eze. 5:13, 15. Eze. 6:12. Eze. 7:3, 8. Eze. 13:13. Eze. 25:14. Zep. 3:8. Heb. 3:16, 17. Rev. 15:1. Rev. 16:1-3. See *Afflictions. Judgments.*

|| is reserved for the day of wrath and of judgment. Isa. 13:13. Isa. 66:

15, 16. Zep. 1:14-18. Mal. 4:1. Mat. 3:7. Rom. 2:5, 8. 2 The. 1:8. Heb. 10:27. Rev. 6:17. Rev. 11:18. Rev. 19:15.

Riches shall not be able to deliver in the day of || Pro. 11:4. Eze. 7:19. Zep. 1:18.

#### THE WICKED

Are reserved for the day of || Job 21:30. Pro. 11:23. Isa. 13:9. Mal. 4:1. Rom. 2:5, 8.

Shall drink out of the cup of || Job 21:20. Isa. 51:17. Jer. 25:15. Eze. 23:33. Hab. 2:16. Rev. 14:10. Rev. 16:19.

Exhibit by their punishment || Deu. 29:24, 25. & 1 Kin. 9:8, 9. & Jer. 22:8, 9. Num. 26:10. Rom. 9:22. 2 Pet. 2:6. & Jude v. 7.

Folly of provoking || Jer. 7:19. 1 Cor. 10:22.

Christ saves and delivers from || to come. Luk. 2:11, 14. Rom. 5:9. 2 Cor. 5:18, 19. Col. 1:20. 1 The. 1:10.

God has not appointed us to wrath, but to salvation by Christ. 1 The. 5:9. || is appeased towards believers. Jno. 3:14-18, 36. Rom. 5:1.

|| is tempered by Divine mercy towards saints. Ps. 30:5. Ps. 78:38. Ps. 85:1-3. Ps. 106:43-45. Isa. 12:1. Isa. 26:20. Isa. 48:9. Isa. 54:8. Isa. 57:16. Isa. 60:10. Jer. 30:11. Hos. 11:9. Hos. 14:4. Mic. 7:18.

|| endures not for ever. Ps. 30:5. Ps. 103:9. Isa. 57:16. Jer. 3:12. Mic. 7:18.

#### || IS AVERTED BY

Confession of sins and repentance. 2 Chr. 30:8. Job 33:26-28. Jer. 3:12, 13. Jer. 18:8. Jer. 31:18-20. Jer. 36:7. Jon. 3:7-10. Joe. 2:11-14.

Prayer. Exo. 32:11, 12. Deu. 9:19. Job 33:26. Jer. 36:7.

Humiliation. 2 Kin. 22:17-20. 2 Chr. 12:7. 2 Chr. 32:26. 2 Chr. 34:27, 28.

|| sometimes cannot be turned away. 2 Kin. 22:17. 2 Kin. 23:26. 2 Chr. 34:25. Isa. 5:25. Isa. 9:12, 17, 21.

Isa. 10:4. Jer. 4:8. Jer. 17:4. Jer. 23:20. Jer. 30:24. Lam. 3:42-44. Eze. 8:18. Zec. 8:14. Mal. 1:4.

|| abides on him that believeth not the Son. Jno. 3:36.

Prayers for averting || Job 14:13. Ps. 27:9. Ps. 39:10. Ps. 74:1. Ps. 77:9. Ps. 79:5. Ps. 80:4. Ps. 85:4. Ps. 89:46. Isa. 64:9. Dan. 9:16. Hab. 3:2.

Lord, rebuke me not in thine || Ps. 6:1. Ps. 38:1. Jer. 10:24.

Repent, that ye may escape || Isa. 42:24, 25. Jer. 4:4, 8. Jer. 21:12. Zep. 2:1-3. Mat. 3:7, 8.

EXAMPLES OF || AGAINST the Old World. Gen. 6:5-7. *Sodom and Gomorrah*. Gen. 19:24, 25. Deu. 29:23. *Moses*. Exo. 4:14. Deu. 1:37. Deu. 3:26. Deu. 4:21. *Egyptians*. Exo. chap. 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, & 14. *Idolatrous Israelites*. Exo. 32:8-10. Num. 25:1-3. Jud. 2:11-15. Jud. 3:7, 8. Jud. 10:6, 7. 2 Kin. 13:3. 2 Kin. 17:16-18. 2 Kin. 22:17. Ps. 106:28, 29. *Murmuring Israelites*. Num. 11:1. Num. 16:41, 46. Num. 21:4-6. *Lusting Israelites*. Num. 11:4, 33. Ps. 78:31. *Unbelieving Israelites*. Num. 14:11, 23. Num. 32:10-13. Deu. 1:32, 34. Ps. 78:21, 22. *Rebellious Israelites*. Deu. 9:7-9. 2 Kin. 21:15. Ps. 78:56. Ps. 95:10, 11. Isa. 5:24, 25. Jer. 32:30-32. *Nadab and Abihu*. Lev. 10:1, 2. *Spies to Canaan*. Num. 14:37. Num. 32:8-11. *Aaron and Miriam*. Num. 12:8-10. Deu. 9:20. *Korah, Dathan, &c.* Num. 16:30-35. Num. 26:9, 10. *Balaam*. Num. 22:22. *Achan*. Jos. 7:1. Jos. 22:20. *Five kings*. Jos. 10:22-25. *Abimelech*. Jud. 9:56. *Enemies of the Israelites*. 1 Sam. 5:6. 1 Sam. 7:10. Ps. 78:49-51. *People of Beth-shemesh*. 1 Sam. 6:19. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 28:16-19. *Uzzah*. 2 Sam. 6:7. *House of Saul*. 2 Sam. 21:1. *David and the Jews*. 2 Sam. 24:1, 15. 1 Chr. 21:7. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 11:9. *Jeroboam*. 1 Kin. 14:9. 1 Kin. 15:30. *Baasha and Elah*. 1 Kin. 16:7, 13. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 16:33. 1 Kin. 21:22. *Ahaziah*. 1 Kin.

22 : 51-53. *Sennacherib*. 2 Kin. 19 : 28, 35, 37. *Isa*. 37 : 36-38. *Manasseh*. 2 Kin. 21 : 6. 2 Chr. 33 : 6. *Tribe of Judah*. 2 Kin. 23 : 26. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 19 : 2. *Judah and Jerusalem*. 2 Chr. 24 : 18. *Jer*. 32 : 31. *Amaziah*. 2 Chr. 25 : 15. *Ahaz*. 2 Chr. 28 : 25. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 32 : 25. *Ephraim*. Hos. 12 : 14.

## ANOINTING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See GIFT, BAPTISM, SEALING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

Anointing with oil, an outward sign of || 1 Sam. 10 : 1, 6. 1 Sam. 16 : 13.

God consecrates and sanctifies to His service by || Exo. 40 : 13-15. Lev. 8 : 12. Lev. 21 : 10-12. 1 Sam. 10 : 1, 6. 1 Sam. 16 : 3, 13. 1 Kin. 19 : 16. Ps. 89 : 20. 2 Cor. 1 : 21, 22.

### || POURED UPON CHRIST

Foretold. Ps. 45 : 7. Isa. 61 : 1. Dan. 9 : 24.

Fulfilled. Luk. 4 : 18, 21. Act. 4 : 27. Act. 10 : 38. Heb. 1 : 9.

Saints receive || 2 Cor. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 2 : 20.

|| abides in saints. 1 Jno. 2 : 27.

|| guides into all truth. 1 Jno. 2 : 27.

God preserves and delivers those who have received || 1 Chr. 16 : 22. & Ps. 105 : 15. Ps. 18 : 50. Ps. 20 : 6. Ps. 89 : 20-23.

EXAMPLES. *Aaron and his sons*. Exo. 40 : 13-15. Lev. 8 : 12, 13. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 10 : 1, 6. *David*. 1 Sam. 16 : 13. *Jehu*. 1 Kin. 19 : 16. 2 Kin. 9 : 6.

## ANTI-CHRIST.

See FALSE PROPHETS. FALSE MIRACLES.

|| foretold. Dan. 11 : 36, 37. 2 The. 2 : 3, 4.

### || DESCRIBED AS

Denying the coming of Christ in the flesh. 1 Jno. 4 : 3. 2 Jno. v. 7.

Denying the Father and the Son. 1 Jno. 2 : 22.

Impostor. Mat. 24 : 5, 24. 2 The. 2 : 10. 1 Jno. 2 : 22.

Performing false miracles by Satan's power. 2 The. 2 : 9. Rev. 13 : 13, 14.

Persecuting saints. Dan. 7 : 21. Rev. 13 : 7.

His coming a sign of the latter times. 1 Jno. 2 : 18.

Christ shall come to destroy || Dan. 7 : 10, 11. 2 The. 2 : 8.

## APOSTATES.

See BACKSLIDING. FORSAKING GOD. DENYING CHRIST.

Persecution tends to make || Mat. 13 : 21. Mat. 24 : 9, 10. Mar. 4 : 17. Luk. 8 : 13.

The love of the world and riches make || 1 Tim. 6 : 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 10.

|| cause the gospel to be blasphemed. 2 Pet. 2 : 2.

Cursed be || Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 7 : 13.

Guilt and punishment of || Deu. 13 : 12-15. Ps. 73 : 27. Ps. 125 : 5. Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 7 : 13. Zep. 1 : 4, 6. Jno. 15 : 6. Heb. 10 : 26-31. 2 Pet. 2 : 20-22.

Take heed lest ye become || Heb. 3 : 12. Heb. 12 : 15-17. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.

Strive to restore || Gal. 6 : 1. Jas. 5 : 19, 20.

|| shall abound in the latter days. Mat. 24 : 12. 2 The. 2 : 3. 1 Tim. 4 : 1.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites*. Exo. 32 : 8. Deu. 9 : 12. 1 Kin. 19 : 14. 2 Kin. 17 : 15, 16. Neh. 9 : 26. Ps. 78 : 57. Jer. 18 : 15. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 15 : 11. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 11 : 4, 9. *Amaziah*. 2 Chr. 25 : 27. *Disciples*. Jno. 6 : 66. *Galatians*. Gal. 3 : 1-3. *Hymenæus and Alexander*. 1 Tim. 1 : 19, 20. *Demas*. 2 Tim. 4 : 10.

## APOSTLES (THE).

See PROPHETS. MINISTERS.

Jesus-Christ called *The Apostle*. Heb. 3 : 1.

|| chosen and called by Jesus-Christ.  
Mat. 10 : 1. Mat. 9 : 9. Mar. 1 : 16-20.  
Mar. 2 : 14. Mar. 3 : 13, 14. Mar. 6 : 7.  
Luk. 5 : 27. Luk. 6 : 13. Jno. 1 : 43.  
Jno. 15 : 16.

|| received from Christ the title of  
*apostles*. Luk. 6 : 13.

|| WERE COMMISSIONED AND SENT

By God. Act. 15 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 1.  
1 Cor. 12 : 28. Gal. 1 : 1, 15, 16.  
1 Tim. 1 : 1.

By Jesus-Christ. Mat. 10 : 5-7. Mat.  
28 : 19. Mar. 3 : 14. Mar. 16 : 15.  
Act. 1 : 2. Act. 20 : 24. Act. 26 :  
16. Rom. 1 : 1, 5. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. 2  
Cor. 5 : 20. Gal. 1 : 1, 11, 12. 1  
Tim. 1 : 1, 11, 12. 2 Pet. 3 : 2.

By the Holy Ghost. Act. 13 : 2, 4.  
Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 20 : 28.

|| were taken from obscure stations.  
Mat. 4 : 18, 21. Mat. 9 : 9. Mar. 1 : 16,  
19. Mar. 2 : 14. Luk. 5 : 27, 28.

|| were unlearned and ignorant men.  
Act. 4 : 13.

|| forsook all and followed Christ.  
Mat. 4 : 20, 22. Mar. 1 : 18, 20. Luk.  
5 : 11, 28. Mat. 19 : 27. & Mar. 10 : 28.  
& Luk. 18 : 28.

|| received the gift of the Holy Ghost.  
Jno. 20 : 22. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 2 : 1-4.  
Act. 4 : 31. Act. 6 : 3. 1 Cor. 7 : 40.  
1 Cor. 12 : 7-11. 1 The. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 :  
14. Jas. 4 : 5.

|| guided by the Spirit into all truth.  
Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13.

|| gifted by the Spirit with an irre-  
sistible wisdom. Mat. 10 : 19, 20. Mar.  
13 : 11. Luk. 12 : 11, 12. Act. 2 : 4.  
Act. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 2 : 12, 13. 1 Cor.  
12 : 8.

|| possessed the power of miracles.  
Mat. 10 : 1, 8. Mar. 3 : 15. Mar. 6 : 7.  
Mar. 16 : 20. Luk. 9 : 1. Act. 2 : 43.

|| were sent to preach the gospel.  
Mat. 10 : 1, 7. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 16 :  
15-20. Act. 14 : 7. Act. 15 : 7. Rom.  
1 : 15. Rom. 15 : 19. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Eph.  
6 : 19. 1 The. 2 : 4.

|| were sent to the Jews first. Mat  
10 : 5, 6. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 11 : 19.  
Act. 13 : 26, 46.

|| were sent to all nations. Mat. 28 :  
19. Mar. 16 : 15. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 9 :  
15. Act. 19 : 10. Act. 26 : 17. Act. 22 :  
21. Rom. 10 : 18. Gal. 1 : 16. Gal. 2 :  
2. Eph. 3 : 8. Col. 1 : 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.

Peter, the apostle of the Jews. Gal.  
2 : 7, 8.

Paul, the apostle of the Gentiles. Act.  
9 : 15. Act. 13 : 46. Act. 18 : 6. Act. 22 :  
21. Rom. 1 : 5. Rom. 11 : 13. Rom. 15 :  
16. Gal. 1 : 16. Gal. 2 : 7, 8. Eph. 3 : 8.  
1 Tim. 2 : 7. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.

|| saw Jesus Christ in the flesh. Luk.  
1 : 2. Jno. 1 : 14. Act. 1 : 21. Heb. 2 : 3.  
1 Jno. 1 : 1.

|| Peter, John, and James beheld the  
transfiguration of Christ. Mat. 17 : 1-9.  
Mar. 9 : 2-9. Luk. 9 : 28-36.

All || witnessed the resurrection of  
Christ. Mat. 28 : 16, 17. Mar. 16 : 14.  
Luk. 24 : 36. Jno. 20 : 19-26. Jno. 21 :  
1, 14. Act. 1 : 3. Act. 2 : 32. Act. 10 : 41.  
Act. 13 : 31. 1 Cor. 15 : 5-7.

All || witnessed the ascension of  
Christ. Mar. 16 : 14, 19. Luk. 24 : 50,  
51. Act. 1 : 2-9.

|| were not of the world. Jno. 15 : 19.  
Jno. 17 : 14, 16. 1 Cor. 2 : 12.

|| were hated by the world. Mat. 10 :  
22. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 13. Luk. 21 :  
17. Jno. 15 : 18. Jno. 17 : 14.

|| suffered persecution. Mat. 10 : 17.  
Mat. 24 : 9. Luk. 21 : 16. Act. 4 : 3. Act.  
5 : 18, 40, 41. Act. 9 : 23-25. Act. 12 :  
3-5. Act. 13 : 50. Act. 14 : 5. Act. 16 :  
22-24. Act. 21 : 27-32. Act. 23 : 12-15.  
1 Cor. 4 : 11-13. 2 Cor. 4 : 8-11. Gal. 5 :  
11. 2 Tim. 3 : 11.

|| suffered martyrdom. Luk. 21 : 16.  
Jno. 21 : 18, 19. & 2 Pet. 1 : 14. Act. 7 :  
58-60. Act. 12 : 2. Act. 14 : 19. Act. 22 :  
20. 1 Cor. 4 : 9. 1 Cor. 15 : 32. 2 Cor. 1 :  
8-10. 2 Cor. 4 : 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 6. Rev.  
2 : 13.

The names of the twelve || Mat. 10 :  
2-4. Mar. 3 : 17-19. Luk. 6 : 13-16.  
Act. 1 : 26.

## ASCENSION (THE) OF CHRIST.

See RESURRECTION, ADVENT OF  
CHRIST.

Prophecies concerning || Ps. 24:7-10. Ps. 68:18. & Eph. 4:8. Ps. 110:1. & Act. 2:34, 35. Isa. 52:13.

|| foretold by Himself. Luk. 22:69. Jno. 6:62. Jno. 7:33. Jno. 8:21. Jno. 14:28. Jno. 16:5. Jno. 20:17.

|| described. Mar. 16:19. Luk. 24:51. Act. 1:9.

|| TOOK PLACE

On Mount Olivet. Act. 1:12.

Forty days after His resurrection. Act. 1:3.

In presence of His apostles. Mar. 16:14, 19. Luk. 24:50, 51. Act. 1:2-9.

While He blessed His apostles. Luk. 24:51.

After He had atoned for sin. Heb. 1:3. Heb. 9:12. Heb. 10:12.

Christ has been raised to supreme power after His || Luk. 24:26. Act. 5:31. Act. 7:55, 56. Eph. 1:20, 21. 1 Pet. 3:22.

Christ has been placed at the right hand of God after His || Mar. 16:19. Act. 2:33. Act. 7:55. Rom. 8:34. Eph. 1:20. Col. 3:1. Heb. 1:3. Heb. 8:1. Heb. 10:12. Heb. 12:2.

OBJECTS OF ||

To send the Holy Ghost. Jno. 7:39. Jno. 16:7. Act. 2:33.

To receive gifts for men. Ps. 68:18. Eph. 4:8, 11.

To prepare a place for His people. Jno. 14:2.

To be a forerunner of His people. Heb. 6:20.

To intercede for us. Rom. 8:34. Heb. 7:25. Heb. 9:24.

His second coming shall be in like manner as His || Act. 1:11. 1 The. 4:16. 2 The. 1:7, 8.

## ASSURANCE.

See TRUST. WITNESS OF THE HOLY  
GHOST.

|| of the hope of salvation. Heb. 6:11, 19.

|| of understanding of the mystery of God. Col. 2:2.

|| is produced by faith. 2 Chr. 20:20. Eph. 3:12. 2 Tim. 1:12. Heb. 10:22.

|| is a fruit of righteousness. Isa. 32:17.

Saints have || in God. Ps. 9:10. Ps. 16:8, 9. Ps. 33:21. Ps. 52:8. Ps. 55:23. Ps. 143:8.

SAINTS POSSESS || OF

Their election. Ps. 4:3. 1 The. 1:4.

Their redemption. Job 19:25.

Their adoption. Rom. 8:16. 1 Jno. 3:2.

Their salvation. Ps. 73:24. Isa. 12:2. 2 Tim. 1:12. 2 Tim. 4:18.

Eternal life. 1 Jno. 5:13.

A glorious resurrection. Job 19:25-27. Ps. 17:15. Phi. 3:20, 21. 1 Jno. 3:2.

Possessing a kingdom. Heb. 12:28. Rev. 5:10.

A crown of righteousness, and of life. 2 Tim. 4:7, 8. Jas. 1:12.

The unalienable love of God. Rom. 8:38, 39.

Their peace with God by Christ. Rom. 5:1.

Their union with God by Christ. 2 Cor. 13:5. 1 Jno. 2:5. 1 Jno. 3:24. 1 Jno. 4:13.

Being preserved by God. Ps. 3:6, 8. Ps. 27:3-5. Ps. 46:1-3. Ps. 56:9. Heb. 13:6.

Being in no want. Ps. 23:1. Ps. 37:25.

Answers to prayer. 1 Jno. 3:21, 22. 1 Jno. 5:14, 15.

Comfort in affliction. Ps. 73:26.

Grace to persevere. Ps. 23:6. Phi. 1:6, 20. 2 Tim. 1:12.

Divine support in death. Ps. 23:4.



## SAINTS

Have a firm || Ps. 16:8. Pro. 28:1.

Walk in || Ps. 26:1. Pro. 3:23.

Approach the throne of mercy with ||

Heb. 4:16. Heb. 10:19, 22.

Have by love || before God. 1 Jno. 3:18, 19. 1 Jno. 4:17.

Have || before God, if their heart condemns them not. 1 Jno. 3:21.

Shall have by communion with God and love || in the day of judgment. 1 Jno. 2:28. 1 Jno. 4:17.

There is a strong || in the fear of God. Pro. 14:26.

Exhortation to have || in God. 2 Chr. 19:11. Ps. 37:3. Jer. 1:8. Jer. 49:11.

Strive to have an || of your election. 2 Pet. 1:10, 11.

Strive to maintain || of hope. Heb. 3:6, 14. Heb. 6:11. Heb. 10:23.

Blessed is the man that maketh the Lord his || Ps. 40:4. Pro. 28:25. Pro. 29:25.

Put not your || in man. Ps. 146:3.

EXAMPLES. *David.* Ps. 23:4. Ps. 52:8. Ps. 73:24-26. *Isaiah.* Isa. 50:7. *Paul.* Rom. 8:38, 39. 2 Tim. 1:12. 2 Tim. 4:18.

## ATONEMENT (THE).

## See REDEMPTION. DEATH OF CHRIST.

|| defined. Rom. 5:8-10. 1 Jno. 2:2. 1 Jno. 4:10.

|| fore-ordained by God before the foundation of the world. Rom. 3:25. 1 Pet. 1:18-20. Rev. 13:8.

|| prefigured by the ancient sacrifices. Exo. 24:8. Exo. 30:10. Lev. 16:15-17. 2 Chr. 29:24. See *at the end: Types.*

|| foretold and declared by the prophets. Ps. 65:3. Pro. 16:6. Isa. 6:7. Isa. 27:9. Isa. 53:4-12. Dan. 9:24-27. Zec. 9:11. Zec. 13:1, 7. Jno. 1:29. Jno. 11:50, 51. Act. 3:18. 1 Pet. 1:11. See *Prophecies on Christ.*

|| foretold by Jesus-Christ. Mat. 20:17-19, 28. Mat. 26:28. Mar. 10:45. Luk. 18:31-33. Jno. 6:51. Jno. 10:15.

Necessity for || Job 9:28-31. Ps. 130:3. Pro. 20:9. Jer. 2:22. Jër. 17:1. Mat. 18:11. Luk. 19:10.

Man cannot make || for himself. Job 36:18. Ps. 49:7, 8. Mic. 6:7.

Bloodshedding necessary for || Lev. 17:11. Heb. 9:7, 22.

The blood of victims inefficient for || Heb. 9:9. Heb. 10:4, 11.

## JESUS-CHRIST ALONE

As a perfect high priest could offer a propitiation for || Heb. 2:17. Heb. 7:26, 27. Heb. 9:11, 12. Heb. 10:12.

As pure and unspotted was a proper victim for || Heb. 9:12-14. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19. 1 Pet. 2:21-24.

## JESUS-CHRIST

Offered one sacrifice for || Heb. 7:27. Heb. 9:24-28. Heb. 10:12. 1 Pet. 3:18.

Offered Himself a voluntary oblation for || Ps. 40:6-8. & Heb. 10:5-9. Jno. 10:11, 15, 17, 18. Gal. 1:4. Gal. 2:20. Eph. 5:2. 1 Tim. 2:6. Tit. 2:14.

Was the victim of propitiation for || Rom. 3:25. Heb. 9:28. 1 Jno. 2:2. 1 Jno. 4:10.

Bare on the cross the sins of all men. Isa. 53:12. Rom. 4:25. 1 Pet. 2:24.

Suffered the chastisement due to sinners. Isa. 53:4, 5. 2 Cor. 5:21. Gal. 3:13. 1 Pet. 3:18. 1 Pet. 4:1.

Suffered death for sinners. Rom. 5:6, 8. Rom. 6:10. 1 Cor. 15:3. 2 Cor. 5:15. Heb. 2:9. 1 Pet. 3:18.

Gave Himself a ransom for sinners. Mat. 20:28. Mar. 10:45. Gal. 3:13. 1 Tim. 2:6. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 9:15. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19. Rev. 5:9.

God has given His only Son for || Jno. 3:16. Rom. 5:8. Rom. 8:32. Heb. 2:9. 1 Jno. 4:10.

## || EXHIBITS

The grace and mercy of God. Rom. 8:32. Eph. 1:6, 7. Eph. 2:4, 5, 7. 1 Tim. 2:4-6. Heb. 2:9.

The love of God. Jno. 3:16. Rom. 5:8. Eph. 2:4, 5. 1 Jno. 4:9, 10.

The love of Christ. Jno. 15 : 13. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 16. Rev. 1 : 5.

|| reconciles divine justice with mercy. Ps. 85 : 10. Rom. 3 : 25, 26. Rom. 8 : 3, 4.

CONSEQUENCES OF || FOR BELIEVERS.

Redemption. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Act. 20 : 28. Gal. 3 : 13. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Heb. 9 : 12, 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19. Rev. 5 : 9.

Purification of sins. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 9 : 14. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. Rev. 1 : 5.

Remission of sins. Mat. 26 : 28. Jno. 1 : 29. Rom. 3 : 24. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Col. 2 : 13, 14. Tit. 2 : 14.

Justification before God. Isa. 53 : 11. Rom. 3 : 25, 26. Rom. 5 : 9. 2 Cor. 5 : 21.

Reconciliation with God. Rom. 5 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Eph. 2 : 13-16. Col. 1 : 20.

Adoption. Gal. 4 : 4, 5. Tit. 2 : 14.

Sanctification. Eph. 5 : 25-27. Col. 1 : 22. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 10 : 10. Heb. 13 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 24. 1 Pet. 4 : 1.

Deliverance from the corruption of the world. Gal. 1 : 4. Gal. 6 : 14.

Access to God. Eph. 2 : 13, 18. Heb. 10 : 19, 20. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Christ has made || for the sins of all the world. 2 Cor. 5 : 15, 19. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Heb. 2 : 9. 1 Jno. 2 : 2.

#### JESUS-CHRIST

*Our Passover* is sacrificed for us. 1 Cor. 5 : 7.

Has blotted out the handwriting that was against us by His || Col. 2 : 14.

Has put away sin by His || Dan. 9 : 24. Heb. 9 : 26.

Has destroyed the power of the devil by His || Col. 2 : 15. Heb. 2 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 8.

Has been exalted on account of His || Phi. 2 : 8, 9. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 12 : 2.

#### JESUS-CHRIST DIED

That we might live unto righteousness.

Rom. 6 : 2-4, 18. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

That we might live unto God through

Him. Rom. 6 : 10, 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Pet. 4 : 1, 2.

That we might live unto Him. 2 Cor. 5 : 15. Gal. 2 : 20.

That we might live with Him for ever. Jno. 14 : 3. Rom. 14 : 8, 9. 1 The. 5 : 10.

Saints by faith partake of || Rom. 3 : 24, 25. Gal. 3 : 13, 14. See *Justification. Faith.*

Ministers should proclaim || Act. 5 : 29-31. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 5 : 18-21.

#### JESUS-CHRIST IS CALLED

*The Lamb slain* for sin. 1 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 5 : 6, 12. Rev. 13 : 8.

*The Lamb of God* that taketh away the sins of the world. Jno. 1 : 29, 36.

|| commemorated in the Lord's supper. Mat. 26 : 26-28. Mar. 14 : 22-24. Luk. 22 : 19, 20. 1 Cor. 11 : 23-26.

The blood of Christ is *the blood of the New Testament*. Mat. 26 : 28. Mar. 14 : 24. Luk. 22 : 20. 1 Cor. 11 : 25. & Exo. 24 : 8. Heb. 9 : 20.

TYPES OF || *Sacrifice of Isaac*. Gen. 22 : 2-12. Heb. 11 : 17. *Passover*. Exo. 12 : 3-13. 1 Cor. 5 : 7. *Blood of the Covenant*. Exo. 24 : 8. Heb. 9 : 20. *Feast of the expiations*. Exo. 30 : 10. Lev. 16 : 30, 34. Heb. 9 : 7, 12. *Scape-goat*. Lev. 16 : 20-22. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. See *Types of Christ*.

#### BACKSLIDING.

See APOSTATES. FORSAKING GOD. FORGETTING GOD. REBELLION. DENYING CHRIST.

|| is to turn away from God. 1 Kin. 11 : 9. 2 Chr. 29 : 6. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 59 : 13. Jer. 5 : 23. Jer. 7 : 24. Eze. 6 : 9. Hos. 1 : 2. See *Forsaking God*.

|| is to turn away from righteousness. Eze. 3 : 20. Eze. 18 : 24. Eze. 33 : 13. Mal. 2 : 8. 2 Pet. 2 : 15.

|| is to turn away from the gospel. 2 Cor. 11 : 3. Gal. 3 : 1-3. Gal. 5 : 4, 7.

God hates || Jud. 3 : 7, 8. Ps. 78 : 57-59. Heb. 10 : 38.

We are prone to fall into || Neh. 9 : 28.  
Jer. 2 : 32. Jer. 8 : 5. Jer. 14 : 7. Hos.  
11 : 7. Zec. 7 : 11, 12.

Warnings against || Jos. 23 : 6. 1 Sam.  
12 : 20. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Heb. 3 : 12.  
Heb. 12 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.

Exhortations to return from || 2 Chr.  
30 : 6. Isa. 31 : 6. Jer. 3 : 12, 14. Hos.  
6 : 1. Hos. 14 : 1. Zec. 1 : 3. Rev. 2 :  
4, 5.

Afflictions sent to bring back from ||  
Deu. 4 : 30. 2 Chr. 6 : 26, 38. 2 Chr. 7 :  
13, 14. Ps. 80 : 6, 7. Ps. 119 : 67. Hos.  
5 : 15. Hos. 10 : 10, 12. See *Afflictions*.

Forgiveness of || promised. 2 Chr. 7 :  
14. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 36 : 3. Zec. 1 : 3.

Healing of || promised. Jer. 3 : 22.  
Eze. 14 : 11. Hos. 14 : 4.

Pray to be restored from || Ps. 80 : 3,  
7, 18. Ps. 85 : 4, 6. Lam. 5 : 21.

Confess the sin of || Isa. 53 : 6. Isa.  
59 : 12-14. Jer. 3 : 13. Jer. 14 : 7. Dan.  
9 : 5.

Guilt of || Jer. 2 : 19. Jer. 5 : 6. Jer.  
8 : 5-7.

Punishment of || Num. 14 : 43. Deu.  
11 : 28. Jud. 3 : 7, 8. 1 Kin. 9 : 6, 7.  
Isa. 17 : 10, 11. Jer. 8 : 12-14. Jer. 15 :  
6. Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 5 : 7. Hos. 7 : 13.

## BAPTISM.

See BAPTISM OF THE HOLY GHOST.  
NEW-BIRTH.

|| instituted and commanded by  
Christ. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 16 : 15, 16.  
Luk. 24 : 47.

|| should be ministered in the name  
of the Father, the Son, and the Holy  
Ghost. Matt. 28 : 19.

|| is the sign of the remission and  
of the washing away of sins. Act. 2 :  
38. Act. 22 : 16.

|| is the outward sign of regeneration.  
Jno. 3 : 3, 5. Rom. 6 : 3, 4. Eph. 5 : 26.  
Col. 2 : 12, 13. Tit. 3 : 5 and 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

Confession of sins and repentance  
necessary to || Mat. 3 : 6. Mar. 1 : 5.  
Act. 2 : 38. Rom. 6 : 2-4.

Faith necessary to || Act. 2 : 41. Act.  
8 : 12, 37. Act. 18 : 8. Act. 19 : 4, 5 and  
Mar. 16 : 16.

|| received by Christ from the hands  
of John the Baptist. Mat. 3 : 13-15.  
Mar. 1 : 9. Luk. 3 : 21.

|| ministered by Christ. Jno. 3 : 22,  
26. Jno. 4 : 1, 2.

|| ministered by the disciples. Jno.  
4 : 2.

|| ministered by the apostles. Act. 2 :  
38. Act. 18 : 8. See *Examples*.

|| ministered in the name of Christ.  
Act. 2 : 38. Act. 8 : 16. Act. 10 : 48.  
Act. 19 : 5.

There is but one || Eph. 4 : 5 and  
1 Cor. 12 : 13.

THE BAPTISM OF JOHN WAS A ||

Of repentance. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 :  
4. Luk. 3 : 3, 8. Act. 13 : 25. Act.  
19 : 4.

For the remission of sins. Mar. 1 : 4.  
Luk. 3 : 3.

Of water only. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 :  
8. Luk. 3 : 16. Jno. 1 : 26. Jno. 3 :  
23. Act. 1 : 5. Act. 11 : 26.

For preparing the coming of Christ.  
Isa. 40 : 3. Mal. 3 : 1. Mat. 3 : 3.  
Mat. 11 : 10. Mar. 1 : 2, 3. Luk. 3 :  
4. Luk. 7 : 27. Jno. 1 : 23. Act.  
13 : 24. Act. 19 : 4.

|| Of Christ is || of water and of the  
Holy Ghost. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 8. Luk.  
3 : 16. Jno. 1 : 33. Act. 1 : 5. Act. 11 : 16.  
|| of water only does not save. 1 Pet  
3 : 21.

We are saved by || of regeneration,  
etc. Tit 3 : 3-5.

|| of Christ foretold by John the Bap-  
tist. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 7, 8. Luk. 3 :  
16. Jno. 1 : 30-33. Act. 19 : 4.

TYPES OF || *Passing through the  
Red Sea.* 1 Cor. 10 : 2. *Deluge.* 1 Pet.  
3 : 20, 21.

EXAMPLES OF || BY JOHN. *People of  
Judea and Jerusalem.* Mat. 3 : 5, 6.  
Mar. 1 : 5. Luk. 3 : 7.

EXAMPLES OF || BY THE APOSTLES.  
*People of Jerusalem.* Act. 2 : 41. *Sa-  
maritans.* Act. 8 : 12, 16. *Ethiopian  
eunuch.* Act. 8 : 38. *Saul.* Act. 9 : 18.  
Act. 22 : 16. *Cornelius and family.*  
Act. 10 : 48. *Lydia.* Act. 16 : 15. *Jailor  
and family.* Act. 16 : 33. *Crispus and  
Corinthians.* Act. 18 : 8. *Disciples of  
Ephesus.* Act. 19 : 5.

## BAPTISM (THE) OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See GIFT, INDWELLING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

|| foretold. Pro. 1 : 23. Isa. 32 : 15.  
Isa. 44 : 3. Eze. 36 : 25, 26. Eze. 39 :  
29. Zec. 12 : 10. Jno. 7 : 38, 39.

|| given by Christ. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 8. Luk. 3 : 16. Jno. 1 : 33. Jno. 20 : 22. Act. 1 : 5. Act. 11 : 16. Tit. 3 : 5, 6.

Christ has received || Mat. 3 : 16. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 22. Jno. 1 : 32.

Necessity for || Jno. 3 : 5. Rom. 8 : 9. || promised to saints. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 8. Luk. 3 : 16. Act. 1 : 5. Act. 2 : 38, 39. Act. 11 : 16.

All saints partake of || Act. 2 : 39. 1 Cor. 12 : 13. See *Gift of the Holy Ghost*.

|| justifies. 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

|| washes and renews the soul. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Tit. 3 : 5.

|| quickens the soul. Eze. 37 : 6, 14. || was for a time accompanied with miraculous gifts. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 19 : 6. See *Miraculous Gifts*.

EXAMPLES. *Apostles*. Act. 2 : 1-4. *People of Jerusalem*. Act. 2 : 38. *Samaritans*. Act. 8 : 15-17. *Cornelius*. Act. 11 : 15, 16. *Ephesians*. Act. 19 : 1-6.

## BLASPHEMY.

|| against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven. Mat. 12 : 31, 32. Mar. 3 : 29. Luk. 12 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

The wicked addicted to || Ps. 74 : 18. Isa. 52 : 5. Eze. 35 : 10. Rom. 2 : 24. 2 Tim. 3 : 2. Jas. 2 : 7. 1 Pet. 4 : 14. Rev. 16 : 9, 11, 21.

Christ assailed with || Mat. 9 : 34. Mat. 10 : 25. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15. Luk. 22 : 64, 65. Luk. 23 : 35-39. Rom. 15 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.

Christ accused of || Mat. 9 : 3. Mat. 26 : 65. Mar. 2 : 7. Mar. 14 : 64. Jno. 10 : 33.

Saints accused of || Act. 6 : 11, 13.

Saints grieved to hear || Ps. 74 : 10, 18, 22.

Backsliding of saints an occasion of || to the wicked. 2 Sam. 12 : 14. Eze. 36 : 20. Rom. 2 : 24. 2 Pet. 2 : 2.

Give no occasion for || 1 Tim. 6 : 1. Tit. 2 : 5.

Death the punishment of || by the law of Moses. Lev. 24 : 16, 23. Num. 15 : 30.

Punishment of || 2 Kin. 19 : 22, 28. Isa. 37 : 23, 36-38. Eze. 20 : 27-33. Eze. 35 : 12-14.

EXAMPLES. *Son of Shelomith*. Lev. 24 : 11. *Sennacherib*. 2 Kin. 19 : 4, 6, 22. Isa. 37 : 4, 6, 23. 2 Chr. 32 : 17.

*Job's wife*. Job 2 : 9. *Jews*. Luk. 22 : 65. Luk. 23 : 35. Act. 13 : 45. Act. 18 : 6. *Saul of Tarsus*. Act. 26 : 11. 1 Tim. 1 : 13. *Gentiles*. Rom. 2 : 24. *Hymeneus and Alexander*. 1 Tim. 1 : 20.

## BLINDNESS (SPIRITUAL).

See IGNORANCE OF GOD. FALL OF MAN.

|| defined. 1 Cor. 2 : 14. Eph. 4 : 18. || is the result of sin. Mat. 6 : 23. Luk. 11 : 34. Jno. 3 : 19, 20. 1 Jno. 2 : 11. || comes from rebellion against God. Eze. 12 : 2. Rom. 10 : 21. Rom. 11 : 8, 10.

|| PRODUCES

Unbelief. Jno. 12 : 39, 40. 2 Cor. 4 : 3, 4.

Self-righteousness. Mat. 23 : 19, 26. Rev. 3 : 17.

Spiritual darkness or sin. Mat. 6 : 23. Luk. 11 : 34. Eph. 4 : 18.

All sorts of vices. Rom. 1 : 21, 24. Eph. 4 : 17-19.

The want of charity and holiness is a proof of || 1 Jno. 1 : 6, 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 9, 11.

|| is a work of the devil. 1 Kin. 22 : 22. 2 Cor. 4 : 4.

Warnings against || Mat. 6 : 23. Luk. 11 : 35. Eph. 5 : 8.

|| of ministers fatal to themselves and their people. Isa. 56 : 10. Mat. 15 : 14. Mar. 23 : 16. Luk. 6 : 39.

The wicked are in || Ps. 82 : 5. Pro. 4 : 19. Isa. 42 : 18-20. Isa. 59 : 10. Jer. 5 : 21. Eze. 12 : 2. Eph. 4 : 18. 2 Pet. 1 : 9.

|| of the wicked is wilful. Ps. 82 : 5. Eze. 12 : 2. Jno. 1 : 5. Jno. 3 : 19. Act. 28 : 27. Rom. 1 : 19, 21. 2 Pet. 3 : 5.

|| of obstinate sinners is a judgment of God. Deu. 28 : 28, 29. 1 Kin. 22 : 23. Ps. 69 : 23. Pro. 20 : 20. Isa. 6 : 9, 10. Isa. 29 : 10. Isa. 44 : 18. Zep. 1 : 17. Mat. 13 : 13-15. Mar. 4 : 12. Luk. 8 : 10. Jno. 9 : 39. Jno. 12 : 40. Rom. 11 : 8, 10. 2 Cor. 3 : 14, 15.

Deliverance from || promised. Isa. 29 : 18. Isa. 42 : 16. 2 Cor. 3 : 16.

Christ alone can remove || Isa. 42 : 7. Luk. 4 : 18. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno. 9 : 39. Jno. 12 : 35, 46. 2 Cor. 3 : 14. 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

God and Christ send ministers to re-



move || Mat. 5:14-16. Act. 26:18.  
2 Cor. 4:6.

Saints are delivered from || Mat. 13:16. Mar. 4:11. Luk. 8:10. Jno. 8:12. Eph. 5:8. Col. 1:13. 1 The. 5:4, 5. 1 Pet. 2:9.

Pray to be delivered from || Ps. 13:3. Ps. 119:18. Eph. 1:18.

|| REMOVED ILLUSTRATED. *Blind men cured.* Mat. 11:5. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9:7, 11, 25. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 9:18. *Church of Laodicea.* Rev. 3:18.

EXAMPLES. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 23:16, 24. *Israel.* Rom. 11:25. 2 Cor. 3:15. *Church of Laodicea.* Rev. 3:17.

## BONDAGE (SPIRITUAL).

See CHRISTIAN LIBERTY. REDEMPTION.

|| IS THE BONDAGE

Of the devil. 1 Tim. 3:7. 2 Tim. 2:26.

Of sin and corruption. Jno. 8:34. Act. 8:23. Rom. 6:16. Rom. 7:23. 2 Pet. 2:19.

Of fear. Rom. 8:15. Heb. 2:15.

Deliverance from || promised. Isa. 42:6, 7. Isa. 61:1.

Christ delivers from || Luk. 4:18-21. Jno. 8:36. Rom. 7:23-25. Heb. 2:15.

The gospel is the instrument to deliver from || Jno. 8:32. Rom. 8:2.

### SAINTS

Are delivered from || Rom. 6:18-22. Rom. 8:2. Col. 1:13.

Should not be entangled again with || Gal. 5:1.

All unconverted are under || Jno. 8:34. Rom. 6:17. Eph. 2:2. 2 Tim. 2:26. 2 Pet. 2:19.

TYPE OF || *Israelites in Egypt.* Exo. 1:13, 14.

## CALL OF GOD (THE).

See ELECTION. GOSPEL.

|| by His works. Ps. 19:1-4. Rom. 1:20.

|| by His Spirit. Neh. 9:30. Zec. 7:12. Act. 13:2.

|| by Christ. Isa. 55:5. Mat. 11:28. Jno. 7:37. Rom. 1:6.

|| by His gospel. 2 The. 2:14.

|| by His ministers. 2 Kin. 17:13. Jer. 7:25-27. Jer. 35:15. Jer. 44:4. Zec. 1:4. Rom. 1:5. 2 Cor. 5:20.

|| by His grace. Gal. 1:15. 2 Tim. 1:9.

|| by His love. Jer. 31:3. Hos. 11:1, 4.

|| is addressed to all. Pro. 8:4. Isa. 45:22. Mat. 24:14. Mar. 13:10. Mar. 16:15. Rom. 10:18. Col. 1:23.

|| to sinners. Mat. 9:13. Mar. 2:17. Luk. 5:32. 1 Tim. 1:15.

|| rejected by many. Pro. 1:24. Isa. 65:12. Isa. 66:4. Jer. 7:13. Mat. 20:16. Mat. 22:14. Rom. 10:16. & Isa. 53:1. & Jno. 12:38.

|| accepted by saints. Jno. 10:27. 1 Cor. 1:24.

|| IS

The consequence of election. Rom. 8:30. See *Election*.

According to the purpose of God. Rom. 8:28. Rom. 9:11, 23, 24. 2 Tim. 1:9.

Without repentance from God. Rom. 11:29. 1 The. 5:24.

Holy. 2 Tim. 1:9.

Heavenly. Phi. 3:14. Heb. 3:1.

To repentance. Mat. 9:13. Mar. 2:17. Luk. 5:32.

To reconciliation with God. Isa. 27:5. 2 Cor. 5:20.

To holiness. Rom. 1:7. 1 Cor. 1:2. 1 The. 4:7. 1 Pet. 1:15.

From darkness unto light. Act. 26:18. 1 Pet. 2:9.

From death unto life. Jno. 5:24, 25.

To liberty. Gal. 5:13.

To peace. 1 Cor. 7:15. Col. 3:15.

To fellowship with Christ. 1 Cor. 1 : 9.  
 To one hope. Eph. 1 : 18. Eph. 4 : 4.  
 To the eternal glory of Christ. Rom. 8 : 30. 2 The. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.  
 To the eternal inheritance. Heb. 9 : 15.  
 To the kingdom and glory of God. 1 The. 2 : 12.  
 To eternal life. 1 Tim. 6 : 12.

Walk worthy of your || Eph. 4 : 1. & 1 Cor. 7 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 12.  
 Pray to be counted worthy of || 2 The. 1 : 11.  
 Glorify God for your || 1 Pet. 2 : 9.  
 Blessed is he who receives and answers || Rev. 3 : 20. Rev. 19 : 9.

To-day if ye hear || harden not your hearts. Ps. 95 : 7, 8. Heb. 3 : 7, 8, 15. Heb. 4 : 7.

|| addressed to Israel. Isa. 43 : 1. Isa. 45 : 4. Isa. 48 : 12, 15. Act. 2 : 39.

|| addressed to the Gentiles. Isa. 43 : 6, 7. Isa. 55 : 5. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 26 : 17. Rom. 1 : 6. Rom. 9 : 24-26.

|| especially addressed to the prophets and apostles. Isa. 51 : 2. Jer. 1 : 5. Mar. 3 : 13. Gal. 1 : 15. See *Examples*.

#### REJECTION OF || LEADS TO

Exclusion from the means of grace.  
 Eze. 3 : 26. Eze. 12 : 2, 3. Mat. 10 : 14. Mar. 6 : 11. Luk. 9 : 5. Luk. 10 : 10, 11. Act. 13 : 46. Act. 18 : 6. Rev. 2 : 5.

Spiritual blindness. Act. 28 : 24, 27. Rom. 1 : 21. Rom. 11 : 7-10.

Delusion. Isa. 66 : 4. 2 The. 2 : 10, 11. Hardness of heart. Jer. 5 : 3. Jno. 12 : 38-40.

Temporal judgments. Isa. 65 : 12. Jer. 6 : 16, 19. Jer. 7 : 13-15. Jer. 13 : 10-14. Jer. 26 : 4-6. Jer. 35 : 17. Jer. 44 : 4-6. Zec. 7 : 12-14.

Rejection by God. Pro. 1 : 24-31. Jer. 6 : 19, 30. Jer. 7 : 28, 29. Hos. 9 : 17. Zec. 7 : 13.

Eternal damnation. Jno. 12 : 48. Heb. 2 : 1-3. Heb. 12 : 25.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Divine wisdom*. Pro.

9 : 1-6. *Marriage-feast*. Mat. 22 : 2-14. *Great supper*. Luk. 14 : 16-24.

EXAMPLES OF || TO *Abram*. Gen. 12 : 1. Isa. 51 : 2. Act. 7 : 3. Heb. 11 : 8. *Moses*. Exo. 3 : 4. *Aaron*. Exo. 28 : 1. Heb. 5 : 4. *Samuel*. 1 Sam. 3 : 10. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 1 : 5. *Jonah*. Jon. 1 : 1, 2. *Disciples*. Mar. 3 : 13. Luk. 6 : 13. *Saul*. Act. 9 : 15. *Barnabas and Paul*. Act. 13 : 2. *Paul*. Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 1. Gal. 1 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF REJECTION OF || BY *Israelites*. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 7 : 25-27. Jer. 35 : 15. Hos. 11 : 2, 7. Act. 13 : 46. Act. 18 : 6. Rom. 10 : 16, 21. *Jerusalem*. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. Luk. 19 : 42. Jno. 5 : 40.

## CARE.

See WAITING UPON GOD. TRUST.  
 CONTENTMENT.

#### BE WITHOUT ||

For any thing. 1 Cor. 7 : 32. Phi. 4 : 6.  
 For the things of material life. Mat. 6 : 25, 31. Luk. 12 : 22, 29.  
 For the future. Mat. 6 : 34.

#### MOTIVES FOR BEING FREE FROM ||

The goodness of Providence. Ps. 23 : 5, 6. Mat. 6 : 26, 28-30. Luk. 12 : 24, 27, 28. Luk. 22 : 35. 1 Pet. 5 : 7. See *Providence*.

God's promises of taking care of us and being with us. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. & Heb. 13 : 5. Ps. 121 : 8. Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2.

Cast on God every || Ps. 37 : 5. Ps. 55 : 22. Pro. 16 : 3. Phi. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

|| is useless. Mat. 6 : 27. Luk. 12 : 25, 26.

|| is vain. Ps. 39 : 6. Ecc. 4 : 8.

|| an obstacle to receiving the gospel. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14. Luk. 14 : 18-20.

Danger of being overcharged with || Luk. 21 : 34.

The wicked are full of || Job 20 : 20. Ecc. 5 : 12. Hos. 7 : 14.

|| sent by God as a punishment. Eze. 4:16. Eze. 12:19.

EXAMPLES. *Some disciples.* Luk. 9:59-61. *Martha.* Luk. 10:41.

## CHARACTER OF JESUS CHRIST.

See COMPASSION, LOVE, HUMILITY OF CHRIST.

Beneficent. Mat. 4:23. Mat. 8:7, 16. Mat. 9:35. Mat. 12:15. Mat. 14:14. Mat. 15:30. Luk. 22:51. Act. 10:38. See *Miracles of Christ.*

Compassionate. Isa. 40:11. Mat. 9:36. Mat. 11:28. Mat. 14:14. Mat. 15:32. Mat. 20:34. Mar. 8:1-3. Luk. 7:13. Luk. 19:41. Jno. 11:33-35. Heb. 4:15. See *Compassion of Christ.*

Faithful. Isa. 11:5. Jno. 17:4. Heb. 2:17. Heb. 3:2. Rev. 1:5.

Forgiving. Mar. 2:5. Luk. 23:34. Col. 3:13.

Full of grace. Ps. 45:2. Luk. 4:22. Jno. 1:14.

Full of wisdom. Mat. 7:28. Mat. 13:54. Mar. 1:22. Mar. 6:2. Luk. 2:40, 47, 52. Jno. 7:46.

Good. 2 Cor. 10:1.

Guileless. Isa. 53:9. 1 Pet. 2:22.

Holy. Luk. 1:35. Act. 3:14. Act. 4:27. Heb. 7:26. Rev. 3:7.

Humble. Zec. 9:9. Mat. 11:29. Mat. 20:28. Luk. 22:27. Jno. 13, 14. Phi. 2:7, 8. See *Humility of Christ.*

Innocent. Isa. 53:9. Mat. 27:4. Luk. 23:4. Jno. 19:4, 6. Heb. 7:26.

Loving. Jno. 13:1, 34. Jno. 14:21. Jno. 15:12, 13. Gal. 2:20. Eph. 5:2, 25. 1 Jno. 3:16. See *Love of Christ.*

Meek. Ps. 45:4. Isa. 42:2. & Mat. 12:19. Mat. 11:29. Mat. 21:5. 2 Cor. 10:1.

Merciful. Isa. 42:3. & Mat. 12:20. Luk. 9:56. Jno. 8:11. Jno. 12:47. 1 Tim. 1:16. Heb. 2:17.

Obedient to God. Ps. 40:7, 8. & Heb. 10:7. Jno. 4:34. Jno. 5:30. Jno. 6:38. Jno. 8:29. Jno. 14:31. Jno. 15:10. Jno. 17:4. Phi. 2:8. Heb. 5:8.

Patient. Isa. 53:7. & Act. 8:32. Mat. 27:14. Mar. 15:4, 5. Heb. 12:3. 1 Pet. 2:21, 23.

Righteous before God. Isa. 11:5. Isa. 53:11. Act. 3:14. Act. 7:52. Act. 22:14. Heb. 1:9. 1 Pet. 3:18. 1 Jno. 2:1.

Righteous before men. Isa. 11:4, 5. Jer. 23:5. Zec. 9:9. Mat. 27:24. Jno. 5:30. Act. 3:14. Act. 7:52.

Resigned. Isa. 53:7. Mat. 26:39, 42. Mar. 14:36. Luk. 22:42. Jno. 18:11.

Resisting temptation. Mat. 4:1-10. Jno. 16:33. Heb. 4:15. See *Temptation.*

Self-denying. Mat. 8:20. Mat. 20:28. Jno. 5:30. Jno. 6:38. Rom. 15:3. 2 Cor. 8:9. Phi. 2:7, 8. Heb. 12:2.

Sinless. Isa. 53:9. Jno. 8:46. 2 Cor. 5:21. Heb. 4:15. 1 Pet. 2:22. 1 Pet. 3:18. 1 Jno. 3:5.

Spotless. Heb. 7:26. Heb. 9:14. 1 Pet. 1:19.

Subject to His parents. Luk. 2:51.

Suffering evil without revenge. Luk. 9:53-56. 1 Pet. 2:23.

True. Pro. 8:7. Mal. 2:6. Jno. 1:14. Jno. 8:45. 1 Pet. 2:22. 1 Jno. 5:20.

Zealous for the service of God. Ps. 69:9. & Jno. 2:14-17. Luk. 2:49. Jno. 8:29.

Saints are predestinated to be conformed to || Rom. 8:29. Eph. 4:13.

## SAINTS SHOULD IMITATE JESUS-CHRIST IN

Beneficence. Act. 20:35. 2 Cor. 8:7-9.

Forgiving injuries. Col. 3:13.

Holiness. 1 Pet. 2:21, 22. 1 Jno. 2:6. 1 Jno. 3:3.

Humility. Mat. 11:29. Mat. 20:27, 28. Luk. 22:26, 27. Jno. 13:14-16. Phi. 2:5-8.

Love. Jno. 13:34. Jno. 15:12. Eph. 5:2, 25. 1 Jno. 3:16.

Meekness. Mat. 11:29.

Obedience to God. Jno. 15:10.

Overcoming sin. 1 Pet. 4:1, 2.

Overcoming the world. Jno. 16:33. 1 Jno. 5:4. Rev. 3:21.

Self-denial. Mat. 10:38. Mat. 16:24.  
Jno. 17:16. Rom. 15:1—3.  
Suffering reviling and persecution.  
Heb. 12:2—4. 1 Pet. 2:21, 23.  
1 Pet. 3:17, 18.

## CHARACTER OF THE WICKED.

See MALICE. FALL OF MAN. SIN.  
NAMES AND COMPARISONS APPLIED  
TO THE WICKED.

Abominable. Ezr. 9:14. Job 15:16.  
Ps. 14:1. Ps. 53:1. Isa. 66:3. Jer.  
16:18. Eze. 11:21. Eze. 16:52. Eze.  
44:13. Hos. 9:10. 1 Cor. 6:9. 1 Tim.  
1:10. Tit. 1:16. 1 Pet. 4:3. Rev. 21:8.  
Adulterers. Job 24:15. Pro. 6:26.  
Pro. 30:20. Jer. 5:7, 8. Jer. 9:2. Jer.  
13:27. Jer. 23:10, 14. Jer. 29:23.  
Eze. 22:11. Hos. 4:2. Hos. 7:4. Mal.  
3:5. Mat. 15:19. Mar. 7:21. 1 Cor.  
6:9. Gal. 5:19. Heb. 13:4. 2 Pet. 2:  
14.

Alienated from God. Isa. 29:13.  
Eph. 2:12, 13. Eph. 4:18. Col. 1:21.

Ambitious. Ps. 101:5. Pro. 17:19.  
Pro. 21:4. Ecc. 4:8. Isa. 5:8. Eze.  
31:10. Obad. v. 3, 4. Mic. 2:2.

Blasphemers. 2 Sam. 12:14. Ps. 74:  
18. Isa. 52:5. Eze. 20:27. Eze. 35:  
12. Act. 13:45. Act. 18:6. Rom. 2:  
24. 2 Tim. 3:2. Jas. 2:7. Rev. 16:9.

Blinded and in darkness. Isa. 42:19.  
Isa. 56:10. Isa. 59:10. Zep. 1:17.  
Mat. 15:14. Mat. 23:16. Jno. 3:19.  
Jno. 12:40. Rom. 1:21. 2 Cor. 4:4.  
Eph. 4:18. Eph. 5:8. 2 Pet. 1:9.

Bloodshedders. 2 Sam. 21:1. 2 Kin.  
24:4. Ps. 5:6. Ps. 26:9. Ps. 55:23.  
Ps. 59:2. Ps. 106:38. Pro. 1:16. Pro.  
29:10. Isa. 59:7. Lam. 4:13. Eze. 9:  
9. Eze. 22:2. Nah. 3:1. Rom. 3:15.

Brutish. Ps. 92:6. Ps. 94:8. Jer. 4:  
22. Jer. 10:8, 14. Tit. 1:12. 2 Pet.  
2:12. Jude v. 10.

Contentious, and lovers of strife. Ps.  
55:9. Pro. 6:14. Pro. 10:12. Pro.  
15:18. Pro. 16:28. Pro. 17:19. Pro.  
26:21. Pro. 29:22. Hab. 1:3. Rom.

1:29. 2 Cor. 12:20. Gal. 5:20. 1 Tim.  
6:5. Jas. 3:16.

Corrupt. Gen. 6:12. Ps. 14:1. Ps.  
53:1. Isa. 1:4. Eze. 20:44. Hos.  
9:9. Zep. 3:7. 1 Tim. 6:5. 2 Tim.  
3:8. 2 Pet. 1:4. 2 Pet. 2:12, 19. Jude  
v. 10.

Corrupters. 1 Sam. 2:24. 1 Kin. 14:  
16. 2 Kin. 14:24. 2 Kin. 21:16. 2 Chr.  
28:19. Neh. 13:26. Pro. 1:11—14.  
Pro. 28:10. Isa. 1:4. Jer. 6:28. Mat.  
23:15. Rom. 16:18. 2 Tim. 3:6. Tit.  
1:11. 2 Pet. 2:18. 2 Pet. 3:17. Rev.  
11:18.

Covetous. Isa. 57:17. Jer. 6:13.  
Jer. 8:10. Jer. 22:17. Eze. 33:31.  
Luk. 46:14. Rom. 1:29. 1 Cor. 5:10.  
1 Cor. 6:10. Eph. 5:5. 2 Tim. 3:2.  
2 Pet. 2:3, 14.

Crafty. Ps. 10:8—10. Ps. 35:7. Ps.  
38:12. Ps. 56:6. Pro. 7:10. Pro. 14:  
17. Jer. 9:8. Hos. 7:6. Act. 13:10.  
Eph. 4:4.

Cruel. Gen. 49:5. Ps. 27:12. Ps.  
71:4. Ps. 74:20. Pro. 11:17. Pro.  
12:10. Pro. 27:4. Jer. 6:23. Jer. 50:  
42. Lam. 4:3. 2 Tim. 3:3.

Deceitful. Ps. 5:6. Ps. 10:7. Ps.  
43:1. Ps. 52:2. Ps. 55:23. Ps. 119:  
118. Pro. 11:9. Pro. 12:20. Pro. 21:6.  
Jer. 8:5. Jer. 9:5. Jer. 14:14. Jer.  
23:26. Hos. 12:7. Amo. 8:5. Mic. 6:  
10—12. 2 Cor. 11:13. Eph. 4:14. 2 Pet.  
2:13. Rev. 22:15.

Denying God. Ps. 10:4. Ps. 14:1.  
Ps. 53:1. Ps. 59:7. Ps. 73:11. Ps.  
94:7. Isa. 29:15. Eze. 8:12. Eze. 9:9.  
Zep. 1:12. Eph. 2:12.

Despisers. Neh. 2:19. Ps. 123:4.  
Pro. 11:12. Pro. 14:21. Pro. 18:3.  
Isa. 65:5. Eze. 22:7. 2 Tim. 3:3.  
2 Pet. 2:10. Jude v. 8.

Disobedient to parents. Pro. 15:20.  
Pro. 30:17. Pro. 19:26. Eze. 22:7.  
Rom. 1:30. 2 Tim. 3:2.

Dissemblers. Ps. 12:2. Ps. 28:3.  
Ps. 109:2. Pro. 10:18. Pro. 26:24—26.  
Jer. 9:8.

Destroyers. Pro. 24:2. Isa. 59:7.  
Rom. 3:16.

Drinking iniquity like water. Job  
15:16.



Drunkards. Pro. 23 : 21. Isa. 22 : 13. Isa. 28 : 1. Isa. 56 : 12. Hos. 7 : 5. Joe. 1 : 5. 1 Cor. 5 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Gal. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

Enemies of God. Rom. 5 : 10. Rom. 8 : 7. Col. 1 : 21.

Envious. Gen. 37 : 11. Ps. 106 : 16. Ecc. 4 : 4. Eze. 35 : 11. Mat. 27 : 18. Mar. 15 : 10. Act. 5 : 17. Act. 13 : 45. Rom. 1 : 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Gal. 5 : 21. Tit. 3 : 3.

Evil-doers. Job 8 : 20. Ps. 26 : 5. Ps. 37 : 1, 9. Ps. 94 : 16. Ps. 119 : 115. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 14 : 20. Isa. 31 : 2. Jer. 20 : 13. Jer. 23 : 14. 2 Tim. 2 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 3 : 16. 1 Pet. 4 : 15.

Extortioners and thieves. Job 5 : 5. Job 24 : 14. Ps. 50 : 18. Ps. 119 : 61. Isa. 1 : 23. Jer. 7 : 9. Eze. 22 : 12. Hos. 4 : 2. Hos. 7 : 1. Amo. 3 : 10. Nah. 3 : 1. Mat. 6 : 19. Mat. 15 : 19. Mat. 21 : 13. Mat. 23 : 25. Mar. 7 : 22. Luk. 18 : 11. Jno. 12 : 6. 1 Cor. 5 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Rev. 9 : 21.

False swearers. Isa. 48 : 1. Jer. 5 : 2. Jer. 7 : 9. Hos. 4 : 2. Hos. 10 : 4. Mal. 3 : 5. 1 Tim. 1 : 10.

Flatterers. Job 17 : 5. Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 2. Pro. 26 : 28. Pro. 29 : 5. Eze. 12 : 24. Rom. 16 : 18.

Foolish. Deu. 32 : 6. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1. Ps. 74 : 22. Ps. 92 : 6. Ps. 94 : 8. Pro. 1 : 22. Pro. 10 : 23. Pro. 13 : 19. Pro. 14 : 9. Pro. 15 : 5. Pro. 18 : 6. Ecc. 2 : 14. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 5 : 21. Jer. 10 : 8. Mar. 7 : 22. Rom. 1 : 22. Tit. 3 : 3.

Froward. Deu. 32 : 20. 2 Sam. 22 : 27. Job 5 : 13. Ps. 18 : 26. Pro. 2 : 15. Pro. 3 : 32. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 10 : 31. Pro. 11 : 20. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 20. Pro. 21 : 8. Pro. 22 : 5.

Full of lusts. Num. 11 : 4. Ps. 106 : 14. Jas. 4 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude v. 16, 18.

Full of deceit. Job 15 : 35. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 35 : 20. Ps. 36 : 3. Ps. 50 : 19. Ps. 55 : 11. Ps. 109 : 2. Pro. 12 : 5. Pro. 20 : 10. Jer. 5 : 27. Jer. 6 : 13. Mar. 7 : 22. Act. 13 : 10. Rom. 1 : 29. Rom. 3 : 13.

Gluttons. Pro. 23 : 21. Isa. 22 : 13. Isa. 56 : 11. Gal. 5 : 21. Phi. 3 : 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

Hardened. Exo. 9 : 34, 35. Jos. 11 : 20. Jer. 5 : 3. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Mar. 3 : 5. Jno. 12 : 40. Rom. 11 : 25. 2 Cor. 3 : 14.

Haters of God. Ps. 68 : 1. Ps. 139 : 21. Jno. 15 : 23, 24. Rom. 1 : 30.

Haters of saints. Gen. 37 : 8. 1 Kin. 22 : 8. 2 Chr. 18 : 7. Ps. 25 : 19. Ps. 41 : 7. Ps. 69 : 4. Ps. 109 : 5. Isa. 66 : 5. Eze. 35 : 11. Jno. 15 : 18. Jno. 17 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 13.

Haters of the upright. Pro. 29 : 10. Amo. 5 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Haters of good. Pro. 13 : 19. Mic. 3 : 2. Act. 13 : 10. Rom. 8 : 7.

Haters of light. Job 24 : 13. Jno. 3 : 20.

Hypocrites. Job 13 : 16. Job 34 : 30. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 29 : 13. Isa. 32 : 6. Isa. 33 : 14. Jer. 12 : 2. Mat. 6 : 2. Mat. 15 : 7. Mat. 22 : 18. Mat. 23 : 27-29. Mat. 24 : 51. Mar. 7 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 3 : 5.

Idle and slothful. Pro. 6 : 9. Pro. 12 : 24. Pro. 13 : 4. Pro. 15 : 19. Pro. 19 : 24. Pro. 21 : 25. Pro. 24 : 30. Pro. 26 : 16. Mat. 25 : 26. Tit. 1 : 12.

Idolaters. Ps. 97 : 7. 1 Cor. 5 : 10. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 7. Gal. 5 : 20. Eph. 5 : 5. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Impudent. Pro. 7 : 13. Jer. 6 : 15. Jer. 8 : 12. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Zep. 3 : 5.

Knowing not God. 1 Sam. 2 : 12. Jer. 2 : 8. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 9 : 3. Hos. 4 : 1. Hos. 5 : 4. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Cor. 15 : 34. Gal. 4 : 8. Eph. 2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 5. 2 The. 1 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

Liars. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 52 : 3. Ps. 58 : 3. Ps. 59 : 12. Ps. 62 : 4. Ps. 116 : 11. Isa. 30 : 9. Isa. 59 : 3, 13. Jer. 5 : 31. Jer. 14 : 14. Hos. 4 : 2. Jno. 8 : 55. 1 Tim. 1 : 10. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 12. Rev. 2 : 2. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Lovers of pleasure more than of God. 2 Tim. 3 : 4. Jas. 4 : 3, 4. Jas. 5 : 5.

Loving evil. Gen. 6 : 5. Ps. 52 : 3. Ecc. 8 : 11. Mic. 3 : 2. Mic. 7 : 3.

Mischievous and malignant. Neh. 6 : 2. Job 15 : 35. Ps. 7 : 14. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 26 : 10. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 36 : 4. Ps. 38 : 12.

Ps. 52 : 2. Ps. 140 : 2. Pro. 4 : 16. Pro. 6 : 14, 18. Pro. 10 : 23. Pro. 24 : 2, 8. Isa. 59 : 4. Eze. 11 : 2. Rom. 1 : 29.

Mockers. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 2 : 19. Neh. 4 : 1. Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 22 : 8. Ps. 119 : 51. Pro. 1 : 22. Pro. 3 : 34. Pro. 13 : 1. Pro. 19 : 29. Pro. 21 : 24. Pro. 24 : 9. Pro. 29 : 8. Pro. 30 : 17. Isa. 28 : 14. Isa. 29 : 20. Jer. 9 : 5. Jer. 15 : 17. Mat. 27 : 29. Mar. 15 : 31. Luk. 22 : 63. Luk. 23 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude v. 18.

Murderers. 2 Sam. 4 : 11. Job 4 : 14. Job 24 : 14. Ps. 10 : 8. Ps. 96 : 6. Pro. 1 : 11. Isa. 1 : 15. Jer. 22 : 17. Hos. 4 : 2. Nah. 3 : 1. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21. Rom. 1 : 29. Rom. 3 : 15. Gal. 5 : 21. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. Rev. 9 : 21. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Obstinate and stubborn. Exo. 32 : 9. Num. 14 : 44. Deu. 9 : 27. Jud. 2 : 19. Ps. 78 : 8. Isa. 48 : 4. Jer. 7 : 26. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Act. 7 : 51.

Oppressors. Job 27 : 13. Ps. 7 : 13. Ps. 55 : 3. Ps. 72 : 4. Ps. 73 : 8. Ps. 119 : 122. Pro. 3 : 31. Isa. 10 : 1. Jer. 21 : 12. Eze. 22 : 29. Amo. 4 : 1. Amo. 5 : 12. Mic. 2 : 2. Mal. 3 : 5. Jas. 2 : 6.

Passionate. Gen. 49 : 6. Pro. 27 : 3. Pro. 29 : 22. Ecc. 7 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Gal. 5 : 20.

Persecutors. Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 69 : 26. Ps. 109 : 16. Ps. 119 : 161. Ps. 143 : 3. Jer. 15 : 15. Lam. 4 : 19. Mat. 23 : 34. Gal. 4 : 29.

Perverse. Deu. 32 : 5. Pro. 12 : 8. Pro. 14 : 2. Pro. 28 : 18. Mat. 17 : 17. Luk. 9 : 41. Phi. 2 : 15.

Profane. Jer. 23 : 11. Eze. 20 : 13. Eze. 21 : 25. Eze. 28 : 16. Mal. 1 : 12. Mal. 2 : 11. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. Heb. 12 : 16.

Proud and vain. Ps. 12 : 3. Ps. 31 : 23. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 59 : 12. Ps. 73 : 6-9. Ps. 94 : 2. Ps. 119 : 21, 78. Pro. 15 : 25. Pro. 16 : 5. Pro. 30 : 13. Isa. 2 : 12. Isa. 13 : 11. Jer. 13 : 9. Mal. 4 : 1. Rom. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 5 : 2. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 2, 4. Jas. 4 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. Jude v. 16.

Rebellious against God. Neh. 9 : 26. Ps. 78 : 8. Ps. 106 : 7. Ps. 107 : 11. Isa. 65 : 2. Jer. 5 : 23. Jer. 6 : 28. Eze. 2 : 3. Eze. 20 : 38. Hos. 9 : 15. Rom. 2 : 8.

Rom. 10 : 21. Col. 3 : 6. Tit. 1 : 16. Tit. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.

Refusing to know God. Exo. 5 : 2. Job 21 : 14, 15. Jer. 9 : 6. Rom. 1 : 28.

Revengeful and violent. Gen. 27 : 41. Gen. 49 : 5. 2 Sam. 3 : 27. 2 Sam. 22 : 49. Ps. 7 : 16. Ps. 18 : 48. Ps. 27 : 12. Ps. 44 : 16. Ps. 74 : 20. Ps. 86 : 14. Ps. 140 : 1, 11. Pro. 16 : 29. Isa. 59 : 6. Jer. 20 : 10. Eze. 8 : 17. Eze. 25 : 12, 15.

Revilers. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 44 : 16. Isa. 51 : 7. Mat. 5 : 11. Mat. 27 : 39. Mar. 15 : 32. Luk. 23 : 39. Act. 14 : 5. Rom. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 10.

Reprobate. Jer. 6 : 30. Rom. 1 : 28. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 8. Tit. 1 : 16.

Scared in their conscience. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 15.

Seducers. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 5. Luk. 21 : 8. Rom. 16 : 18. Eph. 4 : 14. 2 Tim. 3 : 13. Tit. 1 : 10. 2 Pet. 2 : 14. 2 Jno. v. 7.

Selfish. Phi. 2 : 21. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

Sensual. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude v. 19.

Slanders and backbiters. Ps. 50 : 20. Ps. 119 : 69. Ps. 140 : 3. Jer. 6 : 28. Jer. 9 : 4. Rom. 1 : 30. Rom. 3 : 13. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Servants of the devil. Jno. 8 : 44. Eph. 2 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 26. Heb. 2 : 14, 15.

Servants of sin. Jno. 8 : 34. Rom. 6 : 16. Eph. 2 : 3. Tit. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.

Sinners. Gen. 13 : 13. Num. 32 : 14. 1 Sam. 15 : 18. Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 26 : 9. Ps. 104 : 35. Pro. 1 : 10. Pro. 11 : 31. Pro. 13 : 21. Ecc. 8 : 12. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 13 : 9. Isa. 33 : 14. Amo. 9 : 10. Mat. 26 : 45. Luk. 6 : 32. Jno. 9 : 31. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 18. Jude v. 15. Sold to do evil. 1 Kin. 21 : 20, 25. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. Rom. 7 : 14.

Traitors and treacherous. Isa. 21 : 2. Isa. 33 : 1. Jer. 9 : 2. Mal. 2 : 10. Mat. 24 : 10. Mar. 13 : 12. Luk. 6 : 16. Luk. 21 : 16. 2 Tim. 3 : 4.

Transgressors. Ps. 37 : 38. Ps. 51 : 13. Ps. 59 : 5. Pro. 2 : 22. Pro. 11 : 3. Pro. 13 : 2. Pro. 21 : 18. Pro. 22 : 12. Pro. 23 : 28. Pro. 26 : 10. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 48 : 8. Hos. 14 : 9.

Unbelievers. 2 Kin. 7:19. 2 Kin. 17:14. Ps. 106:24. Mat. 17:17. Mar. 9:19. Luk. 9:41. Jno. 8:24. Jno. 10:26. Act. 14:2. Act. 19:9. Rom. 11:20. Rom. 15:31. 2 Cor. 4:4. Heb. 3:19. Heb. 4:6. Rev. 21:8.

Uncircumcised in heart. Jer. 9:26. Eze. 44:7. Act. 7:51.

Ungodly. 2 Sam. 22:5. 2 Chr. 19:2. Ps. 1:1, 5. Ps. 3:7. Ps. 18:4. Pro. 16:27. 1 Tim. 1:9. 1 Pet. 4:18. 2 Pet. 2:5. 2 Pet. 3:7. Jude v. 4.

Ungrateful. Ps. 35:12. Ps. 38:20. Ps. 109:5. Jer. 18:20. Luk. 6:35. Rom. 1:21. 2 Tim. 3:2.

Unjust. Ps. 43:1. Pro. 11:7. Pro. 29:27. Zep. 3:5. Mat. 5:45. Luk. 16:10. 2 Pet. 2:9. Rev. 22:11.

Unrighteous. Job 27:7. Ps. 71:4. Isa. 10:1. Isa. 55:7. Rom. 1:18, 29. Rom. 2:8. 1 Cor. 6:9. 2 The. 2:12.

Unclean and fornicators. Mat. 15:19. Mar. 7:21. Rom. 1:29. 1 Cor. 6:9. 1 Cor. 10:8. 2 Cor. 12:21. Gal. 5:19. Eph. 5:5. Col. 3:5. 1 Tim. 1:10. 2 Tim. 3:3. Heb. 13:4. 1 Pet. 4:3. Rev. 9:21. Rev. 21:8. Rev. 22:15.

Unmerciful. Pro. 12:10. Hos. 4:1. Rom. 1:31.

Wicked. Gen. 6:5. 1 Sam. 24:13. Job 21:30. Ps. 5:9. Ps. 7:9. Ps. 9:17. Ps. 34:21. Ps. 58:2. Ps. 59:5. Ps. 82:2. Ps. 119:53. Pro. 2:22. Pro. 11:5. Pro. 12:21. Pro. 14:32. Pro. 19:28. Isa. 13:11. Isa. 26:10. Eze. 3:19. Eze. 18:20. Dan. 12:10. Hos. 7:3. Jon. 1:2. Mat. 22:18. Mar. 7:22. Rom. 1:29. See *Malice*.

Workers of iniquity. Job 31:3. Job 34:8, 22. Ps. 5:5. Ps. 6:8. Ps. 14:4. Ps. 28:3. Ps. 36:12. Ps. 53:4. Ps. 59:2. Ps. 92:7, 9. Ps. 94:4. Ps. 125:5. Ps. 141:9. Pro. 10:29. Pro. 21:15. Isa. 31:2. Hos. 6:8. Mat. 7:23. Luk. 13:27.

Without natural affection. Rom. 1:31. 2 Tim. 3:3.

Without faithfulness. Jer. 5:1. Rom. 1:31. 2 Tim. 3:3.

Without the fear of God. Ps. 36:1. Mal. 3:5. Rom. 3:18.

Without understanding. Deu. 32:28.

Ps. 14:2. Ps. 53:2. Ps. 94:8. Isa. 1:3. Isa. 44:18, 19. Isa. 56:11. Dan. 12:10. Rom. 1:21, 31. Rom. 3:11.

Character of the wicked described. Mat. 15:19. Mar. 7:21-23. Rom. 1:29-31. Rom. 3:11-18. 1 Cor. 6:9, 10. Gal. 5:19-21. 2 Tim. 3:2-5. Tit. 3:3. 1 Pet. 4:3.

## CHASTITY.

### See CHRISTIAN LIFE AND CONDUCT.

|| commanded. Exo. 20:14. Pro. 5:8. Pro. 31:3. Rom. 13:13. 1 Cor. 6:15-18. Eph. 5:3. Col. 3:5. 1 The. 4:3-5. Tit. 2:5. Jas. 1:27.

|| required in the looks. Job 31:1. Mat. 5:28.

|| required in speech. Eph. 4:29. Eph. 5:3, 4.

|| required in the heart. Pro. 6:25. Keep your body in || Rom. 6:19. 1 Cor. 6:13, 15-18.

God keeps saints in || Ecc. 7:26.

Wisdom keeps in || Pro. 2:10-16. Pro. 7:1-5.

Drunkenness destroys || Pro. 23:31-33.

Avoid those who are devoid of || 1 Cor. 5:9-11. Eph. 5:5, 7. 1 Pet. 4:3.

The wicked are devoid of || Rom. 1:24, 29. Eph. 4:19. 2 Pet. 2:14. Jude v. 8.

Motives for || 1 Cor. 3:16, 17. 1 Cor. 6:18, 19. 2 Cor. 7:1. 1 The. 4:7.

Evil consequences of the want of || Pro. 2:16-19. Pro. 5:9-11. Pro. 6:26-32. Pro. 7:25-27. Pro. 22:14. Ecc. 7:26. Hos. 4:2.

Punishment for want of || Jer. 5:7-9. Jer. 13:27. 1 Cor. 3:16, 17. Col. 3:5, 6. Heb. 13:4. Jas. 1:15.

The want of || excludes from heaven. 1 Cor. 6:9, 10. Gal. 5:19-21. Eph. 5:5. Rev. 21:8. Rev. 22:15.

EXAMPLES. *Abimelech*. Gen. 20:3-5. *Joseph*. Gen. 39:7-12. *Boaz*. Ruth 3:13. *Job*. Job 31:1, 9.

## CHILDREN.

See PARENTS.

|| are a gift of God. Gen. 33 : 5.  
1 Sam. 1 : 27. 1 Chr. 28 : 5. Ps. 113 : 9.  
Ps. 127 : 3.

|| SHOULD

Observe the law of God. Deu. 30 : 2.  
Pro. 28 : 7.

Fear God. Deu. 31 : 13.

Honour and fear their parents. Exo.  
20 : 12. Lev. 19 : 3. Deu. 5 : 16.  
Mat. 15 : 4. Mat. 19 : 19. Mar.  
7 : 10. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20.  
Eph. 6 : 2. Heb. 12 : 9.

Obeys their parents. Pro. 6 : 20. Eph.  
6 : 1. Col. 3 : 20.

Attend to the instruction of their  
parents. Pro. 1 : 8. Pro. 3 : 1. Pro.  
4 : 1, 20. Pro. 5 : 1, 2. Pro. 6 : 20.  
Pro. 13 : 1. Pro. 23 : 22.

Take care of their parents. 1 Tim. 5 : 4.

Honour the aged. Lev. 19 : 32. Pro.  
23 : 22. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

DUTIFUL ||

Are a joy to their parents. Pro.  
10 : 1. Pro. 15 : 20. Pro. 23 : 24,  
25. Pro. 27 : 11. Pro. 29 : 3.

Shall be blessed. Exo. 20 : 12. Deu.  
5 : 16. Pro. 3 : 1-4. Eph. 6 : 1-3.

Filial piety is well-pleasing unto the  
Lord. Col. 3 : 20. 1 Tim. 5 : 4.

|| are enabled to glorify God. Ps.  
8 : 2. Mat. 21 : 15, 16.

Christ was an example for || Luk.  
2 : 51. Jno. 19 : 26, 27.

REBELLIOUS || TOWARDS PARENTS

Are disobedient. Rom. 1 : 30. 2 Tim.  
3 : 2.

Despise them. Pro. 15 : 5, 20. Eze.  
22 : 7.

Curse them. Pro. 30 : 11.

Are a reproach to them. Pro. 19 : 26.

Are a calamity. Pro. 19 : 13.

Are a grief to them. Pro. 10 : 1. Pro.  
17 : 21, 25.

Respect not the aged. Isa. 3 : 5.

## CURSES AND PUNISHMENT AGAINST

|| WHO

Despise their parents. Deu. 27 : 16.  
Eze. 22 : 7, 15.

Disobey their parents. Deu. 21 :  
18-21.

Mock their parents. Pro. 30 : 17.

Curse their parents. Exo. 21 : 17.  
Lev. 20 : 9. Pro. 20 : 20. Mat.  
15 : 4. Mar. 7 : 10.

Smite their parents. Exo. 21 : 15.

Mock and despise the aged. 2 Kin.  
2 : 23, 24.

Are drunkards and gluttons. Deu.  
21 : 20, 21.

EXAMPLES OF DUTIFUL || *Shem*  
*and Japheth.* Gen. 9 : 23-27. *Jacob.*  
Gen. 28 : 7. *Joseph.* Gen. 45 : 9-13.  
Gen. 46 : 29. Gen. 47 : 12, 30. *Ra-*  
*hab.* Jos. 2 : 13. *Daughter of Jeph-*  
*thah.* Jud. 11 : 34, 36. *Samuel.* 1 Sam.  
3 : 19. *David.* 1 Sam. 17 : 20. 1 Sam.  
22 : 3. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 2 : 19. *Josiah.*  
2 Chr. 34 : 3. *Esther.* Est. 2 : 20.  
*Elihu.* Job 32 : 4, 6. *Sons of Jonadab.*  
Jer. 35 : 16-19. *Daniel.* Dan. 1 : 8.  
*Timothy.* 2 Tim. 3 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED || *Ham.*  
Gen. 9 : 21-25. *Esau.* Gen. 26 : 34, 35.  
*Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12, 23-25. *Sons*  
*of Samuel.* 1 Sam. 8 : 3. *Absalom.*  
2 Sam. 15 : 10. *Adonijah.* 1 Kin. 1 : 5.  
*Children of Bethel.* 2 Kin. 2 : 23, 24.  
*Adrammelech and Sharezer.* 2 Kin. 19 :  
37.

## CHRIST IS GOD.

See HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST.  
TRINITY.

Christ is the image of God. 2 Cor.  
4 : 4. Col. 1 : 15. & Jno. 14 : 9.

Christ is the express image of the  
person of God. Heb. 1 : 3.

Christ is God manifest in the flesh.  
1 Tim. 3 : 16. & Jno. 1 : 1, 14.

Christ is one with God. Jno. 10 :  
30, 38. Jno. 12 : 45. Jno. 14 : 7-9. Jno.  
17 : 11.



Christ is in God, and God in Christ.  
Jno. 8 : 16. Jno. 10 : 38. Jno. 14 : 10,  
11, 20. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

In Christ dwelleth all the fulness of  
the Godhead. Col. 2 : 9.

TITLES EQUALLY GIVEN TO GOD AND  
TO CHRIST.

*God.*

*Jesus Christ.*

*God.*

Deu. 4 : 39. Ps. 45 : 7. &  
2 Sam. 7 : 22. Heb. 1 : 8, 9.  
2 Kin. 19 : 15. Jno. 1 : 1.  
1 Chr. 17 : 20. Rom. 9 : 5.  
Isa. 45 : 6. Tit. 2 : 13.  
Mar. 12 : 32. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Only true God.

Jno. 17 : 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Mighty God.

Jer. 32 : 18. Isa. 9 : 6.

God and Saviour.

Isa. 45 : 21. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.  
Luk. 1 : 47. Tit. 2 : 13.  
Tit. 3 : 4. Jude v. 25.

Lord and Saviour.

Isa. 43 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 11.  
Isa. 60 : 16. 2 Pet. 2 : 20.  
Hos. 13 : 4. 2 Pet. 3 : 18.

Saviour of all men and of the world.

1 Tim. 4 : 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.

Saviour.

Isa. 43 : 3. Luk. 2 : 11.  
Isa. 49 : 26. Act. 5 : 31.  
1 Tim. 1 : 1. Eph. 5 : 23.  
1 Tim. 2 : 3. Phi. 3 : 20.  
Tit. 1 : 3. 2 Tim. 1 : 10.  
Tit. 2 : 10. Tit. 1 : 4.  
Tit. 3 : 4. Tit. 3 : 6.

Jehovah, the Lord.

Exo. 3 : 15. Isa. 40 : 3. &  
Mat. 3 : 3.

Jehovah, the Lord of hosts.

1 Chr. 17 : 24. Ps. 24 : 10.  
Ps. 84 : 3. Isa. 6 : 1-5. &  
Isa. 51 : 15. Jno. 12 : 41.  
Jer. 32 : 18. Isa. 8 : 13, 14.  
Jer. 46 : 18. Isa. 54 : 5.

*God.*

*Jesus Christ.*

The Lord.

Mat. 11 : 25. Luk. 2 : 11.  
Mat. 22 : 37. Jno. 20 : 28.  
Mar. 12 : 29. Act. 10 : 36.  
Luk. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 2 : 8.  
Rom. 10 : 12. 1 Cor. 8 : 6.  
Rev. 4 : 8. 1 Cor. 12 : 3  
Rev. 11 : 15. Phi. 2 : 11

Lord of all.

Rom. 10 : 12. Act. 10 : 36.

The Holy One of Israel.

Ps. 71 : 22. Isa. 41 : 14.  
Ps. 89 : 18. Isa. 43 : 3.  
Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 47 : 4.  
Isa. 45 : 11. Isa. 54 : 5.

King of kings, Lord of lords.

1 Tim. 6 : 15, 16. Rev. 17 : 14.  
Rev. 19 : 16.

I AM.

Exo. 3 : 14. Jno. 8 : 58.

The First and the Last.

Isa. 44 : 6. Rev. 1 : 11, 17.  
Isa. 41 : 4. Rev. 22 : 13.  
Isa. 48 : 12.

Alpha and Omega.

Rev. 1 : 8. Rev. 22 : 13.

CHRIST IS CALLED

True God and eternal life. 1 Jno.  
5 : 20.

God over all, blessed for ever. Rom.  
9 : 5.

The Lord. Mat. 3 : 3. Mar. 1 : 3.  
Luk. 1 : 76. Luk. 3 : 4. Jno. 1 : 23.

The Lord strong and mighty. Ps.  
24 : 8.

The Lord, our righteousness. Jer.  
23 : 6. & 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

The Lord, (by David.) Ps. 110 : 1.  
& Mat. 22 : 43-45. Mar. 12 : 36.  
Luk. 20 : 42-44. Act. 2 : 34.

Lord and God. Jno. 20 : 28.

The Word of God. Jno. 1 : 1. 1 Jno.  
1 : 1. 1 Jno. 5 : 7. Rev. 19 : 13.

The Lord God, the Shepherd. Isa.  
40 : 10, 11. & Heb. 13 : 20.

The Lord, Angel of the covenant.  
Mal. 3 : 1. & Luk. 2 : 27.

The Lord of glory. 1 Cor. 2 : 8. Jas.  
2 : 1.

Emmanuel, God with us. Isa. 7 : 14.  
& Mat. 1 : 23.

King of glory. Ps. 24 : 8, 10.

Prince of the kings of the earth. Rev.  
1 : 5.

Angel of the presence of the Lord.  
Isa. 63 : 9.

PERFECTIONS ASCRIBED EQUALLY TO  
GOD AND TO CHRIST.

*God.* *Jesus Christ.*

Is eternal.

Deu. 33 : 27.	Dan. 7 : 14.
Ps. 90 : 2.	Mic. 5 : 2.
Ps. 93 : 2.	Jno. 1 : 1.
Ps. 102 : 12.	Jno. 8 : 58.
Ps. 146 : 10.	Jno. 17 : 5, 24.
Isa. 40 : 28.	Col. 1 : 17.
Dan. 4 : 34.	Heb. 1 : 8.
Hab. 1 : 12.	& Ps. 45 : 6.
Rom. 16 : 26.	Heb. 13 : 8.
	Rev. 1 : 18.

Exists before the foundation of all things.

Gen. 1 : 1, 2.	Pro. 8 : 22-30.
Ps. 90 : 2.	Jno. 1 : 1.
Pro. 8 : 22.	Jno. 17 : 5, 24.
Jno. 1 : 1.	Col. 1 : 17.

Is unchangeable.

Ps. 33 : 11.	Ps. 102 : 26, 27.
Mal. 3 : 6.	& Heb. 1 : 11.
Heb. 6 : 17, 18.	Luk. 21 : 33.
Jas. 1 : 17.	Heb. 13 : 8.

Is almighty.

Deu. 10 : 17.	Mat. 28 : 18.
Job 37 : 23.	Eph. 1 : 21.
Ps. 147 : 5.	Phi. 3 : 21.
Jer. 32 : 17.	Col. 2 : 10.
Rom. 1 : 20.	Heb. 1 : 3.
Eph. 1 : 19.	Rev. 12 : 10.

Has power to save and to destroy.

Mat. 10 : 28.	Isa. 22 : 22.
Luk. 12 : 5.	Rev. 1 : 18.
Jas. 4 : 12.	Rev. 3 : 7.

Is unsearchable.

Job 11 : 7-9.	Pro. 30 : 4.
Job 36 : 26.	Mat. 11 : 27.

Is omnipresent.

1 Kin. 8 : 27.	Mat. 18 : 20.
Pro. 15 : 3.	Mat. 28 : 20.
Ps. 139 : 1-13.	Jno. 1 : 48, 49.
Jer. 23 : 23, 24.	Jno. 3 : 13.
Amo. 9 : 2, 3.	Eph. 4 : 10.

*God.*

*Jesus Christ.*

Is omniscient.

Ps. 139 : 1-6.	Jno. 16 : 30.
Act. 15 : 18.	Jno. 21 : 17.
Heb. 4 : 13.	Col. 2 : 3.

Knows and searches the hearts.

1 Kin. 8 : 39.	Mat. 9 : 2, 4.
1 Chr. 28 : 9.	Mat. 12 : 25.
Ps. 7 : 9.	Mar. 2 : 8.
Ps. 44 : 21.	Jno. 2 : 24, 25.
Ps. 139 : 2, 4.	Jno. 6 : 70.
Jer. 11 : 20.	Jno. 21 : 17.
Jer. 17 : 10.	Act. 1 : 24.
Eze. 11 : 5.	Rev. 2 : 23.

Knows the things to come.

Deu. 31 : 16.	Mat. 16 : 21.
Isa. 42 : 9.	Mat. 26 : 2, 21.
Isa. 45 : 21.	Mar. 14 : 13, 16.
Isa. 46 : 10.	Jno. 6 : 64.
Isa. 48 : 3.	Jno. 13 : 1.
Luk. 11 : 49.	Jno. 18 : 4.

Is holy.

Lev. 19 : 2.	Act. 3 : 14.
Lev. 20 : 26.	Act. 4 : 27.
Ps. 99 : 9.	Rev. 3 : 7.
Rev. 4 : 8.	Rev. 15 : 4.

Is true.

Exo. 34 : 6.	Jno. 1 : 14.
Deu. 32 : 4.	Jno. 14 : 6.
Jno. 7 : 28.	1 Jno. 5 : 20.
Jno. 17 : 3.	Rev. 3 : 7.

Is righteous.

Ps. 7 : 9.	Ps. 45 : 7 &
Ps. 11 : 7.	Heb. 1 : 9
Ps. 48 : 10.	Isa. 11 : 5.
Ps. 71 : 19.	Isa. 32 : 1.
Ps. 89 : 14.	Jer. 23 : 5.
Ps. 97 : 2.	Act. 3 : 14.
Ps. 116 : 5.	Act. 7 : 52.
Ps. 119 : 137.	Act. 22 : 14.
	1 Jno. 2 : 1.

Is life.

Deu. 30 : 20.	Jno. 11 : 25.
Ps. 27 : 1.	Jno. 14 : 6.
Ps. 36 : 9.	Col. 3 : 4.

Of Him and through Him are all things.

Rom. 11 : 36.	1 Cor. 8 : 6.
---------------	---------------

Is all and in all.

1 Cor. 15 : 28.	Col. 3 : 11.
-----------------	--------------

ACTS & OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED  
TO GOD AND TO CHRIST.

*God.**Jesus Christ.*

Has created the world and all things  
visible and invisible.

Neh. 9 : 6.	Ps. 33 : 6.
Ps. 146 : 6.	Jno. 1 : 3, 10.
Isa. 44 : 24.	1 Cor. 8 : 6.
Jer. 27 : 5.	Eph. 3 : 9.
Act. 14 : 15.	Col. 1 : 16.
Act. 17 : 24.	Heb. 1 : 2, 10.

Sustains and preserves all things.

Ps. 104 : 5-9.	Col. 1 : 17.
Jer. 5 : 22.	Heb. 1 : 3.
Jer. 31 : 35.	Jude v. 1.

Worketh all in all.

1 Cor. 12 : 6.	Col. 3 : 11.
Eph. 1 : 23.	Phi. 4 : 13.

Has redeemed His people.

Ps. 31 : 5.	Eph. 1 : 7.
Isa. 43 : 1-4.	Col. 1 : 14.
Isa. 44 : 21-23.	Heb. 9 : 12, 15.
Isa. 63 : 16.	1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.
Act. 20 : 28.	Rev. 5 : 9.

Imparts the power of miracles.

Deu. 6 : 22.	Mat. 10 : 1.
Act. 15 : 12.	Mar. 6 : 7.
Act. 19 : 11.	Luk. 9 : 1.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Act. 9 : 34.

Has raised Christ from the dead.

Act. 2 : 24.	Jno. 2 : 19.
Eph. 1 : 20.	Jno. 10 : 18.

Quickeneth the dead.

Jno. 5 : 21.	Jno. 5 : 21.
Rom. 4 : 17.	Jno. 5 : 28, 29.
1 Cor. 6 : 14.	Jno. 6 : 39, 40,
2 Cor. 1 : 9.	44, 54.
	Jno. 11 : 25.

Is the author of the new birth.

1 Jno. 5 : 18.	1 Jno. 2 : 29.
----------------	----------------

Is the author of spiritual life.

Isa. 38 : 16.	Jno. 1 : 4.
Eph. 2 : 5.	Jno. 6 : 57.
Col. 2 : 13.	Gal. 2 : 20.

Imparts spiritual gifts.

1 Cor. 12 : 6.	Ps. 68 : 18.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Eph. 4 : 8.

*God.**Jesus Christ.*

Gives eternal life.

Rom. 2 : 6, 7.	Jno. 6 : 27.
Rom. 6 : 23.	Jno. 10 : 28.
1 Jno. 5 : 11.	Jno. 17 : 2.

Forgives sins.

Isa. 43 : 25.	Mat. 9 : 6.
Dan. 9 : 9.	Mar. 2 : 10.
Mic. 7 : 18.	Luk. 5 : 24.
Mar. 2 : 7.	Luk. 7 : 47, 48.
Luk. 5 : 21.	Jno. 8 : 11.
Eph. 4 : 32.	Col. 3 : 13.

Abides in saints.

Jno. 14 : 23.	Jno. 15 : 4.
2 Cor. 6 : 16.	Jno. 17 : 23.
Eph. 4 : 6.	2 Cor. 13 : 5.
1 Jno. 2 : 5.	Gal. 2 : 20.
1 Jno. 4 : 12-16.	Eph. 3 : 17.
	1 Jno. 3 : 24.
	Rev. 3 : 20.

Teaches saints.

Isa. 48 : 17.	Luk. 21 : 15.
Isa. 54 : 13.	Jno. 15 : 15.
Jno. 6 : 45.	Gal. 1 : 12.
Phi. 3 : 15.	Eph. 4 : 21.

Sends the Holy Ghost.

Luk. 11 : 13.	Jno. 15 : 26.
Jno. 14 : 26.	Jno. 16 : 7.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Jno. 20 : 22.

Sanctifies saints.

Eze. 37 : 28.	Eph. 5 : 26.
1 The. 5 : 23.	Heb. 2 : 11.
Jude v. 1.	Heb. 13 : 12.

Has given the law.

Rom. 7 : 25 &	Gal. 6 : 2.
Jas. 4 : 12.	

Has inspired the prophets.

Exo. 4 : 12.	2 Cor. 13 : 3.
Num. 12 : 6.	Eph. 4 : 11.
Hos. 12 : 10.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.
Luk. 1 : 70.	Rev. 1 : 1.
Heb. 1 : 1.	Rev. 11 : 3.

Spake by His prophets and apostles.

Jer. 1 : 9.	Luk. 21 : 15.
Luk. 1 : 70.	2 Cor. 13 : 3.
Act. 3 : 21.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.
	E 2

*God.*

Sends the prophets, apostles, and ministers.

2 Chr. 24 : 19.

Isa. 48 : 16.

Jer. 3 : 15.

Jer. 25 : 4.

Jer. 26 : 5.

Jer. 44 : 4.

1 Cor. 1 : 1.

1 Cor. 12 : 28.

Gal. 1 : 1.

1 Tim. 1 : 1.

Rev. 22 : 6.

*Jesus Christ.*

Mat. 10 : 5.

Mat. 28 : 19.

Mar. 16 : 15.

Luk. 10 : 1.

Jno. 21 : 15-17.

Rom. 1 : 1.

2 Cor. 5 : 20.

Gal. 1 : 1.

Eph. 4 : 11.

1 Tim. 1 : 1.

Rev. 22 : 16.

## Guides His people.

Deu. 32 : 12.

Ps. 23 : 2.

Ps. 73 : 24.

Isa. 48 : 17.

Isa. 55 : 4.

Mat. 16 : 24.

Jno. 10 : 4.

1 Pet. 2 : 21.

## Shall judge the world in the day of judgment.

Ps. 9 : 7, 8.

Ps. 96 : 13.

Ps. 98 : 9.

Ecc. 12 : 14.

Isa. 2 : 10-21.

Act. 17 : 31.

1 Cor. 4 : 5.

Rev. 20 : 12.

Mat. 16 : 27.

Mat. 25 : 31, 32.

Jno. 5 : 22, 27.

Act. 10 : 42.

Act. 17 : 31.

Rom. 14 : 10.

2 Cor. 5 : 10.

2 Tim. 4 : 1.

Christ is the Son of God. Mat. 14 : 33. Mat. 26 : 63, 64. Mar. 1 : 1. Luk. 22 : 70. Jno. 1 : 49. Jno. 6 : 69. Jno. 9 : 35, 37. Jno. 10 : 36. Jno. 11 : 27. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 9 : 20. Rom. 1 : 4. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. Gal. 2 : 20. Heb. 4 : 14. 1 Jno. 4 : 15. 1 Jno. 5 : 13, 20.

Christ is the only-begotten Son of God. Jno. 1 : 14, 18. Jno. 3 : 16, 18. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.

Christ was declared Son of God by God Himself. Ps. 2 : 7. & Act. 13 : 33. & Heb. 1 : 5. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Mar. 9 : 7. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 9 : 35. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

Christ came out from God. Jno. 5 : 43. Jno. 7 : 29. Jno. 8 : 42. Jno. 13 : 3. Jno. 16 : 27, 28, 30. Jno. 17 : 8.

The blood of Christ is the blood of God. Act. 20 : 28.

Christ came down from heaven. Jno. 3 : 13, 31. Jno. 6 : 62. Jno. 8 : 23. Jno. 17 : 5. 1 Cor. 15 : 47.

Christ is God's Fellow. Zec. 13 : 7.

Christ is equal to God. Phi. 2 : 6.

Christ has a power equal to God's power. Jno. 5 : 17, 19, 26, 27. Jno. 10 : 28-30, 36-38. Jno. 14 : 10. Act. 10 : 38.

Christ worketh the same works with God. Jno. 5 : 17, 36. Jno. 10 : 37, 38. Jno. 14 : 10, 11. Jno. 1 : 3. & Heb. 1 : 2.

Christ is Lord even of the sabbath. Mat. 12 : 8. Mar. 2 : 28. Luk. 6 : 5.

Christ possesses all things equally with God. Jno. 16 : 15. Jno. 17 : 10.

Christ is above all powers and dominions of the universe for ever. Jno. 3 : 31. Eph. 1 : 21, 22. Col. 2 : 10. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.

Christ has the supreme power over all things in heaven and on earth. Mat. 28 : 18. Luk. 10 : 22. Jno. 3 : 35. Jno. 13 : 3. Jno. 17 : 2. Phi. 3 : 21.

## CHRIST WAS DECLARED GOD BY

*Himself.* Mat. 26 : 64. Mar. 14 : 62.

Luk. 22 : 70. Jno. 5 : 18, 26. Jno.

6 : 62. Jno. 7 : 29. Jno. 9 : 35-38.

Jno. 14 : 9-11. Jno. 10 : 30, 33, 36,

38. Jno. 16 : 28. Phi. 2 : 6.

*Peter.* Mat. 16 : 16. Mar. 8 : 29. Luk.

9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 69. Act. 2 : 36.

*John the Baptist.* Jno. 1 : 34.

*Thomas.* Jno. 20 : 28.

*Nathanael.* Jno. 1 : 48, 49.

*Martha.* Jno. 11 : 27.

*Paul.* Act. 9 : 20. Act. 26 : 15.

*Ethiopian eunuch.* Act. 8 : 37.

*Centurion.* Mat. 27 : 54. Mar. 15 : 39.

*The devils.* Mat. 8 : 29. Mar. 1 : 24.

Mar. 3 : 11. Mar. 5 : 7. Luk. 4 :

34, 41. Luk. 8 : 28, 31.

Saints have communion with God and with Christ. Jno. 17 : 21. 1 Jno. 1 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 24.

Christ is, with God, the Dispenser of grace and peace. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 16 : 24. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. 2 Cor. 1 : 2. Gal. 6 : 18. Eph. 6 : 23. 1 The. 1 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 11. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 22. Tit. 1 : 4. 2 Jno. v. 3.

The Israelites tempted God and Christ. Exo. 17 : 7. & 1 Cor. 10 : 9.

Christ is worthy of equal honour with God. Jno. 5 : 23.

Every knee shall bow down before Christ, and all the universe shall worship Him. Ps. 72 : 11. Rom. 14 : 11. Phi. 2 : 9-11.

Christ should be prayed to as God. Joe. 2 : 32. & Rom. 10 : 13. Act. 7 : 59. 1 Cor. 1 : 2.

The angels worship Christ as God. Heb. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 11, 12.

#### CHRIST WAS WORSHIPPED AS GOD BY

*The wise men of the East.* Mat. 2 : 2, 11.

*A leper.* Mat. 8 : 2. Mar. 1 : 40. Luk. 5 : 12.

*Jairus.* Mat. 9 : 18. Mar. 5 : 22. Luk. 8 : 41.

*His disciples.* Mat. 14 : 33. Mat. 28 : 17. Luk. 24 : 52.

*Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15 : 25.

*Mary Magdalene and Mary.* Mat. 28 : 9.

*Peter.* Luk. 5 : 8.

*Man born blind.* Jno. 9 : 38.

Christ has been prayed to as God by the apostles and saints. Act. 1 : 24. Act. 7 : 59, 60. 1 Cor. 1, 2. 2 Cor. 12 : 7-9. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 22.

No man has seen or can see God the Father. Exo. 33 : 20. Deu. 4 : 12. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 5 : 37. Jno. 6 : 46. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. 1 Jno. 4 : 12, 20.

None but Christ has seen and knows God the Father. Mat. 11 : 27. Luk. 10 : 22. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 6 : 46. Jno. 7 : 28, 29. Jno. 8 : 55. Jno. 10 : 15.

Whosoever has seen and knows Christ, knows God. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 12 : 45. Jno. 14 : 7, 9. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 23.

#### CHRIST-GOD, AS ANGEL OF THE LORD, APPEARED BEFORE THE DAYS OF HIS FLESH UNTO

*Abraham.* Gen. 12 : 7. Gen. 18 : 1-33.

*Hagar.* Gen. 16 : 7-14.

*Lot.* Gen. 19 : 1-23.

*Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 24-30. Gen. 35 : 9-15.

*Moses.* Exo. 3 : 2-6. Exo. 33 : 9-11.

Num. 12 : 8.

*Israelites.* Exo. 13 : 20-22. Exo. 14 :

19. Exo. 23 : 20-23. Jud. 2 : 1. Isa. 63 : 9.

*Moses, Aaron, Nadab, Abihu, and the seventy elders.* Exo. 24 : 9-11.

*Joshua.* Jos. 5 : 13-15. Jud. 2 : 1.

*Gideon.* Jud. 6 : 11-24.

*Manoah and his wife.* Jud. 13 : 9-23.

*Samuel.* 1 Sam. 3 : 10-14, 21.

*Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.*

Dan. 3 : 25.

#### CHRIST, THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH.

##### See CHURCH. UNION AND COMMUNION WITH CHRIST.

|| foretold as the *chief corner-stone*. Ps. 118 : 22. Isa. 28 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

|| declared Himself to be the chief corner-stone. Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 12 : 10. Luk. 20 : 17.

|| appointed by God. Eph. 1 : 22.

##### || CALLED

The chief corner-stone. Act. 4 : 11. Eph. 2 : 20.

The foundation. 1 Cor. 3 : 11.

|| the church being His mystical body. Eph. 1 : 22, 23. Eph. 4 : 12, 15. Eph. 5 : 23. Col. 1 : 18.

|| has dominion and pre-eminence over all things. Mat. 28 : 18. 1 Cor. 11 : 3. Eph. 1 : 22. Col. 1 : 18. Col. 2 : 10.

|| has commissioned and sent His apostles. Mat. 10 : 1, 7. Mat. 28 : 18-20. Mar. 6 : 7, 12. Mar. 16 : 15-18. Luk. 9 : 1, 6. Luk. 24 : 47-49. Eph. 4 : 11, 12. See *Apostles*.

|| has instituted the sacraments. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 16 : 16. Luk. 22 : 17-20. 1 Cor. 11 : 23-29. See *Baptism, Communion of the Lord's Supper*.

|| imparts the gifts of His Spirit. Ps. 68 : 18. & Eph. 4 : 8. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 7. Act. 1 : 5. See *Baptism, Gift of the Holy Ghost*.

|| filleth all in all. Eph. 1 : 23. Col. 2 : 10.



## CHRIST, THE HIGH PRIEST.

See ATONEMENT. CHRIST, THE  
MEDIATOR.

- || foretold. Zec. 6 : 13.
- || called and appointed by God. Heb. 3 : 1, 2. Heb. 5 : 4-6, 10.
- || superior to Aaron and all other priests. Heb. 7 : 11, 16, 22. Heb. 8 : 1, 2, 6.
- || possesses an everlasting and unchangeable priesthood. Heb. 5 : 6. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 24, 28.
- || after the order of Melchisedec. Ps. 110 : 4. Heb. 5 : 6, 10. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 15, 17, 21.
- || consecrated with an oath. Heb. 7 : 20, 21, 28.
- || is holy and undefiled. Heb. 7 : 26, 28.
- || is faithful. Heb. 2 : 17. Heb. 3 : 1, 2.
- || needed no sacrifice for Himself. Heb. 7 : 27.
- || offered Himself as a spotless sacrifice. Heb. 7 : 27. Heb. 9 : 14, 26. Heb. 10 : 8-10.
- || offered a sacrifice superior to all others. Heb. 9 : 13, 14, 23.
- || offered but one sacrifice. Heb. 7 : 27. Heb. 9 : 25-28. Heb. 10 : 10, 12.
- || made propitiation and reconciliation for sins. Rom. 3 : 25. Heb. 2 : 17. Heb. 10 : 12.
- || obtained for us eternal redemption. Heb. 9 : 12.
- || entered into heaven, and sat at the right hand of God. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 8 : 1. Heb. 9 : 24. Heb. 10 : 12.
- || sympathizes with our infirmities. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15.
- || is able to succour them that are tempted. Heb. 2 : 18.
- || is able to save to the uttermost those that come to God by Him. Heb. 7 : 25.
- || intercedes in heaven for saints. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. Heb. 9 : 24. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.
- || blesses saints. Num. 6 : 23-26. & Act. 3 : 26.
- || is a motive for sinners to come

boldly to the throne of grace. Heb. 4 : 14-16.

TYPES. *Melchizedek*. Gen. 14 : 18-20. & Heb. 7 : 1-21. *Aaron*. Exo. 40 : 12-15. & Heb. 5 : 4-6.

## CHRIST, THE KING.

See ADVENT OF CHRIST.

- || foretold. Num. 24 : 17. Ps. 2 : 6. Ps. 45th. Isa. 9 : 6. Isa. 32 : 1. Isa. 55 : 4. Jer. 23 : 5. Jer. 33 : 15. Eze. 34 : 24. Dan. 7 : 13, 14. Mic. 5 : 2. Zec. 9 : 9. Luk. 1 : 31-33.
- || of glory. Ps. 24 : 7-10. Mat. 19 : 28. Mat. 25 : 31. 1 Cor. 2 : 8.
- || of all kings. Ps. 89 : 27. 1 Tim. 6 : 15. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 17 : 14. Rev. 19 : 16.
- || sitting on the throne of God. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 12 : 2. Rev. 3 : 21. Rev. 22 : 1.
- || sitting on the throne of David. Isa. 9 : 7. Luk. 1 : 32. Act. 2 : 30.
- || of Zion. Ps. 2 : 6. Isa. 52 : 7. Zec. 9 : 9. Mat. 21 : 5. Jno. 21 : 15.
- || of a righteous kingdom. Ps. 45 : 6. & Heb. 1 : 8, 9. Isa. 16 : 5. Isa. 32 : 1. Jer. 23 : 5.
- || of an universal kingdom. Ps. 2 : 8. Ps. 72 : 8. Dan. 7 : 14, 27. Zec. 14 : 9. Rom. 14 : 9. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. Rev. 11 : 15.
- || of an eternal kingdom. Ps. 45 : 6. Isa. 9 : 7. Dan. 2 : 44. Dan. 7 : 14, 27. Luk. 1 : 33. Heb. 1 : 8. Rev. 11 : 15.
- || over all creatures and all things. Dan. 7 : 14. Act. 10 : 36. Rom. 10 : 12. Eph. 1 : 20-22. Phi. 2 : 9-11.
- His kingdom is not of this world. Jno. 18 : 36.
- CHRIST DECLARED A KING BY
- The wise men from the East. Mat. 2 : 1, 2.
- Nathanael. Jno. 1 : 49.
- The multitude of His followers. Mat. 21 : 8, 9. Luk. 19 : 37, 38. Jno. 12 : 12, 13.
- Himself. Mat. 25 : 34. Mat. 27 : 11. Mar. 15 : 2. Luk. 23 : 3. Jno. 18 : 37.
- The superscription on His cross. Mat. 27 : 37. Mar. 15 : 26. Luk. 23 : 38. Jno. 19 : 19.

Kings shall bow down and worship ||  
 Ps. 72:11. Isa. 49:7. Phi. 2:10.  
 The Jews shall seek || Hos. 3:5.

#### SAINTS

Are subjects of || Col. 1:13. Rev. 15:3.

Shall see || Isa. 33:17. Rev. 22:3, 4.

Shall reign with || Dan. 7:18, 22, 27.

Luk. 22:30. 2 Tim. 2:12. Rev.

1:6. Rev. 5:10.

|| shall overcome and rule all His enemies. Ps. 110:1, 2. Mat. 22:44. Mar. 12:36. Luk. 20:42, 43. Act. 2:34, 35. 1 Cor. 15:25. Heb. 1:13. Heb. 10:13. Rev. 17:14.

TYPES OF || *Melchizedec*. Gen. 14:18. & Ps. 110:4. Heb. 5:6. Heb. 6:20. Heb. 7:1-3. *Solomon*. 2 Sam. 7:12, 13. 1 Kin. 4:24. 1 Kin. 9:23. 1 Chr. 22:9, 10. 1 Chr. 29:23-25. 2 Chr. 9:22, 26.

### CHRIST, THE MEDIATOR.

See RECONCILIATION WITH GOD.  
 CHRIST, THE HIGH PRIEST.

|| foretold. Deu. 18:15-19.

|| reconciles men with God by His atonement. Luk. 2:11, 14. 2 Cor. 5:18:19. Eph. 2:13-18. Col. 1:20. Heb. 9:15. Heb. 12:24. 1 Pet. 3:18.

|| intercedes for sinners. Isa. 53:12. Luk. 22:32. Luk. 23:34. Jno. 14:16. Jno. 17:9-24. Rom. 8:34. Heb. 7:25. Heb. 9:24. 1 Jno. 2:1.

|| averts from men the wrath of God. Rom. 5:9. 1 The. 1:10.

|| joins and unites in Himself God with men. Jno. 14:20. Jno. 17:21, 23.

|| called *Emmanuel*, *God with us*. Isa. 7:14. & Mat. 1:23.

|| is the only One between God and man. Jno. 14:6. Act. 4:12. 1 Tim. 2:5.

|| of the new testament or covenant. Heb. 9:15. Heb. 12:24.

|| of a better covenant than the first one. Heb. 7:22. Heb. 8:6.

We have access unto God through ||  
 Eph. 2:18. Eph. 3:12. Heb. 7:19.  
 Heb. 10:19. See *Access unto God*.

God answers all prayers made in the name of || Jno. 14:13, 14. Jno. 15:16. Jno. 16:23, 24.

TYPES. *Moses*. Exo. 32:10-14. Num. 14:11-20. Deu. 5:5, 26-28. Deu. 9:16-21. Gal. 3:19. *Aaron*. Num. 16:46-48.

### CHRIST, THE PROPHET.

See PROPHECY. PROPHETS.

His coming foretold. Deu. 18:15, 18. & Act. 3:22. Isa. 42:1-7. & Mat. 12:17-21. Isa. 61:1-3. & Luk. 4:18, 19. Jno. 1:45.

|| was promised to be like unto Moses. Deu. 18:15, 18. Act. 3:22. Act. 7:37.

|| anointed with the Holy Ghost. Isa. 11:2. Isa. 42:1. Isa. 61:1. Mat. 12:18. Luk. 4:18. Jno. 3:34.

|| is the light of the world. Isa. 42:6. Isa. 49:6. Luk. 2:32. Jno. 1:4, 9. Jno. 3:19. Jno. 8:12. Jno. 9:5. Jno. 12:46.

|| alone knows and has revealed God. Mat. 11:27. Jno. 1:18. Jno. 3:2, 13, 34. Jno. 6:46. Jno. 8:55. Jno. 10:15. Jno. 14:7. Jno. 17:6, 26. Heb. 1:1, 2. || has taught the doctrine of God. Jno. 7:16. Jno. 8:26, 28. Jno. 12:49, 50. Jno. 14:10, 24. Jno. 15:15. Jno. 17:8.

#### || HAS FORETOLD

His sufferings, death, and resurrection. Mat. 16:21. Mat. 17:22, 23. Mat. 20:17-19. Mar. 8:31. Mar. 9:31. Mar. 10:32-34. Luk. 9:22. Luk. 18:31-33. Luk. 24:7.

His advent. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 24:30. Mat. 25:31. Mat. 26:64. Mar. 8:38. Mar. 13:26. Mar. 14:62. Luk. 21:27. Jno. 14:3.

The judgment. Mat. 11:21-24. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 24:30, 31. Mat. 25:31-46. Luk. 10:12-14. Jno. 5:25-29.

The gift of the Holy Ghost. Luk. 24:49. Jno. 7:38, 39. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 15:26. Jno. 16:13. Act. 1:5. Act. 11:16.

The persecution and martyrdom of his apostles. Mat. 10 : 16-23. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 9-13. Luk. 21 : 12-17. Jno. 16 : 2. Jno. 21 : 18, 19.

The ruin of Jerusalem. Mat. 24 : 2. Mar. 13 : 2. Luk. 19 : 41-44. Luk. 21 : 6, 20-24. Luk. 23 : 28-30.

|| has preached the gospel and wrought miracles. Mat. 4 : 23. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 11 : 5. Mar. 1 : 14. Luk. 4 : 36. Luk. 7 : 22. Luk. 20 : 1. See *Miracles of Christ*.

|| has been mighty in deed and word. Mat. 7 : 29. Mat. 13 : 54. Mar. 1 : 22, 27. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 32, 36. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 7 : 46.

|| abounded in wisdom. Mat. 7 : 28. Mat. 13 : 54. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 2 : 40, 47, 52. Jno. 7 : 46.

|| was meek and modest in His teaching. Isa. 42 : 2. & Mat. 12 : 19.

|| was faithful to His mission. Luk. 4 : 43. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 14 : 31. Jno. 17 : 4. Heb. 3 : 2.

|| was acknowledged as a great Prophet. Mat. 21 : 11, 46. Luk. 7 : 16. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 3 : 2. Jno. 4 : 19. Jno. 6 : 14. Jno. 7 : 40. Jno. 9 : 17.

God commands us to hear || Deu. 18 : 15. Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37.

Fearful punishment for refusing to hear || Deu. 18 : 19. Act. 3 : 23. Heb. 2 : 3. Heb. 12 : 25.

---

## CHRIST, THE SHEPHERD.

---

|| foretold. Gen. 49 : 24. Isa. 40 : 11. Eze. 34 : 23. Eze. 37 : 24.

|| CALLED

Shepherd of the souls. 1 Pet. 2 : 25.

Good Shepherd. Jno. 10 : 11, 14.

Great Shepherd. Heb. 13 : 20.

Chief Shepherd. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

He knows His sheep. Jno. 10 : 14, 27.

He calls them. Jno. 10 : 3.

He gathers them. Isa. 40 : 11. Jno. 10 : 16.

He guides them. Isa. 40 : 11. Jno. 10 : 4.

He feeds them. Eze. 34 : 23. Jno. 10 : 9.

He cherishes them tenderly. Isa. 40 : 11.

He laid down His life for them. Jno. 10 : 11, 15. Act. 20 : 28.

He gives them eternal life. Jno. 10 : 28.

His sheep know Him, hear His voice, and follow Him. Jno. 10 : 14, 27.

Atoning sacrifice of || foretold. Zec. 13 : 7. Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 14 : 27.

TYPE OF || *David*. 1 Sam. 16 : 11. & Eze. 34 : 23. & Eze. 37 : 24.

---

## CHURCH (THE).

---

See NAMES AND TITLES OF, DISCIPLINE OF THE CHURCH. CHRIST THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH. COMMUNION OF SAINTS. UNION AND COMMUNION WITH CHRIST.

|| is the general assembly of the saints of all ages. Ps. 89 : 7. Act. 7 : 38. Act. 20 : 28. Eph. 5 : 25. Col. 1 : 18. Heb. 12 : 22, 23.

|| is also an assembly of Christians on earth. Act. 11 : 22. Act. 13 : 1. Act. 14 : 27. Act. 15 : 4. 1 Cor. 1 : 2. 1 Cor. 14 : 33. 1 Cor. 16 : 19. 1 Pet. 5 : 13. Rev. 1 : 4, 11. Rev. 3 : 1. Rev. 22 : 16.

|| belongs to God. 1 Tim. 3 : 15. & Rom. 14 : 8. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

|| purchased with the blood of Christ. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.

|| is called the *church of God*. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Cor. 1 : 2. 1 Cor. 11 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 9. Gal. 1 : 13. 1 The. 2 : 14. 2 The. 1 : 4. 1 Tim. 3 : 5.

|| is called the *church of Christ*. Mat. 16 : 18. Rom. 16 : 16. 1 The. 2 : 14.

|| is called the *church in God and in Jesus Christ*. 2 The. 1 : 1.

God

Loves || Ps. 87 : 2. Isa. 62 : 4.

Keeps and defends || Isa. 27 : 3. Isa. 31 : 5.

Saves || Isa. 31 : 5. Eze. 34 : 22. Zep. 3 : 17.

Rejoices over || Isa. 62 : 5. Isa. 65 : 19. Zep. 3 : 17.

Shall be with || Eze. 34 : 30. Eze. 48 : 35. Zep. 3 : 15. 2 Cor. 6 : 16. Rev. 21 : 3.

Shall for ever be the glory of || Ps. 89 : 17. Isa. 28 : 5. Isa. 60 : 2, 19. Zec. 2 : 5.

|| is the house of God. 1 Tim. 3 : 15. Heb. 10 : 21.

|| is the temple and tabernacle of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17. Eph. 2 : 21, 22. Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 3. See *Names and Titles of the Church*.

#### CHRIST

Is the foundation, the corner-stone of || Isa. 28 : 16. Mat. 16 : 18. Mat. 21 : 42. Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Cor. 3 : 11. Eph. 2 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 4, 6.

Is the Head of || Eph. 1 : 22. Eph. 4 : 15. Eph. 5 : 23. Col. 1 : 18.

Has redeemed || by His blood. Act. 20 : 28. Eph. 5 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19. Rev. 5 : 9.

Sanctifies and cleanses || Eph. 5 : 26, 27. 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

Loves || Ps. 45 : 11. Eph. 5 : 25.

Is with || Mat. 18 : 20. Mat. 28 : 20. Act. 18 : 10.

Is the glory of || Luk. 2 : 32.

Shall present || glorious, holy, unblamable, and without spot and blemish. Eph. 1 : 4. Eph. 5 : 27. Col. 1 : 22. Jude v. 24. Rev. 19 : 8.

Marriage figurative of the union of Christ and of His || 2 Cor. 11 : 2. Eph. 5 : 25-32.

Christ is the Bridegroom and Husband of || Isa. 54 : 5. Isa. 62 : 5. Hos. 2 : 14.

|| is the Bride and Wife of Christ. Rev. 19 : 7, 8. Rev. 21 : 2, 9.

Christ and His || are the same flesh, body, and spirit. Rom. 12 : 5. 1 Cor. 6 : 17. 1 Cor. 12 : 20, 27. Eph. 5 : 30-32.

|| is the body of which Christ is the Head. Rom. 12 : 5. 1 Cor. 12 : 27. Eph. 1 : 22, 23. Col. 1 : 18, 24.

Christ is united with His || as bread becomes united with the body. Jno. 6 : 51, 56. 1 Cor. 10 : 16, 17.

Saints of || are one in Christ, and Christ is all in all. Jno. 17 : 20-23.

Rom. 12 : 5. Eph. 1 : 10. Gal. 3 : 28. Col. 3 : 11.

THE SAME COMPARISONS APPLIED TO CHRIST AND TO THE SAINTS OF THE CHURCH.

*Jesus Christ.*      *Saints of the church.*

Vine.

Jno. 15 : 1, 5.

Isa. 27 : 2.

Jer. 2 : 21.

Lambs.

Isa. 53 : 7.

Isa. 40 : 11.

Jno. 1 : 29.

Eze. 34 : 31.

1 Pet. 1 : 19.

Jno. 21 : 15.

Rev. 5 : 12.

Lights.

Luk. 2 : 32.

Mat. 5 : 14.

Jno. 8 : 12.

Eph. 5 : 8.

Jno. 9 : 5.

Phi. 2 : 15.

Stones of the tabernacle of God.

Ps. 118 : 22.

1 Pet. 2 : 5.

Isa. 28 : 16.

1 Pet. 2 : 4, 6.

Temples.

Jno. 2 : 19, 21.

2 Cor. 6 : 16.

Rev. 21 : 22.

Eph. 2 : 21, 22.

Rev. 21 : 3.

Royal diadem.

Isa. 28 : 5.

Isa. 62 : 3.

THE SAME TITLES GIVEN TO CHRIST AND TO THE SAINTS OF THE CHURCH.

*Jesus Christ.*      *Saints of the church.*

Anointed of the Lord.

Ps. 2 : 2. &

1 Chr. 16 : 22.

Act. 4 : 25-27.

Ps. 105 : 15.

Isa. 61 : 1.

2 Cor. 1 : 21.

Heb. 1 : 9.

1 Jno. 2 : 27.

Beloved of God.

Mat. 3 : 17.

Rom. 1 : 7.

Eph. 1 : 6.

Rom. 9 : 25.

Son and children of God.

Mat. 16 : 16.

Rom. 8 : 14-19.

Jno. 6 : 69.

Rom. 9 : 26.

Rom. 1 : 3, 4.

2 Cor. 6 : 18.

1 Jno. 4 : 15.

1 Jno. 3 : 1.

Heirs of God.

Ps. 2 : 8.

Rom. 8 : 17.

Heb. 1 : 2.

Gal. 3 : 29.

Gal. 4 : 7.

*Jesus Christ.**Saints of the Church.*

## First-born.

Rom. 8 : 29.                      Exo. 4 : 22.  
Col. 1 : 15-18.                  Heb. 12 : 23.  
Rev. 1 : 5.

## Priests and kings.

Zec. 6 : 13.                      Exo. 19 : 6.  
Zec. 9 : 9.                        1 Pet. 2 : 9.  
Rev. 19 : 16.                    Rev. 1 : 6.  
Heb. 3 : 1.                        Rev. 5 : 10.  
Heb. 6 : 20.                      Rev. 20 : 6.

*Jesus Christ.**Saints of the Church.*

## The Lord our righteousness.

Jer. 23 : 6.                      Jer. 33 : 16.

## Israel.

Isa. 49 : 3.                      Isa. 44 : 5.  
Hos. 11 : 1. &                  Joe. 3 : 16.  
Mat. 2 : 15.                      Gal. 6 : 16.

Saints of || are Christ's brethren. Mat.  
12 : 50. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 35. Luk.  
8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. Rom. 8 : 29. 1 Cor.  
9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12.

## JESUS CHRIST

Has been partaker of the same blood  
with saints. Rom. 8 : 3. Gal. 4 : 4. Eph.  
5 : 30. Heb. 2 : 14-17.

Has taken upon Himself the sins of ||  
Isa. 53 : 6, 12. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 2 :  
24. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Has been partaker of the same tempta-  
tions with saints. Mat. 4 : 1-10. Heb.  
2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15.

Has been partaker of the same in-  
firmities with saints. Mat. 21 : 18. Luk.  
4 : 2. Jno. 4 : 6, 7. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. Heb.  
4 : 15. Heb. 5 : 7.

Has been taking the human shape of  
a servant. Rom. 8 : 3. Gal. 4 : 4. Phi.  
2 : 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2 : 5.

Suffered death for || Rom. 5 : 6, 8.  
1 Cor. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 5 : 15. Heb. 2 : 9.  
1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Is partaker of the afflictions and per-  
secutions of || Jud. 10 : 16. Isa. 63 :  
8, 9. Mat. 25 : 40, 45. Luk. 10 : 16.  
Act. 9 : 4, 5. Act. 26 : 14, 15.

IN CHRIST AND WITH CHRIST,  
SAINTS OF ||

Suffer persecution. Phi. 3 : 10. Col.  
1 : 24. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.

Are crucified. Rom. 6 : 6. Gal. 2 : 20.  
Gal. 5 : 24.

Are dead. Rom. 6 : 8. Rom. 8 : 10.  
2 Cor. 5 : 14. Col. 2 : 20. Col. 3 : 3.  
2 Tim. 2 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Are buried. Rom. 6 : 4. Col. 2 : 12.

Are quickened. Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13.  
2 Tim. 2 : 11.

## THE SAINTS OF ||

Partake of the merits and efficacy of  
the blood of Christ. Heb. 9 : 14. 1 Pet.  
1 : 18, 19. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev.  
7 : 14.

By faith take as their own the right-  
eousness of Christ. Rom. 5 : 18, 19.  
1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Phi. 3 : 9.

Are made partakers of the holiness  
and purity of Christ. Eph. 1 : 4. Eph.  
5 : 27. & Heb. 7 : 26. 1 Pet. 1 : 19.

Are partakers of the perfections and  
fulness of Christ. Jno. 1 : 16. Eph. 1 :  
23. Eph. 3 : 19. Col. 2 : 9, 10. Heb. 3 :  
14. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Shall be conformed to the glorious  
image of Christ. Rom. 8 : 29. 2 Cor. 3 :  
18. Phi. 3 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall receive eternal life which is in  
Christ. Jno. 11 : 25. Rom. 6 : 23. Rom.  
14 : 8, 9. 1 The. 5 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 11.

Shall be partakers of the eternal glory  
of Christ. Jno. 17 : 24. Phi. 3 : 21. Col.  
3 : 4. 1 The. 4 : 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Are raised up again. Rom. 6 : 4, 5.  
Eph. 2 : 6. Col. 2 : 12. Col. 3 : 1.

Shall reign eternally. Dan. 7 : 27.  
Rom. 5 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Rev. 3 :  
21. Rev. 20 : 4. Rev. 22 : 5.

MINISTERS ARE GIVEN TO || BY  
God. Jer. 3 : 15. Jer. 23 : 4. 1 Cor.  
1 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Gal. 1 : 1.  
1 Tim. 1 : 1.

Christ. Mar. 16 : 15. Jno. 21 : 15-17.  
2 Cor. 5 : 20. Gal. 1 : 1. Eph. 4 :  
11, 12. 1 Tim. 1 : 1.



The Holy Ghost. Act. 13 : 2, 4. Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 20 : 28.

Ministers have charge to feed || Jno. 21 : 15-17. Act. 20 : 28. 2 Cor. 11 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.

|| is edified by the word of God. 1 Cor. 14 : 4. Eph. 4 : 15, 16.

|| is the object of the grace of God. Act. 4 : 33. Rom. 1 : 7. 2 Cor. 8 : 1. 2 Cor. 9 : 14.

Believers are added continually by God to || Act. 2 : 47. Act. 5 : 14. Act. 11 : 24.

|| is subject unto Christ. Eph. 5 : 24. || exhibits the wisdom of God. Eph. 3 : 10.

|| should glorify God. Eph. 3 : 21. Unity of || Jno. 10 : 16. Rom. 12 : 5. 1 Cor. 10 : 17. 1 Cor. 12 : 13. Gal. 3 : 28. || shall abide for ever. Ps. 48 : 8. Isa. 33 : 20.

The gates or powers of hell shall not prevail against || Dan. 2 : 44. Mat. 16 : 18.

Eternal glory reserved to || Ps. 132 : 13-17. Isa. 33 : 20-24. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 54th. Mic. 4 : 1-5.

The wicked persecute || Act. 8 : 1-3. Act. 12 : 1. 1 Cor. 15 : 9. 1 The. 2 : 14, 15. 3 Jno. v. 10.

|| COMPARED TO *a fold, a flock*. Isa. 40 : 11. Eze. 34 : 22, 31. Jno. 10 : 16. Jno. 21 : 15-17. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2. *A temple*. 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17. 2 Cor. 6 : 16. Eph. 2 : 21. Rev. 3 : 12. See *Names and Titles of the Church*.

## COMMANDMENTS (THE TEN).

See LAW OF GOD. WORD OF GOD. OBEDIENCE TO GOD.

|| spoken by God Himself. Exo. 20 : 1. Deu. 5 : 4, 22.

|| written with the finger of God. Exo. 24 : 12. Exo. 31 : 18. Exo. 32 : 16. Exo. 34 : 1. Deu. 4 : 13. Deu. 5 : 22. Deu. 9 : 10. Deu. 10 : 4.

|| mentioned. Exo. 20 : 3-17. Deu. 5 :

7-21. Mat. 19 : 18, 19. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9.

|| summed up by Christ. Mat. 22 : 37-40. Mar. 12 : 29-31.

The first of the two great || Deu. 6 : 5. Mat. 22 : 37, 38. Mar. 12 : 29, 30. Luk. 10 : 27.

The second of the two great || Lev. 19 : 18. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 31. Luk. 10 : 27. Rom. 13 : 9. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8.

The law of || is spiritual. Mat. 5 : 28. Rom. 7 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

## COMMUNION WITH GOD.

See ACCESS TO GOD. UNION WITH CHRIST. COMMUNION OF SAINTS.

|| the Father. 1 Jno. 4 : 12-16. 2 Cor. 6 : 16.

|| the Son. Jno. 14 : 20. Jno. 15 : 4. Jno. 17 : 23. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. 1 Cor. 6 : 17. Gal. 3 : 28. 1 Jno. 1 : 3. Rev. 3 : 20.

|| the Father and the Son. Jno. 14 : 23. Jno. 17 : 21. 1 Jno. 1 : 3.

Saints are one in God with Christ. Jno. 14 : 20. Jno. 17 : 21, 23.

|| the Holy Ghost. Jno. 14 : 17. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 19. 2 Cor. 13, 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 14. 1 Jno. 4 : 13. See *Indwelling of the Holy Ghost*.

|| subsists by faith. Jno. 7 : 38, 39. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 3 : 17.

Holiness is necessary to || Num. 16 : 5. 1 Cor. 6 : 18, 19. 2 Cor. 6 : 14-16. 1 Jno. 1 : 6, 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 6. 2 Jno. v. 9. 3 Jno. v. 11.

### || PROMISED TO HIM

Who keeps His commandments. Jno. 14 : 23. Jno. 15 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.

Who dwells in His love. 1 Cor. 8 : 3. 1 Jno. 4 : 12, 16.

Who confesses Christ. 1 Jno. 4 : 15.

### SAINTS

Desire to have || Ps. 27 : 8. Ps. 42 : 2. Ps. 63 : 1. Ps. 73 : 28. Ps. 84 : 2. Phi. 1 : 23.

Have in prayer || Ps. 27 : 4. Heb. 4 : 16.

Have in the Lord's supper || Jno. 6 : 56. 1 Cor. 10 : 16.

Have in meditation || Ps. 63 : 6-8. Ps. 94 : 19.

Should always be in || Ps. 27 : 4. Ps. 73 : 23.

Sinners have no || 1 Jno. 1 : 6. 3 Jno. v. 11.

Blessed are those who enjoy || Ps. 65 : 4. Ps. 84 : 4.

EXAMPLES. *Enoch*. Gen. 5 : 24. *Heb.* 11 : 5. *Noah*. Gen. 6 : 9. *Abraham*. Gen. 18 : 33. *Jacob*. Gen. 32 : 24-30. *Moses*. Exo. 33 : 11-23. Num. 12 : 7, 8. *Deu.* 34 : 10. *David*. Ps. 27 : 4.

---

## COMMUNION OF SAINTS.

---

See UNION AND COMMUNION WITH CHRIST. COMMUNION WITH GOD.

|| described. Rom. 12 : 5. Rom. 15 : 5, 6. 1 Jno. 1 : 3, 7.

|| united with communion with God and Christ. Jno. 17 : 21. 1 Jno. 1 : 3.

|| according to the prayer of Christ. Jno. 17 : 20, 21.

Christ is present in || Mat. 18 : 20.

### || ENJOYED

In public worship. Ps. 34 : 3. Ps. 55 : 14. Act. 1 : 14. Col. 3 : 16. Heb. 10 : 25.

In the Lord's supper. 1 Cor. 10 : 17.

In union of heart and spirit. Rom. 12 : 16. Rom. 15 : 5, 6. 1 Cor. 1 : 10. 1 Cor. 12 : 12-27. Eph. 4 : 3. Phi. 2 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.

In mutual prayer. 2 Cor. 1 : 11. Eph. 6 : 18.

In exhortation. Col. 3 : 16. 1 The. 5 : 11. Heb. 10 : 25.

In a holy conversation. Eph. 4 : 29.

In mutual consolation and edification. Rom. 1 : 12. Rom. 15 : 32. 1 The. 4 : 18. 1 The. 5 : 11.

In mutual sympathy and kindness. Rom. 12 : 15. Eph. 4 : 32. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.

Happiness and delight of || Ps. 16 : 3. Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 55 : 14. Ps. 133 : 1-3. Rom. 15 : 32.

Exhortation to || Rom. 12 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 10. Eph. 4 : 3. Phi. 2 : 2.

Two are better than one, &c. Ecc. 4 : 9-12.

|| is opposed to communion with the wicked. 2 Cor. 6 : 14-17. Eph. 5 : 7.

EXAMPLES. *Jonathan*. 1 Sam. 23 : 16-18. *David*. Ps. 101 : 6. Ps. 119 : 63. *Daniel and his companions*. Dan. 2 : 17, 18. *Apostles*. Act. 1 : 14. *Primitive church*. Act. 2 : 42. Act. 4 : 32. Act. 5 : 12. *Paul and elders*. Act. 20 : 36-38.

---

## COMMUNION OF THE LORD'S SUPPER.

---

See DEATH OF CHRIST. ATONEMENT.

|| prefigured. Exo. 12 : 21-28. 1 Cor. 5 : 7, 8.

|| instituted. Mat. 26 : 26-28. Mar. 14 : 22-24. Luk. 22 : 19, 20. 1 Cor. 11 : 23-25.

Object of || Luk. 22 : 19. 1 Cor. 11 : 24-26.

|| is the communion of the body and blood of Christ. 1 Cor. 10 : 16.

Self-examination commanded before partaking of || 1 Cor. 11 : 28, 31.

|| should be celebrated with a resolution of forsaking all manner of evil. 1 Cor. 5 : 7, 8.

The primitive church used to partake of || Act. 2 : 42. Act. 20 : 7.

### THOSE WHO PARTAKE UNWORTHILY OF ||

Are guilty of the body and blood of Christ. 1 Cor. 11 : 27.

Are visited with chastisements. 1 Cor. 11 : 29, 30.

Eat and drink damnation. 1 Cor. 11 : 29.

---

## COMPARISONS APPLIED TO SAINTS.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF SAINTS.

### SAINTS ARE COMPARED TO

Babes. Mat. 11 : 25. Luk. 10 : 21.  
 Babes (new-born). Heb. 5 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.  
 Building of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9. Eph. 2 : 21.  
 Calves (grown-up). Mal. 4 : 2.  
 Cedar in Lebanon. Ps. 92 : 12.  
 Children (little). Mat. 18 : 3. 1 Cor. 14 : 20.  
 Children (obedient). 1 Pet. 1 : 14.  
 Corn. Hos. 14 : 7.  
 Dew and showers. Mic. 5 : 7.  
 Dove. Ps. 68 : 13. Isa. 60 : 8.  
 Eagles. Ps. 103 : 5. Isa. 40 : 13.  
 Figs (good). Jer. 24 : 2-7.  
 Fish (good). Mat. 13 : 48.  
 Flock of God. Ps. 78 : 52. Luk. 12 : 32.  
 Jno. 10 : 16. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.  
 Fruitful tree. Ps. 1 : 3. Jer. 17 : 8.  
 Gold. Job 23 : 10. Lam. 4 : 2.  
 Garden (watered). Isa. 58 : 11.  
 Good figs. Jer. 24 : 2-7.  
 Good fish. Mat. 13 : 48.  
 Good and faithful servant. Mat. 25 : 21.  
 Good ground. Mat. 13 : 23. Mar. 4 : 20. Luk. 8 : 15.  
 Good seed. Mat. 13 : 38.  
 Green olive-tree. Ps. 52 : 8. Hos. 14 : 6.  
 Ground (good). Mat. 13 : 23. Mar. 4 : 20. Luk. 8 : 15.  
 Grown-up calves. Mal. 4 : 2.  
 Grown-up and pleasant plants. Ps. 144 : 12. Isa. 5 : 7.  
 Hart. Ps. 42 : 1.  
 Hinds. Ps. 18 : 33. Hab. 3 : 19.  
 Jewels. Mal. 3 : 17.  
 Lambs. Isa. 40 : 11. Mat. 10 : 16. Luk. 10 : 3. Jno. 21 : 15.  
 Lebanon. Hos. 14 : 5.  
 Lights. Mat. 5 : 14. Phi. 2 : 15.  
 Lilies. Hos. 14 : 5.  
 Lions. Pro. 28 : 1. Mic. 5 : 8.

Little children. Mat. 18 : 3. 1 Cor. 14 : 20.  
 Lively stones. 1 Pet. 2 : 5.  
 Members of the body of Christ. 1 Cor. 12 : 20, 27.  
 Mount Zion. Ps. 125 : 1.  
 Obedient children. 1 Pet. 1 : 14.  
 Olive-tree (green). Ps. 52 : 8. Hos. 14 : 6.  
 Palm-tree. Ps. 92 : 12.  
 Peculiar treasure of the Lord. Exo. 19 : 5. Ps. 135 : 4.  
 Pilgrims and strangers. Lev. 25 : 23. 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Ps. 39 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.  
 Pillar in the temple of God. Rev. 3 : 12. & Gal. 2 : 9.  
 Plants (grown-up and pleasant). Ps. 144 : 12. Isa. 5 : 7.  
 Racers. 1 Cor. 9 : 24. Heb. 12 : 1.  
 Salt of the earth. Mat. 5 : 13.  
 Seed (good). Mat. 13 : 38.  
 Servant (good and faithful). Mat. 25 : 21.  
 Sheep. Ps. 78 : 52. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 95 : 7. Ps. 100 : 3. Zec. 13 : 7. Mat. 25 : 33. Mat. 26 : 31. Jno. 10 : 11-16. Jno. 21 : 16.  
 Soldier. 2 Tim. 2 : 3.  
 Spring of water (unfailing). Isa. 58 : 11.  
 Stars. Dan. 12 : 3.  
 Stones (lively). 1 Pet. 2 : 5.  
 Strangers and pilgrims. Lev. 25 : 23. 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Ps. 39 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.  
 Sun. Jud. 5 : 31. Mat. 13 : 43.  
 Temple of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 17. Eph. 2 : 21.  
 Treasure of the Lord (peculiar). Exo. 19 : 5. Ps. 135 : 4.  
 Tree (fruitful). Ps. 1 : 3. Jer. 17 : 8.  
 Trees of righteousness. Isa. 61 : 3.  
 Trees planted by the waters. Ps. 1 : 3. Jer. 17 : 8.  
 Unfailing spring of water. Isa. 58 : 11.  
 Vessels of gold and silver. 2 Tim. 2 : 20.  
 Vessels unto honour. Rom. 9 : 21, 23. 2 Tim. 2 : 21.  
 Vine-branch. Jno. 15 : 2, 4, 5.  
 Vineyard of the Lord. Isa. 5 : 7. Hos. 14 : 7.  
 Watered garden. Isa. 58 : 11.

Wheat. Mat. 3 : 12. Mat. 13 : 29, 30.  
Willows by the waters. Isa. 44 : 4.  
Wrestlers. 2 Tim. 2 : 5.

## COMPARISONS APPLIED TO THE WICKED.

See NAMES AND TITLES. CHARACTER  
OF THE WICKED.

THE WICKED ARE COMPARED TO  
Abominable branches. Isa. 14 : 19.  
Adders (dead). Ps. 58 : 4.  
Ashes trodden under feet. Mal. 4 : 3.  
Asses (wild). Job 11 : 12. Jer. 2 : 24.  
Hos. 8 : 9.  
Bad fishes. Mat. 13 : 48.  
Bay-trees (green). Ps. 37 : 35.  
Blasted corn. 2 Kin. 19 : 26.  
Blind men. Isa. 56 : 10. Zep. 1 : 17.  
Mat. 15 : 14.  
Branches (abominable). Isa. 14 : 19.  
Brass, iron, and lead. Jer. 6 : 28. Eze.  
22 : 18.  
Briers and thorns. 2 Sam. 23 : 6. Isa.  
9 : 18. Isa. 55 : 13. Eze. 2 : 6. Mic. 7 : 4.  
Nah. 1 : 10.  
Brute beasts. Ps. 49 : 12. Tit. 1 : 12.  
2 Pet. 2 : 12. Jude v. 10.  
Bulls. Ps. 22 : 12. Jer. 50 : 11.  
Carcases trodden under feet. Isa. 14 :  
19.  
Chaff driven away by the wind. Job  
21 : 18. Ps. 1 : 4. Ps. 35 : 5. Isa. 5 : 24.  
Hos. 13 : 3. Mat. 3 : 12.  
Children sitting in the markets. Mat.  
11 : 16. Luk. 7 : 32.  
Cloud (morning). Hos. 13 : 3.  
Clouds carried away with a tempest.  
2 Pet. 2 : 17.  
Clouds without water. Jude v. 12.  
Corn (blasted). 2 Kin. 19 : 26.  
Corrupt trees. Mat. 3 : 10. Mat. 7 : 18.  
Mat. 12 : 33. Luk. 3 : 9. Luk. 6 : 43.  
Deaf adders. Ps. 58 : 4.  
Dew (early). Hos. 13 : 3.  
Dogs. Pro. 26 : 11. Ps. 22 : 16. Mat.  
7 : 6. Phi. 3 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 22.  
Dogs dumb and greedy. Isa. 56 : 10, 11.  
Dross from metal. Ps. 119 : 119. Eze.  
22 : 18, 19.

Early dew. Hos. 13 : 3.  
Fiery oven. Ps. 21 : 9. Hos. 7 : 4.  
Figs (evil). Jer. 24 : 8.  
Fire of thorns. Ps. 118 : 12. Isa. 9 : 18.  
Isa. 33 : 12.  
Fishes (bad). Mat. 13 : 48.  
Foolish man building upon sand. Mat.  
7 : 26.  
Fuel of the fire. Isa. 9 : 19.  
Gardens without water. Isa. 1 : 30.  
Garment eaten up by the moth. Isa.  
50 : 9. Isa. 51 : 8.  
Goats. Mat. 25 : 32.  
Grass on the house top. 2 Kin. 19 : 26.  
Ps. 129 : 6. Isa. 37 : 27.  
Greedy and roaring lions. Ps. 17 : 12.  
Pro. 28 : 15. Zec. 3 : 3.  
Green bay-trees. Ps. 37 : 35.  
Green herbs. 2 Kin. 19 : 26. Ps. 37 : 2.  
Ps. 92 : 7. Isa. 37 : 27.  
Ground (stony). Mat. 13 : 5. Mar.  
4 : 5. Luk. 8 : 6.  
Heath in the desert. Jer. 17 : 6.  
Herbs (green). 2 Kin. 19 : 26. Ps.  
37 : 2. Ps. 92 : 7. Isa. 37 : 27.  
Horses rushing. Jer. 5 : 8. Jer. 8 : 6.  
Iron, lead, and brass. Jer. 6 : 28. Eze.  
22 : 18.  
Lions (greedy and roaring). Ps. 17 : 12.  
Pro. 28 : 15. Zec. 3 : 3.  
Melting wax. Ps. 68 : 2.  
Men (blind). Isa. 56 : 10. Zep. 1 : 17.  
Mat. 15 : 14.  
Morning cloud. Hos. 13 : 3.  
Oak whose leaf fades. Isa. 1 : 30.  
Oven (fiery). Ps. 21 : 9. Hos. 7 : 4.  
Potsherd covered with silver dross.  
Pro. 26 : 23.  
Raging waves. Jude v. 13.  
Ravens wolves. Eze. 22 : 27. Zep.  
3 : 3. Mat. 7 : 15. Act. 20 : 29.  
Reprobate silver. Jer. 6 : 30.  
Scorpions. Eze. 2 : 6.  
Sea (troubled). Isa. 57 : 20.  
Sepulchres (whited). Mat. 23 : 27.  
Luk. 11 : 44.  
Serpents. Ps. 58 : 4. Ps. 140 : 3. Mat.  
23 : 33.  
Silver (reprobate). Jer. 6 : 30.  
Smoke. Ps. 68 : 2. Pro. 10 : 26. Isa.  
65 : 5. Hos. 13 : 3.  
Stars (wandering). Jude v. 13.

Stony ground. Mat. 13:5. Mar. 4:5. Luk. 8:6.

Stubble. Job 21:18. Ps. 83:13. Isa. 5:24. Jer. 13:24. Mal. 4:1. Nah. 1:10.

Swine. Mat. 7:6. 2 Pet. 2:22.

Tares. Mat. 13:38.

Thorns and briers. 2 Sam. 23:6. Isa. 9:18. Isa. 55:13. Eze. 2:6. Mic. 7:4. Nah. 1:10.

Trees (corrupt). Mat. 3:10. Mat. 7:18. Mat. 12:33. Luk. 3:9. Luk. 6:43.

Trees (green bay). Ps. 37:35.

Trees twice dead. Jude v. 12.

Troubled sea. Isa. 57:20.

Vision of the night. Job 20:8.

Wandering stars. Jude v. 13.

Waves (raging). Jude v. 13.

Wax (melting). Ps. 68:2.

Wells without water. 2 Pet. 2:17.

Wheel. Ps. 83:13.

Whirlwind. Pro. 10:25.

Whited sepulchres. Mat. 23:27. Luk. 11:44.

Wild asses. Job 11:12. Jer. 2:24. Hos. 8:9.

Wolves (ravening). Eze. 22:27. Zep. 3:3. Mat. 7:15. Act. 20:29.

## COMPASSION.

See MERCY. DUTY TOWARDS THE AFFLICTED. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

Exhortation to || Zec. 7:9. Rom. 12:15. 1 Cor. 12:25, 26. Gal. 6:2. Eph. 4:32. Col. 3:13. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Christ has set an example of || Mat. 9:36. Mat. 11:28. Mat. 14:14. Mar. 8:1-3. Luk. 7:13. Act. 10:38. See *Compassion of Christ*.

|| SHOULD BE EXERCISED TOWARDS

The afflicted. Job 19:21. Isa. 22:4.

Jer. 9:1. 2 Cor. 1:4. 1 The. 5:14.

The poor. Lev. 25:35. Deu. 15:7.

Ps. 112:4. Pro. 14:31. Pro. 19:

17. 1 Jno. 3:17, 18.

The prisoners and persecuted. Heb. 13:3.

The weak. Rom. 15:1. 1 Cor. 9:22. 2 Cor. 11:29. Gal. 6:2. 1 The. 5:14.

Saints. 1 Cor. 12:25, 26. Eph. 4:32.

Col. 3:13. 1 Pet. 3:8. Jude v. 22.

Enemies. Ps. 35:13. Pro. 25:21. & Rom. 12:20.

|| is inseparable from love to God. 1 Jno. 3:17.

Saints have || Ps. 37:21, 26. Ps. 112:4. Pro. 14:31.

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord. Pro. 19:17.

MOTIVES TO ||

The compassion of God to us. Mat. 18:27, 33. Eph. 4:32.

The compassion of Christ to us. Col. 3:13.

The sense of our own infirmities. Heb. 5:2. Mat. 7:3.

Blessings promised to those who show || Ps. 37:26. Ps. 112:9. Pro. 14:21. Pro. 19:17.

Reward of || in the day of judgment. Mat. 25:34-40.

Want of || provokes the anger of God. Deu. 15:9. Mat. 18:33-35.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Good Samaritan*. Luk. 10:30-37.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh's daughter*.

Exo. 2:6. *Shobi*. 2 Sam. 17:27-29.

*Elijah*. 1 Kin. 17:20. *Nehemiah*. Neh.

1:4. *Friends of Job*. Job 2:11. *Job*.

Job 30:25. *David*. Ps. 35:13, 14.

*Friends of Lazarus*. Jno. 11:19. *Paul*.

1 Cor. 9:22. 2 Cor. 11:29. *Converted Jews*. Heb. 10:34.

## COMPASSION OF GOD (THE).

See MERCY, LONG-SUFFERING, LOVE OF GOD.

|| is one of His perfections. Exo. 34:6.

2 Chr. 30:9. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 78:38.

Ps. 86:15. Ps. 103:8. Ps. 111:4. Ps.

116:5. Ps. 145:8. Joe. 2:13. Jon.

4:2. Jas. 5:11.

|| DECLARED TO BE

Multiplied. Ps. 51:1. Ps. 69:16. Ps. 106:45. Isa. 63:7.

Great. 2 Sam. 24:14. 1 Chr. 21:13.

Ps. 119:156. Isa. 54:7. Dan. 9:18.



Unfailing. Lam. 3:22.  
 Over all His works. Ps. 145:9.  
 In all times. Ps. 25:6.  
 Everlasting. Isa. 54:8.  
 Tender and loving. Ps. 103:13. Isa.  
 49:15. Isa. 63:15. Isa. 66:13.  
 Jer. 31:20. Hos. 11:8.

|| EXHIBITED

By His long-suffering. Neh. 9:17.  
 Ps. 78:38.  
 By the forgiveness of sins. Ps. 51:1.  
 Ps. 78:38. Ps. 79:8. Ps. 103:  
 8-12. Mic. 7:19.  
 In tempering and withholding His  
 chastisements. 2 Sam. 24:16. 2 Kin.  
 13:23. Neh. 9:31. Jer. 26:13.  
 Lam. 3:22. Joe. 2:13. Amo. 5:  
 15. Jon. 3:10. Jon. 4:2.  
 In delivering from chastisements. Ps.  
 106:44-46. Isa. 49:13. Isa. 54:  
 7-9. Isa. 60:10. Jer. 42:10. Eze.  
 39:25.

|| EXERCISED TOWARDS

His people. Deu. 30:3. Jud. 10:16.  
 2 Chr. 36:15. Ps. 102:13. Ps.  
 106:44-46. Isa. 54:7-9. Isa.  
 63:9. Jer. 12:15. Jer. 31:20.  
 Jer. 33:26. Hos. 2:19. Joe. 2:  
 18. Zec. 1:12-16.  
 Penitent sinners. 2 Chr. 30:9. Neh.  
 9:28. Isa. 55:7. Joe. 2:13.  
 The afflicted and chastised. Ps. 102:  
 13. Ps. 106:44, 45. Ps. 116:4-6.  
 Isa. 49:13. Isa. 54:8. Jer. 12:  
 15. Jer. 31:20. Lam. 3:32. Jas.  
 5:11.  
 The poor and needy. Exo. 22:27.  
 Deu. 15:7-9. Ps. 12:5. Ps. 72:  
 12, 13.  
 Whom He pleases. Exo. 33:19. &  
 Rom. 9:15.

God is exalted in showing || Isa.  
 30:18.

|| sometimes withheld from the wick-  
 ed. 2 Chr. 36:17. Jer. 13:14. Jer.  
 16:5.

SAINTS

Are the objects of || Isa. 63:7.  
 Are preserved through || Ps. 40:11.  
 Are crowned with || Ps. 103:4.

Are never deprived of || Isa. 54:10.  
 Seek their pardon through || Ps.  
 51:1. Ps. 79:8.

SAINTS IN AFFLICTION

Pray for || Ps. 17:7. Ps. 30:10.  
 Ps. 40:11. Ps. 67:1. Ps. 69:16.  
 Ps. 77:9. Ps. 86:16. Ps. 116:  
 4-6. Ps. 119:58, 77. Ps. 123:  
 1-3. Isa. 33:2. Hab. 3:2.  
 Plead in prayer || Ps. 25:6. Dan. 9:  
 18. Hab. 3:2.  
 Are delivered through || Ps. 116:  
 4-6. Isa. 49:13. Jas. 5:11.

|| IS A MOTIVE

To devotedness to God. Rom. 12:1.  
 To compassion towards our fellow-  
 men. Mat. 18:33. Eph. 4:32.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *A tender father.*  
 Ps. 103:13. Jer. 31:20. *A mother*  
*nursing her child.* Isa. 49:15. Isa. 66:  
 13. *Merciful lord.* Mat. 18:23-35.

EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS *Israel-*  
*ites.* Jud. 10:16. 2 Kin. 13:23. Ps.  
 106:44-46. *David.* 2 Sam. 24:14.  
 1 Chr. 21:13. Ps. 116:4-6. *Paul*  
*and Epaphroditus.* Phi. 2:27.

COMPASSION OF CHRIST (THE).

See CHARACTER OF CHRIST. LOVE  
 OF CHRIST.

|| TOWARDS THE

Wearied and heavy-laden. Isa. 61:1.  
 & Luk. 4:18. Mat. 11:28.  
 Weak in faith. Isa. 40:11. Isa.  
 42:3. Mat. 12:29.  
 Tempted. Heb. 2:18. Heb. 4:15.  
 Perishing sinners. Mat. 9:36. Mat.  
 23:37. Mar. 6:34. Luk. 19:41,  
 42. Jno. 13:21.  
 Afflicted. Luk. 7:13. Jno. 11:33-  
 35. Jno. 16:33.  
 Sick and diseased. Mat. 8:7, 16.  
 Mat. 14:14. Mat. 15:30. Mat.  
 20:34. Mar. 1:41. See *Miracles*  
*of Christ.*  
 Poor. Mar. 8:2, 3.

|| is necessary to His priestly office.  
 Heb. 5:1-7.

|| is an encouragement to prayer.  
Heb. 4 : 15, 16.

EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS. *Multi-  
tude in the desert.* Mat. 14 : 14. Mar.  
8 : 1-3. *Two blind men.* Mat. 20 : 34.  
*Jerusalem.* Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 19 : 41,  
42. *A leper.* Mar. 1 : 41. *Widow of*  
*Nain.* Luk. 7 : 13. *Malchus.* Luk. 22 :  
51. *Peter.* Luk. 22 : 61. *Sisters of*  
*Lazarus.* Jno. 11 : 33-35. See *Mira-  
cles of Christ.*

## CONDEMNATION.

See LAW. JUDGMENT. ETERNAL  
DEATH. HELL.

|| universal on account of Adam's sin.  
Rom. 5 : 16, 18.

|| shall be the sentence against sin at  
the judgment. Pro. 12 : 2. Ecc. 8 : 11.  
Eze. 18 : 4, 20. Mat. 25 : 41.

|| SHALL BE SENTENCED AT THE  
JUDGMENT AGAINST

All evil-doers. Pro. 12 : 2. Mat. 7 :  
23. Mat. 25 : 41-46. Luk. 13 : 27.  
Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 2 : 8. Col. 3 : 25.  
2 Pet. 2 : 9. Jude v. 15.

Unbelievers. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 3 :  
18. 2 The. 1 : 7, 8. 2 The. 2 : 12.

Those who reject the truth, that they  
may do evil. Jno. 3 : 19. Rom.  
2 : 8. 2 The. 2 : 12.

The unmerciful. Mat. 18 : 35. Jas.  
2 : 13. Jas. 5 : 9.

Those who judge and condemn  
others. Mat. 7 : 1, 2. Luk. 6 : 37.

Rom. 14 : 10. Jas. 3 : 1. Jas. 5 : 9.

Apostates. 1 Tim. 5 : 12. Jude v. 4.

Blasphemers against the Holy Ghost.

Mar. 3 : 29. See *Sinning against  
the Holy Ghost.*

Those whose names have been blotted

out of the book of life. Exo. 32 :

33. Ps. 69 : 28. Rev. 20 : 15.

|| of the wicked shall be to everlast-  
ing fire. Mat. 13 : 40-42. Mat. 25 : 41.  
2 The. 1 : 7-9. Heb. 10 : 26, 27. 2 Pet.  
3 : 7. Rev. 21 : 8.

|| SHALL BE ACCORDING TO

Justice. Rom. 2 : 5. Rom. 3 : 5-8.  
2 The. 1 : 6.

The works of every one. Job 34 : 11.

Ecc. 12 : 14. Jer. 17 : 10. Rom. 2 :

6, 9. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. Col. 3 : 25.

Jude v. 15. Rev. 22 : 11, 12.

The light and gifts of every one.

Luk. 12 : 47, 48. Rom. 2 : 12.

|| SHALL BE INCREASED BY

Pride. 1 Tim. 3 : 6. Jas. 3 : 1.

Neglect of intrusted privileges. Mat.

10 : 14, 15. Mat. 11 : 21-24. Mar.

6 : 11. Luk. 10 : 10-12.

Hypocrisy. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 :

40. Luk. 20 : 47.

Obstinate impenitence. Mat. 11 : 20-

24. Mat. 12 : 41. Luk. 10 : 13-15.

Luk. 11 : 32.

Rejection of the gospel. Mat. 10 : 14,

15. Mar. 6 : 11.

|| IS ALREADY SENTENCED AGAINST

Those who believe not in the Son of  
God. Jno. 3 : 18, 36.

Apostates. 2 Pet. 2 : 3. Jude v. 4.

He that partakes unworthily of the  
Lord's supper, eateth and drinketh || to  
himself. 1 Cor. 11 : 29.

Conscience testifies to the justice of ||  
Job 9 : 20. Rom. 2 : 1. Tit. 3 : 11.

If our heart condemns us, God is  
greater than, &c. 1 Jno. 3 : 20.

The violated law requires || of the  
transgressor. Rom. 3 : 19.

The law is the ministry of || 2 Cor.  
3 : 9.

|| shall be sentenced by Christ at the  
last day. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31-33,  
41. 2 The. 1 : 7-9. Jude v. 15. Rev.  
22 : 12. See *Judgment.*

Christ came not to condemn but to  
save the world. Luk. 9 : 56. Jno. 3 : 17.  
Jno. 8 : 11.

Christ has redeemed saints from ||  
Gal. 3 : 13.

God justifieth his elect : who is he  
that condemneth? Isa. 50 : 9. Rom. 8 :  
33, 34.

THERE IS NO || TO THEM

Who believe in Christ. Jno. 3 : 18.

Jno. 5 : 24.

Who are in Christ, and walk after the Spirit. Rom. 8 : 1.

We are chastened by God, that we may escape || 1 Cor. 11 : 32.

The destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah by eternal fire an example and type of || of the wicked. 2 Pet. 2 : 6. Jude v. 7.

|| of Babylon, the great prostitute. Rev. 17 : 1. Rev. 18 : 10.

## CONFESSING CHRIST.

See DENYING CHRIST.

|| is indispensable to salvation. Rom. 10 : 9, 10.

|| connected with faith. Rom. 10 : 9.

The influence of the Holy Ghost necessary to || 1 Cor. 12 : 3. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

|| IS AN EVIDENCE OF HAVING

The Spirit of God. 1 Jno. 2 : 23.

1 Jno. 4 : 2, 3.

Communion with God. 1 Jno. 2 : 23.

1 Jno. 4 : 15.

The fear of man prevents || Jno. 7 : 13. Jno. 9 : 22. Jno. 12 : 42. Jno. 19 : 38.

Saints dread not reproach in || Heb. 13 : 13-15.

Who confesses Christ before men, him will He confess before God. Mat. 10 : 32. Luk. 12 : 8.

EXAMPLES. *Peter, disciple.* Mat. 16 : 16. Mar. 8 : 29. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 68, 69. *Peter, apostle.* Act. 2 : 22-36. Act. 4 : 8-12. *John.* Jno. 1 : 34. Rev. 1 : 9. *Nathanael.* Jno. 1 : 49. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9 : 25-33. *Martha.* Jno. 11 : 27. *Peter and apostles.* Act. 5 : 28-32. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 52. *Ethiopian eunuch.* Act. 8 : 37. *Paul.* Act. 9 : 29. Act. 23 : 11. Act. 26 : 23. *Timothy.* 1 Tim. 6 : 12. *Church of Pergamos.* Rev. 2 : 13. *Martyrs.* Rev. 20 : 4.

EXAMPLES of those who were afraid of || *Chief rulers of the Jews.* Jno. 12 : 42. *Joseph of Arimathea.* Jno. 19 : 38. *Nicodemus.* Jno. 19 : 39.

## CONFESSION (THE) OF SIN.

See CONVERSION. REPENTANCE.

Exhortations to || Jos. 7 : 19. Ezr. 10 : 11. Jer. 3 : 13. Jas. 5 : 16.

God requires || Lev. 5 : 5. Lev. 26 : 40. Jer. 14 : 17, 20. Hos. 5 : 15.

God regards || Job 33 : 27, 28. Ps. 32 : 5. Dan. 9 : 20-23.

|| SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH

Humility. Ezr. 9 : 6. Isa. 64 : 5, 6.

Jer. 3 : 25. Jer. 14 : 20. Dan. 9 : 7, 8.

Submission to punishment. Lev. 26 :

41. Jud. 10 : 15. Neh. 9 : 33. Ps.

51 : 4. Dan. 9 : 14. Mic. 7 : 9.

Prayer for pardon. 2 Sam. 24 : 10.

1 Chr. 21 : 8. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Ps. 25 :

11. Ps. 51 : 1. Jer. 14 : 7. Dan. 9 :

16.

Contrition. Ps. 38 : 17, 18. Jer. 3 : 21.

Lam. 1 : 20.

Forsaking sin. Pro. 28 : 13.

Making amends for the evil done.

Num. 5 : 6, 7.

|| should be complete and unreserved. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 3. Ps. 106 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12, 13. Jer. 3 : 25.

|| followed with pardon. 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Ps. 32 : 5. Pro. 28 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

Promises to || Lev. 26 : 40-42. Pro. 28 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Prodigal son.* Luk. 15 : 21. *Publican.* Luk. 18 : 13.

EXAMPLES. *Aaron.* Num. 12 : 11. *Israelites.* Num. 21 : 7. Jud. 10 : 15. 1 Sam. 7 : 6. 1 Sam. 12 : 19. Neh. 9 : 1-3. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 24. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 13. 2 Sam. 24 : 10, 17. 1 Chr. 21 : 8. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 1-5. *Ezra.* Ezr. 9 : 6, 15. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 1 : 5-7. *Levites.* Neh. 9 : 4, 33, 34. *Job.* Job 7 : 20. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 5-15. *People of Jerusalem.* Mar. 1 : 5. *Peter.* Luk. 5 : 8. *Repenting thief.* Luk. 23 : 41. *Corinthians.* Act. 19 : 18. *Paul.* Act. 22 : 19, 20. Gal. 1 : 13. 1 Tim. 1 : 13, 15.

## CONSCIENCE.

See HEART. SELF-EXAMINATION.

|| is a witness in man which approves or condemns. Rom. 2:15.

|| accuses of sin. 2 Sam. 24:10. Mat. 27:3. Jno. 8:9. Heb. 10:2. 1 Jno. 3:20.

|| approves a pure conduct. Job 27:6. Rom. 9:1. 1 Jno. 3:21.

The blood of Christ alone can purify || Heb. 9:14. Heb. 10:2-10, 22. 1 Pet. 3:21.

Saints have the testimony of a good || before God and men. Job 27:6. Act. 23:1. Rom. 9:1. Heb. 13:18. 1 Pet. 3:16.

Seek the approval of your || Act. 24:16. Rom. 14:22.

Serve God with a pure || 2 Tim. 1:3. Heb. 10:22.

Keep the faith in purity of || 1 Tim. 1:5, 19. 1 Tim. 3:9.

Suffer patiently for || 1 Pet. 2:19.

Submit to authority for || Rom. 13:5.

Offend not || of others. Mat. 18:6. Rom. 14:21. 1 Cor. 8:12, 13. 1 Cor. 10:28-32.

The testimony of a good || gives confidence. Rom. 14:22. 2 Cor. 1:12. 1 Jno. 3:21.

Ministers should commend themselves to || of all men. 2 Cor. 4:2. 2 Cor. 5:11.

|| of the wicked is seared and defiled. 1 Tim. 4:2. Tit. 1:15. Tit. 3:11.

## CONSOLATION IN AFFLICTION.

See PRAYER IN AFFLICTION. DUTY TOWARDS THE AFFLICTED.

|| IS GIVEN BY

God. Ps. 23:4. Isa. 12:1. Isa. 51:12.

Rom. 15:5. 2 Cor. 1:3, 4. 2 Cor. 7:6. 2 The. 2:16, 17.

Christ. Isa. 61:2. Luk. 4:18. Jno. 14:18. 2 Cor. 1:5.

The Holy Ghost. Jno. 14:16, 17.

Jno. 15:26. Jno. 16:7. Act. 9:31.

See *Holy Ghost the Comforter*.

|| promised. Ps. 126:5, 6. Isa. 49:13. Isa. 51:3, 12. Isa. 66:13. Jer. 31:13. Zec. 1:17. Mat. 5:4. Luk. 6:21.

|| THROUGH THE

Scriptures. Ps. 119:50, 76. Act. 15:

31. Rom. 15:4. 1 The. 4:18.

Ministers. Isa. 35:3. Isa. 40:1. 1 Cor.

14:3. 2 Cor. 1:4, 6. 1 The. 2:11.

|| is everlasting. 2 The. 2:16.

|| is strong. Heb. 6:18.

|| is abundant. Isa. 66:11. 2 Cor. 1:5.

MOTIVES OF || FOR SAINTS.

The short duration of their earthly trials. Ps. 30:5. 2 Cor. 4:17. Heb.

11:25. 1 Pet. 1:6. 1 Pet. 5:10.

The hope of a glorious resurrection.

Ps. 17:15. Dan. 12:2. Col. 3:4.

1 Jno. 3:2.

The promise of eternal life. 1 Tim. 4:

8-10. Tit. 1:2. Tit. 3:7.

The hope of eternal glory. Rom. 5:2.

Rom. 8:18. 2 Cor. 4:17, 18. Col.

1:27.

The promise of an heavenly inheritance.

Eph. 1:18. Col. 1:5. Col.

3:24. Heb. 6:18. Heb. 9:15.

Heb. 10:34. 1 Pet. 1:4.

The hope of everlasting happiness.

Ps. 16:11. Ps. 36:8. Ps. 65:4.

Isa. 35:10.

The promise of an eternal and un-

alterable felicity. Isa. 25:8. Isa.

65:13-19. Rev. 7:16, 17. Rev.

21:4.

MOTIVES OF || FOR

The sick. 2 Kin. 20:5. Job 33:24-

26. Ps. 30:2. Ps. 41:3. Ps. 103:3.

Jer. 33:6. Hos. 6:1. Phi. 2:27.

Jas. 5:15.

The poor. 1 Sam. 2:8. Job 5:15.

Ps. 9:18. Ps. 10:14. Ps. 12:5.

Ps. 35:10. Ps. 68:10. Ps. 69:33.

Ps. 72:13. Ps. 107:5-9. Ps. 132:

15. Ps. 146:7. Isa. 25:4. Isa. 29:

19. Jer. 20:13. Mat. 6:26. Luk.

1:53. Phi. 4:19. Jas. 2:5.

The widows and fatherless. Exo. 22 : 22, 23. Deu. 10 : 18. Ps. 68 : 5. Ps. 146 : 9. Pro. 15 : 25. Pro. 23 : 10, 11. Jer. 49 : 11. Hos. 14 : 3.

The tempted. Luk. 22 : 28-32. Rom. 16 : 20. 1 Cor. 10 : 13. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 7. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 3 : 10.

The persecuted. Deu. 33 : 27. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 37 : 40. Jer. 36 : 26. Mat. 5 : 10-12. Luk. 6 : 22, 23. Jno. 16 : 33. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. 2 Tim. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 34. 1 Pet. 3 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 13, 14. Rev. 2 : 10.

The oppressed. Exo. 3 : 7. Exo. 22 : 25-27. Job 36 : 15. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 12 : 5. Ps. 35 : 10. Ps. 37 : 32, 33. Ps. 72 : 4, 14. Ps. 109 : 31. Ps. 146 : 7. Jer. 20 : 13.

The distressed minds. Job 11 : 16. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 31 : 7. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 42 : 5. Ps. 94 : 19. Ps. 107 : 12-14. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa. 41 : 10. Isa. 43 : 2. Jno. 14 : 1, 27. Jno. 16 : 20-22. 2 Cor. 7 : 6.

Those who mourn for sin. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 107 : 17-20. Isa. 40 : 1, 2. Isa. 43 : 25. Isa. 57 : 15-18. Isa. 61 : 1. Isa. 66 : 2. Mat. 5 : 4. Luk. 4 : 18. Luk. 6 : 21.

Those who lament the death of friends. Isa. 57 : 1, 2. Jno. 11 : 23, 24. Jno. 17 : 21-24. 1 The. 4 : 13-18. Rev. 14 : 13.

Those forsaken by all. Ps. 27 : 10. Ps. 69 : 20, 29. Ps. 72 : 12. Isa. 49 : 15. Jno. 14 : 18. 2 Tim. 4 : 16, 17.

The aged. Job 5 : 26. Ps. 71 : 9, 18. Ps. 92 : 14. Pro. 16 : 31. Isa. 46 : 4.

The dying. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. Job 3 : 17. Job 19 : 25, 26. Ps. 23 : 4. Pro. 14 : 32. Isa. 26 : 19. Isa. 57 : 1. Jno. 14 : 2. 2 Cor. 5 : 1, 8. Phi. 1 : 21, 23. 1 The. 4 : 13, 14. Rev. 7 : 14-17. Rev. 14 : 13.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Give each other mutual || 2 Sam. 10 : 2. Job 2 : 11. Jno. 11 : 19. Act. 16 : 40. 1 Cor. 16 : 18. 2 Cor. 7 : 13.

Eph. 6 : 22. Col. 4 : 8, 11. 1 The. 4 : 18. 1 The. 5 : 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 16. Pray for Divine || Ps. 51 : 8. Ps. 86 : 17. Ps. 119 : 76, 82.

Praise God for His || Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 25 : 1, 4. Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 52 : 9.

The spiritual welfare of saints is || for ministers. Rom. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 7 : 13. 1 The. 3 : 7. Phile. v. 7.

The world cannot give any || Job 16 : 2. Ps. 69 : 20. Ecc. 4 : 1. Zec. 10 : 2.

#### CONTEMPT.

See MOCKERY AND SCORN. REVILING AND REPROACH.

|| is sin. Pro. 14 : 21.

|| is folly. Pro. 11 : 12.

#### || FORBIDDEN TOWARDS

Parents. Pro. 23 : 22.

The poor. Jas. 2 : 1-3.

Pious masters. 1 Tim. 6 : 2.

Brethren weak in faith. Rom. 14 : 3 : 10.

Christ's little ones. Mat. 18 : 10.

Young ministers. 1 Cor. 16 : 11. Tit. 2 : 15.

The wicked are guilty of || Pro. 18 : 3. Eze. 22 : 7. Luk. 18 : 9. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

#### \* THE WICKED HAVE || FOR

God. Num. 14 : 11. Ps. 74 : 10. Pro. 14 : 2. Mal. 1 : 6.

Christ. Ps. 22 : 6. Isa. 53 : 3. Mat. 27 : 29. Luk. 23 : 11.

Saints. Ps. 44 : 13. Ps. 79 : 4. Ps. 119 : 141. Isa. 66 : 5. 1 Cor. 4 : 10, 13.

Powers and authorities. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude v. 8.

Parents. Pro. 15 : 5, 20. Eze. 22 : 7.

The afflicted. Job 19 : 18. Job 30 : 1.

The poor. Ps. 14 : 6. Ecc. 9 : 16.

Sacred things. 1 Sam. 2 : 17. Eze. 22 : 8. Mal. 1 : 12.

The law of God. 2 Kin. 17 : 15.

The word of God. Num. 15 : 31. Pro. 13 : 13. Jer. 6 : 10.

Wisdom and instruction. Pro. 1 : 7.



|| proceeds from pride and prosperity.  
Ps. 123 : 4.

|| proceeds from self-righteousness.  
Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 18 : 9, 11.

#### SAINTS

Suffer || for the name of God and  
Christ. Isa. 66 : 5. Jer. 15 : 15.  
Jer. 20 : 8. Act. 5 : 41. 1 Cor. 4 :  
13. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Heb. 10 : 33.

Cry to God on being filled with ||  
Neh. 4 : 4. Ps. 89 : 50. Ps. 123 : 3.

Suffer with joy || Luk. 6 : 22, 23.  
Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 12 : 10.

Should not fear || of the wicked. Isa.  
51 : 7.

Ministers should give no occasion for ||  
1 Tim. 4 : 12.

|| towards the messengers of God, is ||  
towards God. Luk. 10 : 16. 1 The. 4 : 8.

Despise not prophesyings. 1 The. 5 :  
20.

They who despise God shall be lightly  
esteemed. 1 Sam. 2 : 30.

|| towards parents punished. Deu. 27 :  
16. Pro. 30 : 17.

Awful punishment of || of God and  
his word. Num. 15 : 31. Pro. 13 : 13.  
Isa. 5 : 24. Heb. 12 : 25.

|| sent by God as a chastisement.  
Ps. 44 : 13, 14. Ps. 79 : 4. Isa. 43 : 28.  
Jer. 18 : 16. Jer. 24 : 9. Mic. 6 : 16.

God poureth || on princes. Job 12 :  
21. Ps. 107 : 40. Mal. 2 : 9.

A prophet is despised in his own  
country. Mat. 13 : 57. Mar. 6 : 4. Luk.  
4 : 24. Jno. 4 : 44.

The wicked shall be covered with ||  
Ps. 35 : 26. Pro. 12 : 8.

Eternal || is reserved to the wicked.  
Ps. 73 : 20. Jer. 23 : 40. Dan. 12 : 2.

EXAMPLES. *Hagar*. Gen. 16 : 4.  
*Wicked Israelites*. 1 Sam. 10 : 27. *Go-  
liath*. 1 Sam. 17 : 42. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25 :  
10, 11. *Michal*. 2 Sam. 6 : 16. 1 Chr.  
15 : 29. *Sanballat*. Neh. 2 : 19. Neh. 4 :  
2, 3. *Herod*. Luk. 23 : 11. *False  
teachers*. 2 Cor. 10 : 10.

## CONTENTMENT.

See HAPPINESS OF SAINTS AND OF THE  
WICKED IN THIS LIFE.

Godliness with || is great gain. Pro.  
15 : 16. 1 Tim. 6 : 6

#### SAINTS SHOULD FEEL ||

In their respective callings. 1 Cor. 7 :  
20, 24.

With what they possess. Ps. 37 : 16.  
Pro. 16 : 8. Phi. 4 : 11, 12. Heb.  
13 : 5.

With their wages. Luk. 3 : 14.

With food and raiment. 1 Tim. 6 : 8.

Better is little with the fear of the  
Lord than great treasures, &c. Pro. 15 :  
16.

Better is a little with righteousness  
than great revenues without right. Pro.  
16 : 8.

A little that a righteous man hath is  
better than the riches of many wicked.  
Ps. 37 : 16.

Better is a handful with quietness  
than both the hands full, &c. Ecc. 4 : 6.

Better is a dinner of herbs where love  
is than, &c. Pro. 15 : 17.

Better is a dry morsel and quietness  
therewith than an house full, &c. Pro.  
17 : 1.

Danger of not being satisfied. 1 Tim.  
6 : 9, 10.

The wicked never enjoy || Ecc. 4 : 8.  
Isa. 5 : 8.

EXAMPLES. *Esau*. Gen. 33 : 9. *Bar-  
zillai*. 2 Sam. 19 : 33-37. *David*. Ps.  
16 : 6. *Agur*. Pro. 30 : 8, 9. *Paul*.  
Phi. 4 : 11-13.

## CONVERSION.

See REPENTANCE. NEW BIRTH.

#### || IS

Turning away from evil and returning  
unto God. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7.

Ceasing to do evil and learning to do  
well. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. Ps. 34 : 14.

Ps. 37:27. Isa. 1:16, 17. Jer. 18:11. Eze. 18:30, 31. Amos. 5:14, 15. 1 Pet. 3:11.

Turning unto God with all the heart. Deu. 30:2, 10. 1 Sam. 7:3. 1 Kin. 8:48. 2 Chr. 6:38. Isa. 31:6. Isa. 55:7. Jer. 3:7. Hos. 6:1. Joe. 2:12.

|| is indispensable to salvation. Mat. 18:3. Luk. 13:3, 5.

|| SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH Repentance. 1 Kin. 8:47, 48. 2 Chr. 6:37, 38. Jer. 31:19. Joe. 2:12. Act. 3:19. Act. 26:20.

Confession of sin and prayer. 1 Kin. 8:47. 2 Chr. 6:37. 2 Chr. 7:14. Pro. 28:13. Jon. 3:8.

|| is produced by faith. Act. 11:21.

|| IS EFFECTED BY .  
God. 1 Kin. 18:37. Jer. 31:18. Lam. 5:21. Jno. 6:44. Act. 2:39. Christ. Act. 3:26. Rom. 15:18. The Holy Ghost. Pro. 1:23.

|| comes from the grace of God. Act. 11:21, 23.

|| IS EFFECTED THROUGH THE MEANS OF  
Scriptures. Ps. 19:7. Act. 8:35-38. 2 Tim. 3:16, 17.

Ministers. Ps. 51:13. Mal. 4:6. Luk. 1:16. Act. 11:21. Act. 14:15. Act. 26:18. 1 The. 1:9.

Afflictions. 1 Kin. 8:35. 2 Chr. 6:26. Neh. 9:28. Ps. 78:34. Ps. 119:67. Isa. 19:22. Jer. 31:18. Lam. 5:21. Hos. 6:1.

Self-examination. 1 Kin. 8:47. 2 Chr. 6:37. Ps. 119:59. Lam. 1:3. Eze. 18:28. Eze. 20:43. Eze. 36:31.

Exhortations to || 2 Kin. 17:13. Pro. 1:23. Isa. 44:22. Isa. 55:7. Jer. 3:14. Jer. 18:11. Jer. 25:5. Jer. 35:15. Eze. 14:6. Eze. 18:30-32. Eze. 33:11. Hos. 6:1. Hos. 12:6. Hos. 14:1, 2. Joe. 2:12. Zec. 1:3. Mal. 3:7. Mat. 3:2. Act. 2:38. Act. 3:19. Act. 14:15. Jas. 4:8-10.

|| PREACHED BY  
John Baptist. Mat. 3:2. Luk. 1:16, 17. See *Repentance*.

Jesus Christ. Mat. 4:17. Mar. 1:15. The apostles. Mar. 6:12. Act. 2:38. Act. 3:19. Act. 14:15. Act. 20:21. Act. 26:18.

God is willing || of all men. Eze. 18:23, 32. Eze. 33:11. 2 Pet. 3:9.

|| of sinners a cause of joy in heaven. Luk. 15:7, 10.

|| of sinners rejoices saints. Act. 15:3. Gal. 1:22-24.

Promises of pardon and mercy to || 2 Chr. 7:14. Pro. 28:13. Isa. 1:16-18. Isa. 55:7. Eze. 18:21, 22. Eze. 33:14-16. Joe. 2:13.

Promises of blessings to || Deu. 30:1-3. 1 Sam. 7:3. Neh. 1:9. Isa. 1:27. Jer. 3:14-16. Jer. 4:1. Jer. 7:3-7. Jer. 25:5. Jer. 35:15.

The judgments of God averted by || 2 Chr. 30:8. Jer. 3:12. Jer. 18:8. Jer. 26:3. Jer. 36:3. Jon. 3:8-10.

Danger of neglecting || Lev. 26:23, 24. Ps. 7:12. Pro. 29:1. Isa. 1:20. Jer. 44:5, 11. Eze. 3:19. Dan. 9:13, 14. Hos. 11:5.

Pray for || Ps. 80:3. Jer. 31:18. Lam. 5:21.

Encouragement for leading sinners to || Dan. 12:3. Jas. 5:19, 20.

Hardness of heart an hinderance to || Isa. 6:10. Mat. 13:15. Mar. 4:12. Jno. 12:40. Act. 28:27.

The wicked refuse to turn to God. 2 Kin. 17:13-15. 2 Chr. 36:13. Jer. 3:7. Jer. 5:3. Jer. 6:15, 16. Jer. 8:5, 6. Jer. 18:11, 12. Jer. 35:15. Hos. 7:10. Hos. 11:5. Amos. 4:6-11.

|| of Israel predicted. Isa. 10:21. Jer. 50:4. Eze. 36:25-27. Hos. 3:5. 2 Cor. 3:16.

|| of the Gentiles foretold. Ps. 22:27. Isa. 2:2. Isa. 11:10.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites*. 2 Chr. 15:12. *David*. Ps. 119:59. *Three thousand persons*. Act. 2:37, 41. *Five thousand men*. Act. 4:4. *Saul of Tarsus*. Act. 9:3-20. *People of Lydda*. Act. 9:35. *People of Antioch*. Act. 11:21. *Gentiles*. Act. 15:3. *Jailer of Philippi*. Act. 16:30-34. *Thessalonians*. 1 The. 1:9. *Scattered saints*. 1 Pet. 2:25.

COUNSELS AND PURPOSES OF  
GOD.*See WISDOM OF GOD.*

## || ARE

Sovereign. Job 23 : 13. Ps. 135 : 6.  
Pro. 21 : 30. Isa. 14 : 27. Isa. 40 :  
13, 14. Dan. 4 : 35. Rom. 11 : 34.  
1 Cor. 2 : 16.

Unchangeable. Job 23 : 13. Ps. 33 :  
11. Pro. 19 : 21. Isa. 14 : 24. Isa.  
46 : 10. Jer. 4 : 28. Rom. 9 : 11.  
Heb. 6 : 17.

Eternal. Ps. 33 : 11. Eph. 3 : 11.  
2 Tim. 1 : 9.

Faithfulness and truth. Isa. 25 : 1.

Great. Jer. 32 : 19.

Wonderful. Isa. 28 : 29.

|| shall surely be performed. Job 23 :  
14. Isa. 14 : 24. Isa. 46 : 10, 11. Jer. 23 :  
20. Jer. 51 : 29. Act. 4 : 28. Eph. 1 : 11.

None can oppose or destroy || Job  
23 : 13. Job 42 : 2. Pro. 21 : 30. Isa. 14 :  
27. Act. 5 : 39.

|| are unsearchable. Deu. 29 : 29. Job  
42 : 3. Mat. 24 : 36. Mar. 13 : 32. Act.  
1 : 7.

The sufferings of Christ were accord-  
ing to || Luk. 24 : 44-46. \* Act. 2 : 23.  
Act. 4 : 28. Act. 13 : 27, 29.

## SAINTS

Are called and saved according to ||  
Rom. 8 : 28-30. Eph. 1 : 9-11.  
2 Tim. 1 : 9.

Are guided by || Ps. 16 : 7. Ps. 73 : 24.

Are serving God by || Act. 13 : 36.

Should study || Deu. 29 : 29. Jer.  
49 : 20. Jer. 50 : 45.

Ministers should declare || Act. 20 : 27.

## THE WICKED

Understand not || Mic. 4 : 12.

Despise and reject || Ps. 107 : 11.  
Isa. 5 : 19.

Set at nought || Pro. 1 : 25.

Reject || Pro. 1 : 30. Luk. 7 : 30.

## COVENANT (THE) OF GOD.

*See LAW. GOSPEL. FAITHFULNESS,  
PROMISES, OF GOD.*

## || MADE WITH

Noah. Gen. 9 : 9-17.

Abraham. Gen. 15 : 18.

Gen. 17 : 2-14. Gen.

22 : 16-18. Act. 3 :

25.

Isaac. Gen. 17 : 19, 21.

Gen. 26 : 3, 4.

Jacob. Gen. 28 : 13-15.

People of Israel. Exo. 6 : 4. Exo. 34 :

10, 27. Deu. 4 : 13. Deu. 5 : 2, 3.

Deu. 8 : 18. Deu. 9 : 9. Deu. 29 : 1.

Isa. 55 : 3. Ps. 105 : 10. Act. 3 : 25.

David. 2 Sam. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 13 : 5.

Ps. 89 : 3, 4.

The words of || given by God to  
Moses. Exo. 34 : 28. Deu. 9 : 9-11. Deu.  
29 : 1.

|| renewed by the gospel. Isa. 55 : 3.  
Jer. 31 : 31-33. Rom. 11 : 27. Heb. 8 :  
8-10, 13. Heb. 10 : 16.

|| confirmed by and in Christ. Dan.  
9 : 27. Gal. 3 : 17.

|| fulfilled in Christ. Luk. 1 : 68-79.

|| ratified by the blood of Christ. Zec.  
9 : 11. Mat. 26 : 28. Mar. 14 : 24. Luk.  
22 : 20. 1 Cor. 11 : 25. Heb. 9 : 11-14,  
16-23. Heb. 13 : 20.

## CHRIST IS

The substance of || Isa. 42 : 6. Isa.  
49 : 8.

The messenger of || Mal. 3 : 1.

The Mediator of || Heb. 7 : 22. Heb.  
8 : 6. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24.

|| is of peace. Num. 25 : 12. Isa. 54 :  
10. Eze. 34 : 25. Eze. 37 : 26. Mal. 2 : 5.

|| is everlasting. 2 Sam. 23 : 5. 1 Chr.  
16 : 17. Ps. 105 : 10. Ps. 111 : 9. Isa.  
55 : 3. Isa. 59 : 21. Isa. 61 : 8. Jer. 32 :  
40. Eze. 16 : 60. Eze. 37 : 26. Heb. 13 :  
20.

|| is unalterable. Jud. 2 : 1. 2 Sam.  
23 : 5. 2 Chr. 13 : 5. Ps. 89 : 34. Isa.  
54 : 10. Isa. 59 : 21. Jer. 33 : 20, 21.  
Jer. 50 : 5. Gal. 3 : 17.

## God

Keeps His || Deu. 7 : 9. 1 Kin. 8 : 23.  
2 Chr. 6 : 14. Neh. 1 : 5. Neh. 9 : 32.  
Ps. 89 : 34. Dan. 9 : 4.

Is ever mindful of His || Exo. 2 : 24.  
Exo. 6 : 5. Lev. 26 : 45. Deu. 4 :  
31. Ps. 105 : 8. Ps. 106 : 45. Ps.  
111 : 5. Eze. 16 : 60. Luk. 1 : 72.

Commands to keep His || Gen. 17 : 9.  
Deu. 29 : 9.

All saints have an interest in || Ps.  
25 : 14. Ps. 89 : 28-34. Eze. 20 : 37.  
Heb. 8 : 10.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Be mindful of || Deu. 4 : 23. 2 Kin.  
17 : 38. 1 Chr. 16 : 15.

Enter into || Deu. 29 : 12. Jer. 50 : 5.  
Plead in prayer || Ps. 74 : 20. Jer.  
14 : 21.

Blessings promised to those who  
keep || Exo. 19 : 5. Deu. 29 : 9. Ps. 25 :  
10. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Ps. 132 : 12. Isa.  
56 : 4-7. Heb. 8 : 10-12.

Cursed be the man that obeyeth not  
the words of || Jer. 11 : 3.

Punishment for transgressing || in  
sinning. Gen. 17 : 14. Lev. 26 : 15, 16.  
Deu. 17 : 2, 5. Deu. 29 : 24, 25. Jos. 7 :  
15. Jos. 23 : 16. Jud. 2 : 20-23. 2 Kin.  
17 : 15-18. 2 Kin. 18 : 11, 12. Isa. 24 :  
5, 6. Jer. 11 : 3. Jer. 22 : 8, 9. Jer. 34 :  
18. Hos. 8 : 1. Heb. 8 : 9. Heb. 10 : 29.

The wicked are strangers to || Ps. 50 :  
16. Eph. 2 : 12.

The bow, token of || Gen. 9 : 13-17.

EXAMPLES *of transgression of* ||  
*Israelites.* Jos. 7 : 11, 12. Jud. 2 : 20-23.  
1 Kin. 19 : 14. 2 Kin. 17 : 15. Ps. 78 :  
10, 37. Hos. 6 : 7. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 :  
11.

## COVETOUSNESS.

See RICHES. SELFISHNESS.

|| forbidden. Exo. 20 : 17. Deu. 5 : 21.  
Deu. 7 : 25, 26. Luk. 12 : 15. Rom. 13 : 9.  
Eph. 5 : 3. Heb. 13 : 5.

God abhorreth || Ps. 10 : 3. Isa. 57 :  
17.

|| is idolatry. Eph. 5 : 5. Col. 3 : 5.  
|| is the root of all evil. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.  
|| is never satisfied. Ecc. 4 : 8. Ecc.  
5 : 10.

|| is vanity. Ecc. 4 : 8.  
|| comes from the heart. Mar. 7 : 21, 22.  
|| engrosses the heart. Jer. 22 : 17.  
Eze. 33 : 31. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

## || LEADS TO

Foolish and hurtful lusts. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.  
Unbelief. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.

Falsehood. 2 Kin. 5 : 22-25.

Deceit. Isa. 32 : 7. Jer. 5 : 27. Amo.  
8 : 4-6. Mic. 6 : 10.

Injustice and oppression. Pro. 28 : 20.  
Eze. 22 : 12. Mic. 2 : 2.

Theft. Jos. 7 : 21. Mic. 2 : 2.

Murder. Pro. 1 : 11-13. Eze. 22 : 12.

Domestic afflictions. Pro. 15 : 27.

Poverty. Pro. 28 : 22.

Destruction and perdition. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.

## SAINTS

Should be without || Eph. 5 : 3. Heb.  
13 : 5.

Hate || Exo. 18 : 21. Act. 20 : 33.

Should mortify in themselves || Col.  
3 : 5.

Avoid those guilty of || 1 Cor. 5 : 11.

Pray to be preserved from || Ps.  
119 : 36.

Ministers should be devoid of || 1 Sam.  
12 : 3. 1 The. 2 : 5. 1 Tim. 3 : 3. Tit. 1 : 7.

He who hates || shall prolong his  
days. Pro. 28 : 16.

The wicked are addicted to || Pro.  
1 : 19. Isa. 56 : 11. Jer. 22 : 17. Rom.  
1 : 29. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

The wicked bless those addicted to ||  
Ps. 10 : 3.

Woe unto || Isa. 5 : 8. Hab. 2 : 9.

Punishment of || Job 20 : 18-23. Pro.  
1 : 19. Pro. 28 : 20, 22. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer.  
6 : 12, 13. Jer. 8 : 10. Jer. 22 : 17-19.  
Jer. 51 : 13. Eze. 22 : 12, 27, 31. Amo.  
8 : 4-7. Mic. 2 : 2, 3. Jas. 5 : 1-3.

|| excludes from the kingdom of God.  
1 Cor. 6 : 10. Eph. 5 : 5.

|| shall abound in the last days. 2 Tim.  
3 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 1-3.

EXAMPLES. *Laban.* Gen. 31 : 41.

*Achan.* Jos. 7:21. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2:12-16. *Sons of Samuel.* 1 Sam. 8:3. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15:9. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5:20-24. *Jewish Priests.* Isa. 56:11. *Jer. 6:13.* *Jehoiakim.* Jer. 22:17-19. *Young man.* Mat. 19:22. Mar. 10:22. Luk. 18:23. *Judas.* Mat. 26:15. Jno. 12:6. *Pharisees.* Luk. 16:14. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5:1-10. *Deme- trius.* Act. 19:25-27. *Felix.* Act. 24:26. *Balaam.* 2 Pet. 2:15. *Jude v.* 11.

## DEATH (BODILY OR NATURAL).

See DEATH OF SAINTS, OF THE  
WICKED. RESURRECTION.

|| came by Adam. Gen. 3:19. 1 Cor. 15:21, 22.

|| is a consequence of sin. Gen. 2:17. & Gen. 3:17, 19. Rom. 5:12.

|| is the lot of all men. 2 Sam. 14:14. Job 21:26. Job 30:23. Ps. 49:10. Ps. 82:7. Ps. 89:48. Ecc. 1:4. Ecc. 3:19, 20. Ecc. 6:6. Ecc. 8:8. Ecc. 9:3, 5. Zec. 1:5. Rom. 5:14. Heb. 7:23. Heb. 9:27.

God appoints || of every man. Deu. 32:39. 1 Sam. 2:6. Job 10:9. Job 14:5. Job 30:23. Job 34:14, 15. Ps. 68:20. Ps. 90:3. Ps. 104:29. Jer. 15:2. Jer. 43:11.

|| puts an end to earthly projects and labour. Ps. 146:4. Ecc. 9:5, 10. Isa. 38:18.

|| strips of all earthly possessions. Job 1:21. Job 21:21. Ps. 49:10, 17. Ecc. 5:15. 1 Tim. 6:7.

|| puts men in oblivion. Job 18:17. Job 24:20. Ps. 31:12. Ecc. 2:16. Ecc. 8:10. Ecc. 9:5.

|| levels all ranks. Job 3:17-19. Job 21:23-26.

At || the body returns to the earth, and the spirit to God who gave it. Ecc. 12:7. & Job 34:14, 15. Ps. 104:29.

After || the judgment. Heb. 9:27. & Ecc. 11:9. Ecc. 12:14. Jno. 5:25, 29. 2 Tim. 4:1.

|| conquered and destroyed by Christ. Isa. 25:8. Rom. 6:9. 1 Cor. 15:55-57. 2 Tim. 1:10. Rev. 1:18.

|| shall finally be destroyed by Christ. Isa. 25:8. 1 Cor. 15:26, 54.

Christ delivers from the fear of || Heb. 2:15.

All men shall rise again from || Jno. 5:28, 29. Act. 24:15. Rev. 20:13. See *Resurrection*.

In heaven, none shall be subject to || Luk. 20:36. Rev. 21:4.

Consider || as being at hand. Deu. 32:29. Jos. 23:14. 1 Sam. 20:3. Job 14:1, 2. Job 16:22. Ps. 39:4, 5. Ps. 90:9. Ecc. 7:2. 2 Tim. 4:6. 1 Pet. 1:24. 2 Pet. 1:14.

Prepare for || 2 Kin. 20:1. Isa. 38:1. Amo. 4:12. 2 Tim. 4:6.

Pray to be prepared for || Ps. 39:4. Ps. 90:12.

Consideration of || gives wisdom. Deu. 32:29. Ps. 90:12.

Consideration of || is a motive to diligence. Ecc. 9:10. Jno. 9:4.

|| averted by God, is a motive to devotedness. Ps. 56:12, 13. Ps. 116:7-9. Ps. 118:17. Isa. 38:20.

## || IS DESCRIBED AS

A sleep. Deu. 31:16. 1 Kin. 2:10. Job 7:21. Job 14:12. Dan. 12:2. Jno. 11:11-13. Act. 7:60. Act. 13:36. 1 Cor. 15:18. 1 The. 4:13. 2 Pet. 3:4.

The dissolution of our earthly house. 2 Cor. 5:1.

Departing and putting off this tabernacle. Phi. 1:23. 2 Pet. 1:13, 14.

Returning unto dust. Gen. 3:19. Job 10:9. Job 34:15. Ps. 104:29. Ps. 146:4. Ecc. 3:20. Ecc. 12:7.

Going down to the grave. Gen. 37:35. Gen. 42:38. 1 Sam. 2:6. Job 7:9. Job 21:13.

Going down in silence. Ps. 94:17. Ps. 115:17.

Going the way of all the earth. Jos. 23:14. 1 Kin. 2:2.

Going the way whence we shall not return. Job 10:21. Job 16:22.

Going to the land of darkness and the shadow of death. Job 10:21, 22. Job 38:17. Ps. 23:4. Lam. 3:6.



Yielding up the ghost. Gen. 49 : 33.

Job 14 : 10. Jer. 15 : 9. Act. 5 :

10. Act. 12 : 23.

God requiring the soul. Job 34 : 14.

Ps. 104 : 29. Ecc. 12 : 7. Luk.  
12 : 20.

|| is for the wicked the king of ter-  
rors. Job 18 : 14.

The sting of || is sin. 1 Cor. 15 : 56.

|| an emblem of death unto sin. Rom.  
6 : 2, 11. Col. 2 : 20.

Enoch and Elijah did not see || Gen.  
5 : 24. & Heb. 11 : 5. 2 Kin. 2 : 1, 11.

## DEATH (THE) OF CHRIST.

See SUFFERINGS OF CHRIST.  
ATONEMENT.

|| foretold by the prophets. Ps. 22 :  
16. Isa. 53 : 7-9. Dan. 9 : 26. Zec.  
13 : 7. Luk. 24 : 26, 27. Act. 13 : 26-  
29. Act. 26 : 22, 23. See *Prophecies*  
*respecting Christ*.

|| foretold by Himself. Mat. 16 : 21.  
Mat. 17 : 23. Mat. 20 : 18, 19. Mar. 8 :  
31. Mar. 9 : 31. Mar. 10 : 33, 34. Luk.  
9 : 22. Luk. 18 : 33. Luk. 24 : 7. Jno.  
12 : 32, 33.

|| appointed by God. Isa. 53 : 6, 10.  
Jno. 10 : 18. Act. 2 : 23. Act. 4 : 26-28.

|| was necessary for our redemption.  
Mat. 20 : 28. Luk. 24 : 46. Act. 17 : 3.  
Act. 26 : 23. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Tit. 2 : 14.  
See *Redemption*.

|| accepted by God as an atoning  
sacrifice. Isa. 53 : 10. Mat. 20 : 28. Gal.  
1 : 4. Eph. 5 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 9, 10. See  
*Atonement*.

|| was voluntary. Isa. 53 : 12. Mat.  
20 : 28. Mat. 26 : 53. Jno. 10 : 17, 18.  
Gal. 1 : 4. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2. Phi. 2 :  
8. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 9 : 14.

|| was undeserved. Isa. 53 : 9. &  
1 Pet. 2 : 22. Mat. 27 : 23, 24. Mar.  
15 : 14. Luk. 23 : 14-16, 22. Jno. 18 :  
38. Jno. 19 : 4, 6. Act. 3 : 14. Act. 7 :  
52. Act. 13 : 28. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

|| was the torture of the cross. Mat.  
27 : 26, 35. Mar. 15 : 15, 24. Luk. 23 :  
33. Jno. 19 : 18. Act. 2 : 23, 36. Act.  
5 : 30. Act. 10 : 39. Phi. 2 : 8.

|| was ignominious and accursed.  
Gal. 3 : 13. Heb. 12 : 2.

|| in the company of malefactors. Isa.  
53 : 12. & Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 27.  
Luk. 23 : 32, 33. Jno. 19 : 18.

|| required by the hatred of the Jews.  
Mat. 27 : 1, 20, 22, 23. Mar. 15 : 10,  
13, 14. Luk. 23 : 18, 21, 23. Jno.  
19 : 6, 15. Act. 3 : 13, 14.

|| inflicted by the Romans. Mat. 20 :  
19. Mat. 27 : 27-35. Mar. 15 : 16-24.  
Jno. 18 : 31, 32. Jno. 19 : 23.

|| accompanied with wonders and mi-  
racles. Mat. 27 : 45, 51-53. Mar. 15 :  
33. Luk. 23 : 44, 45.

|| is a stumbling-block to the Jews.  
1 Cor. 1 : 23. Gal. 5 : 11.

|| is foolishness to the Gentiles.  
1 Cor. 1 : 18, 23.

|| commemorated in the Lord's sup-  
per. Mat. 26 : 26-28. Mar. 14 : 22-24.  
Luk. 22 : 19, 20. 1 Cor. 11 : 23-26.

|| prefigured by the brasen serpent.  
Num. 21 : 8, 9. & Jno. 3 : 14. Jno. 12 :  
32, 33.

|| is an emblem of the death unto sin.  
Rom. 6 : 3-8. Gal. 2 : 20.

## DEATH (THE) OF SAINTS.

See RESURRECTION. ETERNAL LIFE.

|| is dying in the Lord. Rom. 14 : 8.  
Rev. 14 : 13.

|| is a sleep in Christ. Act. 7 : 60.  
1 Cor. 15 : 18. 1 The. 4 : 14.

|| is to commit our spirit into the  
hand of God. Ps. 31 : 5. Act. 7 : 59.

|| is blessed. Rev. 14 : 13.

|| is gain. Phi. 1 : 21.

|| is full of peace. Gen. 15 : 15. 2 Kin.  
22 : 20. Ps. 37 : 37. Isa. 57 : 2. Luk.  
2 : 29.

|| is in faith. Heb. 11 : 13.

|| is full of resignation. Gen. 48 :  
21. Gen. 50 : 24. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Kin.  
2 : 2.

|| is without fear. Ps. 23 : 4.

|| is waited for. Deu. 31 : 2. Job 14 :  
14. Job 16 : 22. 2 Pet. 1 : 14.

|| is sometimes desired. 1 Kin. 19 : 4.  
Luk. 2 : 29. 2 Cor. 5 : 4, 8. Phi. 1 : 23.

|| removes from coming evil. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. 2 Chr. 34 : 28. Pro. 14 : 32. Isa. 57 : 1.

|| is sometimes martyrdom. Rev. 6 : 9. Rev. 12 : 11. Rev. 20 : 4. See *Martyrdom*.

|| is precious in God's sight. Ps. 72 : 14. Ps. 116 : 15.

God preserves saints unto || Ps. 48 : 14. 1 Cor. 1 : 8.

God is with saints in || Ps. 23 : 4.

Christ has taken away the sting and fear of || 1 Cor. 15 : 55-57. Heb. 2 : 15.

O death ! where is thy sting ? O grave ! where is thy victory ? 1 Cor. 15 : 55.

Neither death, nor life, nor angels, &c., shall be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ. Rom. 8 : 38, 39.

#### || LEADS THEM TO

Rest. Job 3 : 17. Rev. 14 : 13.

Comfort. Luk. 16 : 25.

A joyful resurrection. Isa. 26 : 19.

Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 5 : 28, 29.

Christ's presence. Luk. 23 : 43. Jno.

14 : 2, 3. 2 Cor. 5 : 8. Phi. 1 : 23.

1 The. 4 : 16, 17.

An heavenly mansion. 2 Cor. 5 : 1-3.

A crown of righteousness and life.

2 Tim. 4 : 8. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

Rev. 2 : 10.

|| should not afflict their friends. 1 The. 4 : 13.

#### THE WICKED

Take no notice of || Isa. 57 : 1.

Sometimes desire to die || Num. 23 : 10.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Poor Lazarus*. Luk. 16 : 22.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 15 : 15. Gen. 25 : 8. *Isaac*. Gen. 35 : 29. *Jacob*. Gen. 49 : 33. *Joseph*. Gen. 50 : 24-26. *Aaron*. Num. 20 : 28. *Moses*. Deu. 31 : 16. Deu. 34 : 5. *Joshua*. Jos. 23 : 14. Jos. 24 : 29. *Gideon*. Jud. 8 : 32. *David*. 1 Kin. 2 : 2, 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 28. *Elisha*. 2 Kin. 13 : 14, 20. *Josiah*. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. 2 Chr. 34 : 28. *Job*. Job 42 : 17. *Thief on the cross*. Luk. 23 : 42, 43. *Stephen*. Act. 7 : 60.

## DEATH (THE) OF THE WICKED.

See PUNISHMENT OF THE WICKED.  
CONDEMNATION. ETERNAL DEATH.

|| seizes them in their sins. Num. 27 : 3. Job 4 : 21. Ps. 94 : 23. Eze. 3 : 18-20. Eze. 33 : 8, 9. Jno. 8 : 21, 24.

|| is untimely. 1 Sam. 2 : 31-33. Job 15 : 20, 32. Job 21 : 21. Job 22 : 16. Job 36 : 14. Ps. 55 : 23. Pro. 10 : 27. Ecc. 7 : 17. Ecc. 8 : 13.

|| is sudden and unexpected. Job 4 : 20. Job 21 : 13. Job 24 : 19. Job 27 : 21. Ps. 37 : 2. Ps. 73 : 17-19. Pro. 2 : 22. Pro. 29 : 1. Luk. 12 : 20.

|| amidst their sinful enjoyments. 1 Sam. 25 : 36-38. 1 Kin. 16 : 9, 10. Job 20 : 18. Job 21 : 13, 21. Isa. 5 : 14. Jer. 51 : 39. Luk. 12 : 19, 20.

|| is grievous and violent. Num. 14 : 37. Num. 16 : 29, 30. Deu. 32 : 24. Jos. 22 : 20. 1 Sam. 2 : 34. Job 4 : 8, 9. Job 36 : 12. Jer. 11 : 22. Jer. 16 : 4. Mat. 27 : 5. Jude v. 5. See *Examples*.

|| is full of terror. Job 18 : 11-15. Job 27 : 19-21. Ps. 73 : 19.

|| is without hope. Job 8 : 13, 14. Pro. 11 : 7.

|| is like the death of beasts. Ps. 49 : 12, 20. Ecc. 3 : 19.

|| is the consequence of their malice. Job 36 : 12. Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 94 : 23. Pro. 11 : 19. Ecc. 8 : 13.

|| bereaves them for ever of all their enjoyments and wealth. Job 21 : 21. Ps. 49 : 10, 17. Jer. 17 : 11. Luk. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 7.

The memory of the wicked shall perish at their || Job 18 : 17. Ps. 34 : 16. Ps. 109 : 15.

Eternal destruction or second death follows || Job 4 : 20. Job 21 : 30. Ps. 55 : 15. Ps. 92 : 7. Pro. 19 : 16. Luk. 16 : 22, 23. Act. 1 : 18, 25. Rom. 6 : 21, 23. Rom. 8 : 13. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 12. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Rev. 20 : 14, 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

God has no pleasure in || Eze. 18 : 23, 32. Eze. 33 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

The wicked laugh at || Isa. 28 : 15.

The wicked say : Let us eat and drink ;  
for to-morrow we shall die. Isa. 22 : 13.  
1 Cor. 15 : 32.

Threatenings of || against the wicked.  
Deu. 4 : 26. Deu. 8 : 19. Deu. 32 : 24.  
Jos. 23 : 16.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Rich fool*. Luk. 12 :  
16-21. *Rich man*. Luk. 16 : 19-31.

EXAMPLES. *Ancient world*. Gen. 7 :  
23. 2 Pet. 3 : 6. *Er*. Gen. 38 : 7. *Pha-  
raoh*. Exo. 14 : 26-28. *Spies to Canaan*.  
Num. 14 : 37. *Korah, Dathan, and  
Abiram*. Num. 16 : 28-33. Deu. 11 : 6.  
*Murmuring Israelites*. Num. 16 : 41-49.  
Num. 21 : 5, 6. *Idolatrous Israelites*.  
Num. 25 : 1-9. 1 Cor. 10 : 8. *Balaam*.  
Jos. 13 : 22. *Achan*. Jos. 22 : 20. *Abi-  
melech*. Jud. 9 : 53-57. *Sons of Eli*.  
1 Sam. 4 : 11. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 31 : 4.  
2 Sam. 1 : 9, 10. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25 :  
38. *Abithophel*. 2 Sam. 17 : 23. *Ab-  
salom*. 2 Sam. 18 : 9-14. *Shimei*. 1 Kin.  
2 : 44-46. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 22 : 34-38.  
*Jezebel*. 2 Kin. 9 : 30-37. *Saul*. 1 Chr.  
10 : 13. *Jeroboam*. 2 Chr. 13 : 20. *Je-  
horam*. 2 Chr. 21 : 18, 19. *Athaliah*.  
2 Chr. 23 : 12-15. *Joash*. 2 Chr. 24 :  
25. *Amaziah*. 2 Chr. 25 : 27. *Haman*.  
Est. 7 : 10. *Hananiah*. Jer. 28 : 17.  
*Belshazzar*. Dan. 5 : 30. *Judas*. Mat.  
27 : 5. Act. 1 : 18, 25. *Galileans*. Luk.  
13 : 1-4. *Ananias and Sapphira*. Act.  
5 : 5-10. *Herod*. Act. 12 : 23.

## DEATH (SPIRITUAL).

See NEW BIRTH. SPIRITUAL LIFE.  
ETERNAL DEATH.

### SPIRITUAL DEATH IS

Alienation from the life of God. Eph.  
4 : 18.

Being carnally-minded. Rom. 8 : 6.

Obedience to the law of sin. Rom. 6 :  
16. Rom. 7 : 5. Rom. 8 : 2.

Walking in trespasses and sins. Eph.  
2 : 1-5. Col. 2 : 13.

Living in pleasure. 1 Tim. 5 : 6.

Spiritual ignorance. Ps. 107 : 10. Isa.  
9 : 2. Mat. 4 : 16. Luk. 1 : 79. Eph.  
4 : 18.

Unbelief. Jno. 6 : 53. 1 Jno. 5 : 12.

Hypocrisy. Jude v. 12. Rev. 3 : 1.

|| is a consequence of the fall. Rom.  
5 : 15.

|| is the state of all men by nature.  
Mat. 8 : 22. Luk. 9 : 60. Jno. 5 : 25.  
Eph. 2 : 1-3. Rom. 6 : 13.

Dead works are the fruits of || Heb.  
6 : 1. Heb. 9 : 14.

God delivers from || Ps. 107 : 14.  
Eph. 2 : 5.

Christ delivers from || Jno. 5 : 24, 25.  
Eph. 5 : 14. Col. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 12.

Saints are raised up by faith from ||  
Jno. 5 : 24. Rom. 6 : 13.

Brotherly love is an evidence of deli-  
verance from || 1 Jno. 3 : 14.

Pray to be delivered from || Ps. 13 : 3.

Awake from || Eph. 5 : 14.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Dry bones*. Eze.  
37 : 1-10. *Prodigal returned*. Luk.  
15 : 24.

## DEATH (ETERNAL).

See HELL. JUDGMENT. CONDEMNATION.  
PUNISHMENT OF THE  
WICKED.

|| is the unavoidable consequence of  
sin. Gen. 2 : 17. Isa. 66 : 24. Jer. 31 : 30.  
Eze. 18 : 4, 18. Rom. 6 : 16, 21. Rom.  
8 : 13. Jas. 1 : 15.

|| is the wages of sin. Rom. 6 : 23.

|| is the portion of the wicked.  
Job 21 : 30. Job 31 : 3. Ps. 9 : 17. Ps.  
37 : 38. Ps. 55 : 15, 23. Ps. 92 : 7. Isa.  
33 : 14. Isa. 65 : 14, 15. Mat. 7 : 23.  
Mat. 25 : 41, 46. Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 1 : 32.  
Rom. 8 : 13. Rom. 9 : 22. Phi. 3 : 19.  
2 The. 1 : 8, 9. 2 Pet. 2 : 3, 9. 2 Pet.  
3 : 7. Rev. 20 : 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

### || IS CALLED

A resurrection to damnation. Jno. 5 :  
29.

A resurrection to everlasting shame.  
Dan. 12 : 2.

The second death. Rev. 2 : 11. Rev.  
20 : 14. Rev. 21 : 8.

Eternal damnation. Mar. 3 : 29. 2 Pet.  
2 : 3.

Everlasting punishment. Mat. 25 : 46.  
Destruction. Job 31 : 3. Mat. 7 : 13.  
Rom. 9 : 22. 1 Tim. 6 : 9. Phi. 3 :  
19. 2 Pet. 2 : 12.

Everlasting destruction. Ps. 92 : 7.  
2 The. 1 : 9.

Pit of destruction. Ps. 55 : 23.

Damnation of hell. Mat. 23 : 33.

Hell fire. Mat. 5 : 22. Mat. 18 : 9.  
Mar. 9 : 47.

Hell. Ps. 9 : 17. Ps. 55 : 15. Mat. 5 :  
29. Mat. 10 : 28. Mat. 11 : 23. Mat.  
18 : 9. Luk. 10 : 15. Luk. 12 : 5.  
2 Pet. 2 : 4. Rev. 1 : 18.

Wrath to come. Job 21 : 30. Mat. 3 : 7.  
Luk. 3 : 7. Rom. 2 : 5. Rom. 5 : 9.  
1 The. 1 : 10. Rev. 6 : 17. Rev.  
14 : 10.

#### || IS DESCRIBED AS

Banishment from the presence of  
God. Mat. 7 : 23. Mat. 25 : 41.  
Luk. 13 : 27. 2 The. 1 : 9.

Company of the devil and his angels.  
Mat. 25 : 41. Rev. 20 : 10, 15.

Darkness for ever. Jude v. 13. 2 Pet.  
2 : 17.

Outer darkness. Mat. 8 : 12. Mat. 22 :  
13. Mat. 25 : 30.

Everlasting fire. Isa. 33 : 14. Mat.  
18 : 8. Mat. 25 : 41. Jude v. 7.

The fire that never shall be quenched.  
Isa. 1 : 28, 31. Isa. 66 : 24. Mat.  
3 : 12. Mar. 9 : 43, 44, 46, 48. Luk.  
3 : 17.

Devouring fire. Isa. 33 : 14. Heb.  
10 : 27.

Lake of fire. Rev. 19 : 20. Rev. 20 :  
10, 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

Furnace of fire. Mat. 13 : 42, 50.

Everlasting shame. Job 8 : 22. Isa.  
66 : 24. Jer. 23 : 40. Dan. 12 : 2.

The worm that dieth not. Isa. 66 : 24.  
Mar. 9 : 44, 46, 48.

Tribulation and anguish. Rom. 2 : 9.

Weeping and gnashing of teeth. Mat.  
8 : 12. Mat. 13 : 42, 50. Mat. 22 :  
13. Mat. 24 : 51. Luk. 13 : 28.

Everlasting torments. Rev. 14 : 11.  
Rev. 20 : 10.

|| shall be for the wicked the issue of  
the last judgment. Mat. 13 : 40-42. Mat.

25 : 41, 46. Jno. 5 : 27-29. Rom. 2 : 5-8.  
2 The. 1 : 7-9. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. 2 Pet. 3 : 7.  
Rev. 11 : 18. Rev. 20 : 12-15.

Christ alone can save from || Jno.  
3 : 16. Jno. 8 : 51. Jno. 11 : 26. Jno. 20 :  
31. Rom. 5 : 9. 1 The. 1 : 10.

Saints shall escape || Isa. 33 : 15, 16.  
Dan. 12 : 2. Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 25 : 46.  
Jno. 5 : 29. Jno. 11 : 26. Rom. 5 : 9.  
Rom. 6 : 22. Rev. 2 : 11. Rev. 20 : 6.  
See *Life Eternal*.

Broad is the way that leadeth to ||  
Mat. 7 : 13.

Strive to save sinners from || Jas.  
5 : 20.

## DECEIT AND FRAUD.

### See LYING. HYPOCRITES.

|| forbidden. Lev. 19 : 35. Deu. 25 :  
13, 14. Ps. 34 : 13. Luk. 3 : 14. 1 Pet.  
3 : 10.

God hates || Ps. 5 : 6. Pro. 6 : 16, 17.  
Pro. 11 : 1. Pro. 12 : 22. Pro. 20 : 10, 23.

Christ was free from all || Isa. 53 : 9.  
1 Pet. 2 : 22. See *Character of Christ*.

|| comes from the heart. Jer. 14 : 14.  
Jer. 17 : 9. Mar. 7 : 21, 22. See *Unre-  
generate Heart*.

### THE WICKED

Are filled with || Rom. 1 : 29. Rom.  
3 : 13.

Love || Ps. 52 : 5.

Meditate || Job 15 : 35. Ps. 35 : 20.  
Ps. 38 : 12. Pro. 12 : 5. Jer. 9 : 8.

Speak with || Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 36 : 3.  
Ps. 50 : 19. Ps. 52 : 2. Ps. 109 : 2.

Jer. 9 : 8. Mic. 6 : 12. Rom. 3 : 13.

Deal with || Jer. 6 : 13. Hos. 12 : 7.

Use || with others. Jer. 9 : 5, 8. 2 Tim.  
3 : 13.

Acquire riches by || Pro. 21 : 6. Jer.  
5 : 27. Eze. 22 : 12. Amo. 8 : 5.  
Mic. 6 : 10-12.

### FALSE TEACHERS

Use || 2 Cor. 11 : 13.

Teach || Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 26, 32.  
Rom. 16 : 18. Eph. 4 : 14.

Delight in || 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

A false witness uses || Pro. 12 : 17.

|| is a character of antichrist. 2 Jno. v. 7.

|| is a character of apostasy. 2 The. 2:10.

|| keeps from the knowledge of God. Jer. 9:6.

|| is an obstacle to conversion. Jer. 8:5.

|| leads to pride and oppression. Jer. 5:27, 28.

|| conceals hatred. Pro. 10:18. Pro. 26:24.

#### SAINTS

Are free from || Job 27:4. Job 31:5.

Ps. 17:1. Ps. 24:4. Rev. 14:5.

Should lay aside all || 1 Pet. 2:1.

Shun those addicted to || Ps. 101:7.

Pray to be delivered from those who use || Ps. 43:1. Ps. 120:2. Ps. 144:7, 8.

Should beware of those who use || Eph. 4:14. Eph. 5:6.

Ministers should be free from || 2 Cor. 4:2. 1 The. 2:3.

|| excludes from heaven. Rev. 22:15.

Punishment of || Ps. 55:23. Jer. 9:8, 9. Mic. 6:12, 13. Zep. 1:9.

Blessings promised to the man free from || Ps. 24:4, 5. Ps. 32:2. Ps. 34:12, 13. 1 Pet. 3:10.

EXAMPLES. *Rebekah and Jacob*. Gen. 27:9-19. *Laban*. Gen. 29:25. Gen. 31:7. *Sons of Jacob*. Gen. 34:13. *Gibeonites*. Jos. 9:9-13. *Delilah*. Jud. 16:19. *David*. 1 Sam. 21:13. *People of Jerusalem*. Jer. 8:5. Eze. 22:7. *Zedekiah and Ahab*. Jer. 29:21. *Ephraim*. Hos. 12:7. *Herod*. Mat. 2:8. *Pharisees*. Mat. 22:15-17. Mar. 12:13-15. Luk. 20:20-23. *Elymas*. Act. 13:10.

#### DENYING CHRIST.

See BACKSLIDING. CONFESSING CHRIST.

|| in doctrine. Col. 2:8. 2 Tim. 1:8. 2 Pet. 2:1.

|| in practice. Mat. 7:22, 23. Mat.

25:41-43. Luk. 13:25-27. Phi. 3:18, 19. Jude v. 4.

|| is rejecting God. Luk. 10:16. Jno. 8:19.

|| is a characteristic of false teachers. 2 Pet. 2:1. 2 Jno. v. 7. Jude v. 4.

|| is the spirit of antichrist. 1 Jno. 2:22. 1 Jno. 4:3.

Christ will deny those guilty of || Mat. 10:33. Luk. 12:9. 2 Tim. 2:12.

Christ shall be ashamed of any one who is ashamed of Him. Mar. 8:38. Luk. 9:26.

|| leads to destruction. Phi. 3:18. 19. 2 Pet. 2:1. Jude v. 4, 15.

EXAMPLES. *Jews*. Jno. 18:39, 40. Act. 3:13, 14. Act. 13:27. *Peter*. Mat. 26:69-75. Mar. 14:66-72. Luk. 22:55-61. Jno. 18:17, 25-27.

#### DESPAIR.

See FEAR OF THE WICKED.

|| of the wicked results from God's judgments. Deu. 28:34, 67. Pro. 1:27. Isa. 13:6, 7. Luk. 23:30. Rev. 9:6. Rev. 16:10.

#### || LEADS TO

Perseverance in sin. Jer. 18:12.

Blasphemy. Isa. 8:21. Rev. 16:10, 11.

Suicide. Jer. 8:3. Mat. 27:5. Luk. 23:30. Rev. 9:6. See *Examples*.

|| shall seize the wicked at Christ's coming. Isa. 2:19. Luk. 21:26. Rev. 6:16.

#### SAINTS

Sometimes tempted to || 1 Kin. 19:4.

Job 3:11. Job 7:15, 16. Job 10:

18. Ps. 77:7. Jer. 20:14-18. Lam.

3:18. Jon. 4:8.

Enabled to overcome || 2 Cor. 4:8, 9.

Are preserved from || by trusting in God. Ps. 42:5, 11.

EXAMPLES. *Cain*. Gen. 4:13, 14. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 28:20. 1 Sam. 31:4. *Ahithophel*. 2 Sam. 17:23. *Judas*. Mat. 27:5. Act. 1:18.



## DISCIPLINE (THE) OF THE CHURCH.

The apostles were authorized by God to establish || Mat. 16:19. Mat. 18:18. Act. 15:23-29. 1 Cor. 14:37. 2 Cor. 10:8. 2 Cor. 13:10. Eph. 4:11-15.

|| CONSISTS IN

Maintaining the sound doctrine. Rom. 16:17. 1 Tim. 1:3. Tit. 1:13.

Distributing and appointing to ecclesiastical offices. Act. 14:23. Act. 15:22. 1 Cor. 7:17. 2 Cor. 8:19. 2 Tim. 2:2. Tit. 1:5.

Regulating the service and order of assemblies, 1 Cor. 11:17-34. 1 Cor. 14th.

Regulating alms-giving. Act. 6:1-3. 1 Cor. 16:1, 2. 2 Cor. 8:10, 11. 2 Cor. 9:1-5. 1 Tim. 5:16.

Rebuking sinners. Mat. 18:15-17. 2 The. 3:12. 1 Tim. 5:20. 2 Tim. 4:2.

Removing obstinate sinners. 1 Cor. 5:3-5, 11. 2 The. 3:6. 1 Tim. 1:20. Tit. 3:10.

|| is for edification. 2 Cor. 10:8. 2 Cor. 13:10. 1 Cor. 14:26-31.

Decency and order the objects of || 1 Cor. 11:20-22, 33, 34. 1 Cor. 14:23, 33, 40.

|| prohibits women speaking in public. 1 Cor. 14:34, 35. 1 Tim. 2:12.

Saints should submit to || Mat. 18:17. Act. 16:4. 1 The. 5:12. 2 The. 3:14. Heb. 13:17. 1 Pet. 5:5.

## DISOBEDIENCE TO GOD.

See REBELLION. SIN.

|| provokes the wrath of God. 2 Kin. 22:13. 2 Chr. 34:21. Isa. 3:8. Jer. 25:7. Jer. 32:31-33.

|| deprives of the favour of God. 1 Sam. 13:13, 14. Isa. 48:18.

|| withholds promised blessings. Jos. 5:6. 1 Sam. 2:29, 30. Ps. 81:11-14. Jer. 18:10.

|| brings the curse of God. Deu. 11:28. Deu. 27:26. Deu. 28:15-20. Jer. 11:3. Dan. 9:11. Mal. 2:2. Gal. 3:10.

|| is a character of the wicked. Neh. 9:16. Jer. 22:21. Eph. 5:6. Tit. 1:16. Tit. 3:3. See *Rebellion*.

Saints deplore || of the wicked. Ps. 119:136, 158.

Guilt of || Jer. 35:13-15.

Satan worketh in the children of || Eph. 2:2.

Denunciations against || Lev. 26:14-16. Deu. 8:20. Deu. 28:15-68. 1 Sam. 12:15. Ps. 89:31, 32. Isa. 1:20. Jer. 12:17. Jer. 26:4-6. 2 Cor. 10:6.

Punishment of || Num. 15:31. Jud. 2:2, 3. 1 Sam. 28:18. Job 36:12. Ps. 119:21. Isa. 42:24, 25. Isa. 65:12. Jer. 9:13, 15. Jer. 35:17. Dan. 9:11. Heb. 2:2.

Everlasting punishment reserved to || Isa. 65:12-15. Luk. 12:47. 2 The. 1:7-9. 1 Pet. 4:17.

By one man's || many were made sinners. Rom. 5:19. See *Fall of Man*.

EXAMPLES. *Adam and Eve*. Gen. 3:6, 17. *Moses*. Exo. 4:12-14. *Pharaoh*. Exo. 5:2. *Israelites*. Exo. 16:26-28. 2 Kin. 18:9-12. Neh. 9:29. Jer. 43:7. *Moses and Aaron*. Num. 20:24. *Nadab and Abihu*. Lev. 10:1. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 13:13, 14. 1 Sam. 15:18-23. 1 Sam. 28:18. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 11:11. *Man of God*. 1 Kin. 13:20-22, 26. *Jonah*. Jon. 1:1-3. *Jews*. Jno. 7:19.

## DOCTRINES (THE) OF THE GOSPEL.

See GOSPEL. WORD OF GOD. FALSE DOCTRINES.

|| taught by Christ. Mat. 7:28, 29. Mat. 22:33. Mar. 1:22, 27. Mar. 11:18. Luk. 4:32.

|| are from God. Jno. 7:16, 17. Jno. 8:28. Jno. 12:49. Jno. 14:10, 24. Act. 13:12.

|| committed to the apostles by Christ.  
Mat. 10: 27. Mat. 28: 19. 1 Cor. 11: 23.  
1 Tim. 1: 11. 1 Jno. 1: 5.

|| taught by the apostles. Act. 5: 28.  
Act. 17: 19, 20. 2 The. 2: 15. 2 Tim. 3:  
10. 2 Pet. 3: 1, 2. 1 Jno. 1: 5.

|| contained in the scriptures. 2 Tim.  
3: 16. See *Word of God*.

|| condemn immorality. 1 Tim. 1:  
9-11.

|| lead to holiness. Rom. 6: 17-22:  
Tit. 2: 12.

|| have for object fellowship with God  
and His Son. 1 Jno. 1: 3. 2 Jno. v. 9.

|| are according to godliness. 1 Tim.  
6: 3. Tit. 1: 1.

#### MINISTERS SHOULD

Be nourished up in || 1 Tim. 4: 6.

Attend to || Pro. 18: 15. 1 Tim. 4:  
13: 16.

Teach according to || 1 Tim. 4: 6, 11.  
2 Tim. 4: 2. Tit. 2: 1.

Teach with purity and sincerity ||  
2 Cor. 2: 17. 2 Tim. 2: 15. Tit.  
1: 9. Tit. 2: 7, 8.

Hold steadfastly || Pro. 5: 1, 2. 2 Tim.  
1: 13. Tit. 1: 9.

Continue in || 1 Tim. 4: 16.

Teach no other doctrine than || 1 Tim.  
1: 3. See *False Doctrines*.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Obeys from the heart || Rom. 6: 17.

Persevere in || Act. 2: 42. 2 The. 2:  
15. 2 Jno. v. 9.

Adorn by a blameless conduct || 1 Tim.  
6: 1. Tit. 2: 5, 10.

Promise to obedience and persever-  
ance in || Jno. 7: 17. Jno. 8: 31, 32.

#### THOSE WHO OPPOSE ||

Are proud, ignorant, and doting about  
strifes. 1 Tim. 6: 3, 4.

Have not God. 2 Jno. v. 9.

To be rebuked and avoided. Rom.  
16: 17. 2 Jno. v. 10.

The time will come when men will  
not endure || 2 Tim. 4: 3.

## DOCTRINES (FALSE).

### See FALSE PROPHETS.

|| are an obstacle to growing up in  
godliness. Eph. 4: 14, 15.

|| destroy faith. 1 Tim. 6: 20, 21.  
2 Tim. 2: 18.

|| are unprofitable and vain. Tit. 3: 9.  
Heb. 13: 9.

Christ hates || Rev. 2: 6, 15.

#### SAINTS EXHORTED

By God not to hearken to || Jer. 11:  
14. Jer. 23: 16. Jer. 27: 14-16:  
Jer. 29: 8, 9.

By Christ to beware of || Mat. 7: 15.  
Mat. 16: 12. Mat. 24: 4. Mar. 12:  
38. Mar. 13: 5. Luk. 21: 8.

By the apostles to avoid || Eph. 4:  
14. Eph. 5: 6. Phi. 3: 2. Col. 2:  
8, 18. 2 The. 2: 3. Heb. 13: 9.  
2 Pet. 3: 17. 1 Jno. 4: 1.

Ministers should avoid || 1 Tim. 1: 4.  
1 Tim. 6: 20. Tit. 3: 9.

#### THOSE WHO TEACH ||

Pervert the gospel. Gal. 1: 6, 7.

Teach the commandments of men.  
Isa. 29: 13. Mat. 15: 9. Mar. 7: 7.  
Col. 2: 8, 22. Tit. 1: 14.

Speak perverse things. Act. 20: 30.  
Tit. 1: 11.

Teach the doctrines of devils. 1 Tim.  
4: 1.

Bring reproach on the truth. 2 Pet.  
2: 2.

Speak lies in hypocrisy. Eph. 4: 14.  
1 Tim. 4: 2. 2 Pet. 2: 3.

Deceive. Mat. 24: 11. Mar. 13: 22.  
Act. 20: 30. Tit. 1: 10, 11.

Should not be greeted. 2 Jno. v. 10.

Should be avoided. Rom. 16: 17, 18.  
2 Tim. 3: 5.

Shall abound in the last days. Mat.  
24: 11. Mar. 13: 22. 1 Tim. 4: 1.  
2 Pet. 2: 1-3.

#### THE WICKED

Turn unto || 2 Tim. 4: 3, 4.

Given up by God to || 2 The. 2: 11.

FALSE TEACHERS ARE

Fierce and deceitful. Act. 20 : 29.  
2 Cor. 11 : 13.

Covetous. Tit. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

Proud and ignorant. 1 Tim. 6 : 3, 4.

Ungodly. Jude v. 4.

Corrupt and reprobate. 2 Tim. 3 : 8.

How to try and know || Isa. 8 : 20.

1 Jno. 4 : 1.

Woe unto him and accursed be he who preaches || Eze. 13 : 3. Gal. 1 : 8, 9.

Punishment for teaching || Eze. 13 : 8, 9. Mic. 3 : 5-7. 2 Pet. 2 : 1-3. Rev. 22 : 18. See *Prophets*.

DRUNKENNESS.

See GLUTTONY. SOBRIETY.

|| forbidden. Luk. 21 : 34. Rom. 13 : 13. Eph. 5 : 18. 1 The. 5 : 6, 7. 1 Tim. 3 : 8. Tit. 2 : 3.

|| forbidden especially to ministers. 1 Tim. 3 : 2, 3. Tit. 1 : 7.

Avoid those addicted to || Pro. 23 : 20. 1 Cor. 5 : 11.

|| LEADS TO

Poverty. Pro. 21 : 17. Pro. 23 : 21.

Strife. Pro. 20 : 1. Pro. 23 : 29, 30.

Debauchery. Pro. 23 : 31-33. Rom. 13 : 13.

Injustice. Pro. 31 : 5. Hab. 2 : 5.

Brutishness. Isa. 28 : 7. Hos. 4 : 11.

Contempt of God's works. Isa. 5 : 12.

|| excludes from heaven. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Gal. 5 : 21.

The wicked are addicted to || Isa. 22 : 13. Isa. 56 : 12. Hos. 7 : 5. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Gal. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

Denunciations against those given to || Isa. 5 : 11, 22. Isa. 28 : 1-3.

Punishment of || Deu. 21 : 20, 21. Isa. 5 : 11, 22, 24. Isa. 28 : 1. Joe. 1 : 5. Nah. 1 : 10. Mat. 24 : 49-51. Luk. 12 : 45, 46.

EXAMPLES. *Noah*. Gen. 9 : 21. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25 : 36. *Uriah*. 2 Sam. 11 : 13. *Elah*. 1 Kin. 16 : 9, 10. *Ben-hadad*. 1 Kin. 20 : 16. *Belshazzar*. Dan. 5 : 1-4.

EDIFICATION.

See MINISTERS.

|| explained. Eph. 4 : 12-16.

|| IS THE OBJECT OF

The work of the ministry. Eph. 4 : 11, 12.

Spiritual gifts. 1 Cor. 14 : 3-5, 12.

The authority of ministers. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 10.

The union of the church in Christ. Eph. 4 : 16.

The gospel is the instrument of || Act. 20 : 32.

Brotherly love leads to || 1 Cor. 8 : 1. Eph. 4 : 16.

All things should be done to || 1 Cor. 14 : 26. 2 Cor. 12 : 19. Eph. 4 : 29.

Exhortation to seek || of others. Rom. 15 : 2. 1 Cor. 10 : 23, 24.

Exhortation to seek mutual || Jude v. 20, 21. Rom. 14 : 19. Rom. 15 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 11.

Peace in the church promotes || Act. 9 : 31.

Foolish questions are opposed to || 1 Tim. 1 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 14.

ELECTION.

See CALL OF GOD.

|| of Christ as the Messiah. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 49 : 1. Mat. 12 : 18. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

|| of good angels. 1 Tim. 5 : 21.

|| of Israel. Deu. 7 : 6. Deu. 10 : 15. Deu. 14 : 2. 2 Sam. 7 : 24. 1 Chr. 16 : 13. Ps. 105 : 6. Ps. 135 : 4. Isa. 41 : 8, 9. Isa. 44 : 1. Isa. 45 : 4. Isa. 48 : 10.

|| of prophets. Ps. 89 : 3. Ps. 105 : 26. Jer. 1 : 5.

|| of apostles. Mar. 3 : 13. Luk. 6. 13. Jno. 15 : 16. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 26 : 16. Gal. 1 : 15, 16.

|| of churches. 1 Pet. 5 : 13.

|| of saints. Rom. 16 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 1, 2. 2 Jno. v. 13.

|| individual. 1 Chr. 28 : 5, 6. Jer. 1 : 5. Mat. 20 : 23. Mar. 3 : 13. Mar.

10:40. Act. 9:15. Act. 22:14. Gal. 1:15. See *Call of God*.

Saints are the *elect of God*. Isa. 65:9. Mat. 24:31. Mar. 13:27. Luk. 18:7. Rom. 8:33. Col. 3:12. Tit. 1:1. 1 Pet. 2:9. Rev. 17:14.

#### || OF SAINTS IS

Of God. Eph. 1:3, 4. 1 The. 1:4. Tit. 1:1.

By Christ. Mar. 3:13. Jno. 13:18. Jno. 15:16.

In Christ. Eph. 1:4.

According to the purpose of God. Rom. 8:28. Rom. 9:11. Eph. 1:11. 2 Tim. 1:9.

According to the fore-knowledge of God. Rom. 8:29. 1 Pet. 1:2.

Eternal, before the foundation of the world. Eph. 1:4. Eph. 3:11. 2 The. 2:13. 2 Tim. 1:9.

Sovereign. Rom. 9:15-21. 1 Cor. 1:27-29. Eph. 1:5, 11. Gal. 1:15.

Without respect to merits. Rom. 9:11. 2 Tim. 1:9.

By grace. Rom. 11:5. Gal. 1:15. 2 Tim. 1:9.

For the glory of God. Eph. 1:5, 6, 12.

Through the belief of the truth. 2 The. 2:13.

Through the sanctification of the Spirit. 1 Pet. 1:2. 2 The. 2:13.

Unto adoption by Christ. Eph. 1:5.

Unto salvation. 1 The. 5:9. 2 The. 2:13.

Unto eternal glory. Rom. 8:30. Rom. 9:23.

Unto obedience. 1 Pet. 1:2.

Unto the sprinkling of the blood of Christ. 1 Pet. 1:2.

Unto conformity to the image of Christ. Rom. 8:29.

Unto good works. Eph. 2:10.

To be holy and blameless in love. Eph. 1:4.

Saints have an assurance of their || 1 The. 1:4.

Public calamities shortened for the elect's sake. Mat. 24:22. Mar. 13:20.

All things work together for good to the elect. Rom. 8:28.

|| is a motive to sanctification. Col. 3:12-17.

Make your calling and || sure. 2 Pet. 1:10.

Many are called, but few chosen. Mat. 20:16. Mat. 22:14.

Blessed are the elect of God. Ps. 33:12. Ps. 65:4.

The angels shall gather together, at the last day, the elect from all the world. Mat. 24:31. Mar. 13:27.

EXAMPLES. *Israel*. Deu. 7:6. *Solomon*. 1 Chr. 28:5, 6. *Abram*. Neh. 9:7. *Moses*. Ps. 106:23. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 1:5. *Zerubbabel*. Hag. 2:23. *Jacob*. Mal. 1:2, 3. Rom. 9:12, 13. *Disciples*. Mar. 3:13. Luk. 6:13. Jno. 15:16. *Saul or Paul*. Act. 9:15. Act. 22:14. Gal. 1:15.

## ENEMIES.

See HATRED. REVENGE. ENVY.

Christ prayed for his || Luk. 23:34.

#### DUTIES OF SAINTS TOWARDS THEIR ||

To spare their life. 1 Sam. 24:11. 1 Sam. 26:11. Ps. 7:4.

To render them good for evil. Exo. 23:4, 5.

To love them. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:27, 35.

To assist them. Pro. 25:21. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:27. Rom. 12:20.

To bless them. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:28. Rom. 12:14. 1 Cor. 4:12.

To pray for them. Ps. 35:13. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:28. Luk. 23:34. Act. 7:60. 1 Cor. 4:13.

To overcome them by kindness. 1 Sam. 24:18. Pro. 25:21, 22. Rom. 12:21.

Not to recompense them evil for evil. Pro. 20:22. Rom. 12:17, 19. 1 Pet. 3:9. See *Revenge*.

Not to rejoice at their misfortune. Job 31:29. Pro. 24:17.

Not to desire their death. 1 Kin. 3:11. 2 Chr. 1:11. Job 31:30.

To imitate God's conduct towards them. Mat. 5 : 45. Luk. 6 : 35.

#### GOD

Is the enemy of the || of saints. Exo. 23 : 22. & Gen. 12 : 3.

Defends from || Deu. 20 : 4. Deu. 33 : 29. Ps. 17 : 8, 9. Ps. 61 : 3.

Delivers from || Num. 10 : 9. Jud. 2 : 18. Jud. 8 : 34. 1 Sam. 12 : 11. 2 Sam. 22 : 1, 18. Ezr. 8 : 31. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 18 : 17, 48. Ps. 44 : 7. Ps. 60 : 12. Ps. 106 : 10. Zep. 3 : 15. Luk. 1 : 71, 74.

Gives the victory over || Exo 23 : 27. Lev. 26 : 7, 8. Deu. 33 : 27. Jos. 10 : 8, 25. Ps. 44 : 5.

Makes || of saints to be at peace. Deu. 12 : 10. Jos. 23 : 1. 2 Sam. 7 : 1. 1 Chr. 22 : 9. Pro. 16 : 7.

Destroys || of His people. Exo. 14 : 30. Deu. 33 : 29. 2 Sam. 7 : 9. & 1 Chro. 17 : 8. Ps. 6 : 10. Ps. 9 : 3. Ps. 54 : 5. Ps. 60 : 12. Ps. 71 : 13. Isa. 26 : 14.

Sends || as a chastisement. Deu. 28 : 48. 1 Kin. 11 : 14, 23. Isa. 13 : 17.

Delivers into the hand of || as a chastisement. Lev. 26 : 17, 25, 37. Deu. 28 : 25. Jud. 2 : 14. Jud. 3 : 8. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 106 : 41. Isa. 63 : 10.

Pray to be delivered from your || 1 Sam. 12 : 10. 2 Sam. 22 : 4. 2 Kin. 19 : 19. 2 Chr. 20 : 12. Ps. 7 : 1. Ps. 9 : 13. Ps. 17 : 8, 9. Ps. 25 : 19, 20. Ps. 31 : 15. Ps. 59 : 1. Ps. 64 : 1. Ps. 69 : 18. Ps. 143 : 9.

Praise God for deliverance from || Ps. 18 : 48, 49. Ps. 118 : 12-14. Ps. 124 : 6. Ps. 136 : 24.

Though His || God has reconciled us to Himself by Christ. Rom. 5 : 10. Col. 1 : 21, 22.

#### THE WICKED ARE || OF

God. Job 8 : 22. Rom. 1 : 20. Rom. 5 : 10. Rom. 8 : 7. Col. 1 : 21.

Righteous men. Pro. 29 : 10. Amo. 5 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

God will punish and destroy His || Deu. 28 : 63. Deu. 32 : 41. Ps. 37 : 20. Ps. 92 : 9. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 59 : 18. Isa.

66 : 6. Jer. 46 : 10. Nah. 1 : 2. Heb. 10 : 27.

Christ sitteth on the right hand of God, until His || are made His footstool. Ps. 110 : 1. Mat. 22 : 44. Mar. 12 : 36. Luk. 20 : 42, 43. Act. 2 : 34, 35. 1 Cor. 15 : 25. Heb. 1 : 13. Heb. 10 : 12, 13.

## ENVY OR JEALOUSY.

### See HATRED.

|| forbidden. Pro. 3 : 31. Pro. 23 : 17. Pro. 24 : 1, 19. Rom. 13 : 13. Gal. 5 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.

|| is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 21. Jas. 4 : 2.

|| is an evidence of a carnal mind. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. 2 Cor. 12 : 29. Jas. 3 : 14, 15.

|| is inconsistent with the gospel. Jas. 3 : 14, 15.

|| hinders growth in grace. 1 Pet. 2 : 1, 2.

|| is the rottenness of the bones and vexation of spirit. Pro. 14 : 30. Ecc. 4 : 4.

|| produces confusion and evil. Jas. 3 : 16.

|| produces wars and fightings. Jas. 4 : 1, 2.

Questions and strifes of words produce || 1 Tim. 6 : 4.

Christian charity is without || 1 Cor. 13 : 4.

The gospel is sometimes preached of || Phi. 1 : 15.

The prosperity of the wicked should not excite || Ps. 37 : 1. Ps. 73 : 3, 17-22. Pro. 24 : 1.

The wicked are full of || Ecc. 4 : 4. Eze. 35 : 11. Rom. 1 : 29. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. Tit. 3 : 3.

Punishment of || Ps. 106 : 16-18. Eze. 35 : 11.

|| excludes from heaven. Gal. 5 : 21.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Hired servants.* Mat. 20 : 11-15.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 5. *1 Jno.* 3 : 12. *Philistines.* Gen. 26 : 14. *Sons of Laban.* Gen. 31 : 1. *Brothers of Jo-*



*seph.* Gen. 37 : 11. Act. 7 : 9. *Aaron and Miriam.* Num. 12 : 1, 2. *Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 1-3. Ps. 106 : 16. *Peninnah.* 1 Sam. 1 : 6. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18 : 8. *Haman.* Est. 5 : 13. *Princes of Babylon.* Dan. 6 : 3, 4. *Chief priests.* Mat. 27 : 18. Mar. 15 : 10. *Jews.* Act. 13 : 45. Act. 17 : 5.

## FAITH.

See ASSURANCE. TRUST. WAITING  
UPON GOD. UNBELIEF.

|| is the substance of things hoped for. Heb. 11 : 1.

|| is the evidence of things not seen. Heb. 11 : 1.

|| commanded. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Mar. 1 : 15. Mar. 11 : 22. Jno. 6 : 29. Jno. 12 : 36. Jno. 14 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 23.

### OBJECTS OF FAITH.

God. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Mar. 11 : 22. Jno. 14 : 1. 1 The. 1 : 8. Heb. 6 : 1. Heb. 11 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 21.

Jesus Christ. Jno. 6 : 29. Jno. 14 : 1. Jno. 17 : 8. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 19 : 4. Act. 20 : 21. Gal. 2 : 16. Phi. 3 : 9. Col. 1 : 4. Col. 2 : 5. Phile. v. 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 13. Rev. 14 : 12.

The writings of Moses. Luk. 16 : 29. Jno. 5 : 46. Act. 24 : 14.

The writings of the prophets. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Jno. 2 : 22. Act. 26 : 27.

The gospel. Mar. 1 : 15. Eph. 1 : 13. Phi. 1 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. Heb. 4 : 2.

The promises of God. Rom. 4 : 20, 21. Gal. 3 : 22. Heb. 11 : 11, 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 13.

|| in Christ is the only means of salvation. Jno. 3 : 16, 36. Act. 15 : 11. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 10 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 10-13. See *Salvation*.

There is but one faith. Eph. 4 : 5.

### || IN CHRIST

Is a gift of God. Rom. 12 : 3. Eph. 2 : 8. Eph. 6 : 23. Phi. 1 : 29. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.

Is the work of God. Act. 11 : 21.

1 Cor. 2 : 5. 1 Cor. 3 : 5. Eph. 1 : 19. Col. 2 : 12. 2 The. 1 : 11. 1 Tim. 1 : 14.

Is a gift of the Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 12 : 9. Gal. 5 : 22.

Christ is the author and finisher of || Heb. 12 : 2.

### BY FAITH IS OBTAINED

Remission of sins. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 3 : 25.

Justification. Gen. 15 : 6. Jno. 5 : 24. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 26-28. Rom. 4 : 5. Rom. 5 : 1. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 8, 24. Phi. 3 : 9.

Sanctification. Act. 15 : 9. Act. 26 : 18.

The gift of the Holy Ghost. Jno. 7 : 38, 39. Act. 11 : 15-17. Act. 19 : 2, 6. Gal. 3 : 14. Eph. 1 : 13.

Adoption. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 3 : 7, 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Access to God. Rom. 5 : 2. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 11 : 6.

Spiritual life. Jno. 20 : 31. Gal. 2 : 20. Salvation. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 3 : 15,

16. Jno. 6 : 47. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 1 : 16. Rom. 10 : 9. Eph. 2 : 8. 2 The. 1 : 10. 2 The. 2 : 13. Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 1 : 5, 9.

Eternal life. Jno. 3 : 15, 16, 36. Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 6 : 40, 47. Jno. 11 : 25. Act. 13 : 48. 1 Tim. 1 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

The inheritance of promises. Rom. 4 : 13. Gal. 3 : 14, 22. Heb. 6 : 12.

Eternal rest. Heb. 4 : 3.

### HE WHO HAS FAITH IN CHRIST

Shall not be confounded. Isa. 28 : 16. Rom. 9 : 33. Rom. 10 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

Shall not be condemned. Jno. 3 : 18. Rom. 8 : 1.

Shall never die. Jno. 11 : 26.

Shall not perish. Jno. 3 : 15, 16.

Shall not abide in darkness. Jno. 12 : 46.

Is born of God. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Is loved of God. Jno. 16 : 27.

Has an assurance of his salvation. 1 Jno. 5 : 10, 13.

Is kept unto salvation. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

The just shall live by || Hab. 2 : 4.  
Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38.

Blessed is he who has believed. Luk.  
1 : 45. Jno. 20 : 29.

#### || PRODUCES

Obedience to God. Jno. 6 : 28, 29.

Act. 11 : 21. Rev. 14 : 12.

Love to Christ. 1 Pet. 1 : 7, 8.

Fellowship with Christ. Gal. 2 : 20.  
Eph. 3 : 17.

Brotherly love. Eph. 1 : 15. Col. 1 : 4.

2 The. 1 : 3. Phile. v. 5. 1 Pet. 1 :  
21, 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Hope. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal.  
5 : 5.

Confidence. Isa. 28 : 16. Rom. 9 : 33.

Eph. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

Peace. Rom. 5 : 1. Rom. 15 : 13.

Joy. Act. 16 : 34. Rom. 15 : 13.  
1 Pet. 1 : 8.

Edification. 1 Tim. 1 : 4.

Victory over the world. Eph. 6 : 16.  
1 Jno. 5 : 4, 5.

Boldness to preach the gospel. Ps.  
116 : 10. & 2 Cor. 4 : 13. 2 Cor.  
3 : 12.

|| is imputed for righteousness. Rom.  
4 : 5, 9, 22-24. & Gen. 15 : 6. Gal. 3 : 6.  
Jas. 2 : 23. See *Imputed righteousness*.

#### JUSTIFICATION BY FAITH

Called *righteousness which is by faith*.

Rom. 3 : 22. Rom. 4 : 13. Rom. 9 :

30. Rom. 10 : 6. Phi. 3 : 9.

Excludes all boasting and self-righte-  
ousness. Rom. 3 : 27. Gal. 2 : 16.

Gal. 5 : 4. Eph. 2 : 8, 9.

Does not make void the law. Rom.  
3 : 31.

|| should be from the heart. Act. 8 :  
37. Rom. 10 : 9, 10.

|| worketh by love. Gal. 5 : 6. 1 The.  
1 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. Tit. 3 : 15. Phile. v. 5.

|| is inseparable from love. Eph. 6 :  
23. 1 The. 5 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 14. 2 Tim.  
1 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

The greatest || without charity is vain.  
1 Cor. 13 : 2.

|| evidenced by its works. Jas. 2 :  
21-25.

|| without works is dead. Jas. 2 : 17,  
20, 26.

|| without works cannot save. Jas. 2 :  
14.

|| without works is like that of the  
devils. Jas. 2 : 19. & Mat. 8 : 29. Mar.  
1 : 24.

It is impossible to please God with-  
out || Ps. 78 : 21, 22. Heb. 11 : 6.

Whatsoever is not of || is sin. Rom.  
14 : 23.

#### || IS NECESSARY

To be heard in prayer. Mat. 21 : 22.

Mar. 11 : 24. Rom. 10 : 14. Heb.  
10 : 22. Jas. 1 : 6. Jas. 5 : 15.

To endure the Christian warfare. Eph.  
6 : 16. Phi. 1 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 18,

19. 1 Tim. 6 : 12. 1 Jno. 5 : 4.

To perform miracles. Mat. 17 : 20.  
Mat. 21 : 21. Mar. 16 : 17. Jno.

14 : 12. Act. 3 : 16. Act. 6 : 8.

To be delivered by miracle. Mat. 8 :

13. Mat. 9 : 2, 28. Mat. 13 : 58.  
Mar. 2 : 5. Mar. 6 : 5, 6. Mar. 9 :

23, 24. Luk. 5 : 20. Luk. 8 : 50.

Act. 14 : 9.

Christian life called *the good fight of*  
*faith*. 1 Tim. 6 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 7.

|| compared to a *shield*. Eph. 6 : 16.  
*A breastplate*. 1 The. 5 : 8.

Nothing is impossible for || Mat. 17 :  
20. Mat. 21 : 21. Mar. 9 : 23. Mar. 11 :  
23. Luk. 17 : 6. Heb. 11 : 33-37.

|| is tried by affliction. 1 Pet. 1 : 6, 7.

The trying of || worketh patience.  
Rom. 5 : 2, 3. Jas. 1 : 3.

#### BY FAITH SAINTS

Live. Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 2 : 20.

Stand fast. Rom. 11 : 20. 2 Cor. 1 :  
24.

Walk. Rom. 4 : 12. 2 Cor. 5 : 7.

Are upheld. Ps. 27 : 13. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.

Are comforted. Rom. 1 : 12.

Have a good report. Heb. 11 : 2.

Resist the devil. Eph. 6 : 16. 1 Pet.  
5 : 9.

Overcome the world. 1 Jno. 5 : 4, 5.

Saints are united by the same || Act.  
4 : 32. Rom. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 4 : 13. Eph.  
4 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.

Saints die in || Heb. 11 : 13.

Abraham called *the father of believers*.  
Rom. 4 : 11, 16. Gal. 3 : 7.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Be sincere in || 1 Tim. 1:5. 2 Tim. 1:5.

Be full of || Act. 6:5. Act. 11:24. 2 Cor. 8:7. Col. 2:7.

Live in || Gal. 2:20.

Grow in || 2 Cor. 10:15. Phi. 1:25. 1 The. 3:10. 2 The. 1:3.

Be sound in || Tit. 1:13. Tit. 2:2.

Be established and strong in || Act. 16:5. Rom. 4:20. Col. 2:7. 1 The. 3:2.

Stand fast in || 1 Cor. 16:13. 2 Cor. 1:24. Col. 1:23. Col. 2:5. 2 The. 1:4. 1 Pet. 5:9.

Hold || with a good conscience. 1 Tim. 1:19. 1 Tim. 3:9. Heb. 10:22.

Fight the good fight of || Phi. 1:27. 1 Tim. 6:12. 2 Tim. 4:7. Jude v. 3.

Have full assurance of || Rom. 8:33. 39. Eph. 3:12. 2 Tim. 1:12. Heb. 10:22.

Follow || of saints of old. Rom. 4:12. Phi. 3:17. Heb. 13:7.

Continue in || Act. 14:22. 1 Tim. 2:15. 2 Tim. 4:7. Heb. 10:39.

Exhortations to || Mar. 5:36. Jno. 6:29. Jno. 12:36. Jno. 14:1, 11. Jno. 20:27. 1 Cor. 16:13. 2 Cor. 8:7. Col. 1:23. Col. 2:7. 1 The. 5:8. Jude v. 20.

Follow after || 1 Tim. 4:12. 1 Tim. 6:11. 2 Tim. 2:22.

Examine whether you be in || 2 Cor. 13:5.

Pray for the increase of your || Mar. 9:24. Luk. 17:5.

## FAITH IS CALLED

Holy faith. Jude v. 20.

Precious faith. 2 Pet. 1:1.

Faith of the elect. Tit. 1:1.

Faith of saints. Rev. 13:10.

Faith of the gospel. Phi. 1:27.

|| IS PRODUCED BY THE MEANS OF Scripture. Jno. 20:31. Act. 17:11, 12. Act. 13:48. Rom. 10:17. Rom. 16:26. 2 Tim. 3:15. 1 Jno. 5:13.

Preaching. Jno. 1:7. Jno. 17:20. Act. 4:4. Act. 8:12. Act. 14:27.

Rom. 1:5. Rom. 10:8, 14. Rom. 16:26. 1 Cor. 3:5. Eph. 1:13. Gal. 3:2, 5. 2 The. 1:10.

Miracles. Jno. 2:11, 23. Jno. 6:30. Jno. 7:31. Jno. 20:30, 31.

Ministers should exhort to || Act. 14:22. 1 Cor. 16:13. 1 The. 3:2.

The gospel is efficient for the salvation of those who have || Rom. 1:16. 1 Cor. 15:1-3. 1 The. 2:13.

Pride is an hindrance to || Jno. 5:44.

Great || approved by Christ. Mat. 8:10. Mat. 9:29. Mat. 15:28. Luk. 7:9.

Want of || reproved by Christ. Mat. 6:30. Mat. 8:26. Mat. 14:31. Mat. 16:8. Mar. 4:40. Luk. 8:25. Luk. 12:28. Luk. 24:25. Jno. 20:27.

|| accompanied with conversion. Mar. 1:15. Act. 11:21. Act. 20:21.

Those that are not Christ's have no || Jno. 10:26.

## THE WICKED

Err from || Luk. 8:13. 1 Tim. 6:10, 21.

Are reprobate concerning || 2 Tim. 3:8.

Are without || Jno. 5:38. Jno. 6:36. Jno. 8:45. Jno. 10:25. Jno. 12:37. Jno. 16:9. Act. 19:9. 2 Cor. 4:4. 2 The. 3:2.

Shall depart from || in latter times. Luk. 18:8. 2 The. 2:3. 1 Tim. 4:1.

HE THAT HAS NOT || IN CHRIST (See *Unbelief*)

Shall be damned. Mar. 16:16. 2 The. 2:12.

Is already condemned. Jno. 3:18.

Shall die in his sins. Jno. 8:24.

Is lost. 2 Cor. 4:3, 4.

Shall not enter into eternal rest. Heb. 3:19. & Heb. 4:5-11.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 15:6. Rom. 4:18-21. Heb. 11:8, 17. Jas. 2:23. *Israelites*. Exo. 14:31. *Job*. Job 19:25-27. *David*. Ps. 52:9. Ps. 71:5. *Three Hebrews*. Dan. 3:16-18. *Daniel*. Dan. 6:23. *Centurion*. Mat. 8:10. Luk. 7:9. *People of Capernaum*. Mat. 9:2.

Mar. 2 : 5. Luk. 5 : 20. *Woman with bloody issue*. Mat. 9 : 22. Mar. 5 : 34. Luk. 8 : 48. *Two blind men*. Mat. 9 : 28, 29. *Woman of Canaan*. Mat. 15 : 28. Mar. 7 : 29. *Peter*. Mat. 16 : 16. Mar. 8 : 29. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 69. *Bartimeus*. Mar. 10 : 52. Luk. 18 : 42. *Penitent woman*. Luk. 7 : 50. *Leper*. Luk. 17 : 19. *Nathanael*. Jno. 1 : 49, 50. *Disciples*. Jno. 2 : 11. Jno. 16 : 30. *Samaritans*. Jno. 4 : 39. *Nobleman of Capernaum*. Jno. 4 : 50, 53. *People of Jerusalem*. Jno. 7 : 31. Jno. 8 : 30. *Man born blind*. Jno. 9 : 35-38. *People of Jordan*. Jno. 10 : 42. *Martha*. Jno. 11 : 27. *Jews of Bethany*. Jno. 12 : 44. *Thomas*. Jno. 20 : 28. *Jews of Jerusalem*. Act. 4 : 32. Act. 5 : 14. Act. 11 : 21. *Stephen*. Act. 6 : 5, 8. *Priests*. Act. 6 : 7. *Ethiopian eunuch*. Act. 8 : 37. *Barnabas*. Act. 11 : 24. *Sergius Paulus*. Act. 13 : 12. *Jews and Greeks of Iconium*. Act. 14 : 1. *Jailer of Philippi*. Act. 16 : 31, 34. *Bereans*. Act. 17 : 10-12. *Dionysius, Damaris, &c.* Act. 17 : 34. *Romans*. Rom. 1 : 8. *Paul*. Rom. 8 : 38, 39. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 7. *Ephesians*. Eph. 1 : 15. *Colossians*. Col. 1 : 4. Col. 2 : 5. *Thesalonians*. 1 The. 1 : 3. 1 The. 3 : 6. 2 The. 1 : 4. *Timothy and Lois*. 2 Tim. 1 : 5. *Philemon*. Phile. v. 5. *Abel*. Heb. 11 : 4. *Enoch*. Heb. 11 : 5. *Noah*. Heb. 11 : 7. *Sara*. Heb. 11 : 11. *Isaac*. Heb. 11 : 20. *Jacob*. Heb. 11 : 21. *Joseph*. Heb. 11 : 22. *Moses*. Heb. 11 : 24-27. *Rahab*. Heb. 11 : 31. *Gideon, Barak, Jephthae, &c., and the prophets*. Heb. 11 : 32-39. *Church of Pergamos*. Rev. 2 : 13. *Church of Thyatira*. Rev. 2 : 19.

## FAITHFULNESS.

See TRUTH. PERSEVERANCE. STEADFASTNESS.

|| is a characteristic of saints. Eph. 1 : 1. Col. 1 : 2. Col. 4 : 9. 1 Tim. 6 : 2. 1 Pet. 5 : 12. Rev. 17 : 14.

Saints are called *the faithful in the Lord*. Act. 16 : 15. 1 Cor. 4 : 17. Eph. 1 : 1. Col. 1 : 2. Rev. 17 : 14.

Christ is *the faithful Priest and Witness*. Isa. 11 : 5. Heb. 2 : 17. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 3 : 14. Rev. 19 : 11.

### || IS EXHIBITED IN

The service of God. Mat. 24 : 45. Luk. 12 : 42. 1 Cor. 4 : 1, 2. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.

The use of intrusted gifts. Mat. 25 : 19-23. Luk. 19 : 15-19. 1 Pet. 4 : 10.

Declaring the word of God. Jer. 23 : 28. Act. 20 : 20, 27. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. 1 Cor. 7 : 25. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. Eph. 6 : 21. Col. 1 : 7.

Relieving the brethren. 3 Jno. v. 5.

Ministering alms. Neh. 13 : 13.

Reproving others. Pro. 27 : 6.

Judging. 2 Chr. 19 : 9. Pro. 29 : 14.

Bearing testimony. Pro. 14 : 5.

Confidential offices. 2 Kin. 12 : 15. 2 Kin. 22 : 7. 2 Chr. 31 : 12. Dan. 6 : 4. Tit. 2 : 10.

Conveying messages. Pro. 13 : 17. Pro. 25 : 13.

Keeping secrets. Pro. 11 : 13.

- Doing work. 2 Chr. 34 : 12.

In the smallest things. Mat. 25 : 21, 23. Luk. 16 : 10.

In all things. 1 Tim. 3 : 11.

Even unto death. Rev. 2 : 10.

### || ESPECIALLY REQUIRED OF

Ministers. Jer. 23 : 28. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. Col. 4 : 7. 1 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 2 : 2.

Ministers' wives. 1 Tim. 3 : 11.

Ministers' children. Tit. 1 : 6.

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much. Luk. 16 : 10.

The want of || in worldly riches deprives of the true riches. Luk. 16 : 11, 12.

Blessed is he who has || Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 43.

### HE WHO POSSESSES ||

Is preserved by God. Ps. 31 : 23.

Shall abound with blessing. Pro. 28 : 20.

Shall receive from God according to his || 1 Sam. 26 : 23.

Shall be rewarded at the last day.  
 Mat. 24 : 45-47. Mat. 25 : 21, 23.  
 Luk. 12 : 42-44. Luk. 19 : 17.  
 Shall receive a crown of life. Rev.  
 2 : 10.

The wicked are without || Ps. 5 : 9.  
 Jer. 5 : 1. Mic. 7 : 5. Rom. 1 : 31.  
 Men of latter days shall be without ||  
 2 Tim. 3 : 1, 3.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph*. Gen. 39 : 22,  
 23. *Moses*. Num. 12 : 7. & Heb. 3 :  
 2, 5. *David*. 1 Sam. 22 : 14. *Hana-  
 niah*. Neh. 7 : 2. *Abraham*. Neh. 9 : 8.  
 Gal. 3 : 9. *Uriah and Zechariah*. Isa.  
 8 : 2. *Daniel*. Dan. 6 : 4. *Judah*. Hos.  
 11 : 12. *Lydia*. Act. 16 : 15. *Paul*.  
 Act. 20 : 20, 27. 1 Cor. 7 : 25. 1 Tim.  
 1 : 12. *Timothy*. 1 Cor. 4 : 17. *Ty-  
 chicus*. Eph. 6 : 21. Col. 4 : 7. *Epa-  
 phras*. Col. 1 : 7. *Onesimus*. Col. 4 : 9.  
*Silvanus*. 1 Pet. 5 : 12. *Gaius*. 3 Jno.  
 v. 3. *Antipas*. Rev. 2 : 13.

## FAITHFULNESS (THE) OF GOD.

See TRUTH OF GOD. PROMISES OF  
 GOD.

|| is one of His perfections. Num.  
 23 : 19. Deu. 7 : 9. 1 Sam. 15 : 29. Isa.  
 49 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 13.  
 1 The. 5 : 24.

|| IS

Great. Lam. 3 : 23.  
 Established. Ps. 89 : 2, 3.  
 Unfailing. Ps. 89 : 34. Ps. 132 : 11.  
 Rom. 3 : 3, 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 13. Tit.  
 1 : 2.  
 Incomparable. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 2 Chr.  
 6 : 14. Ps. 89 : 8.  
 Reaching unto the clouds. Ps. 36 : 5.  
 Eternal. Ps. 89 : 2. Ps. 119 : 90.

|| EXHIBITED IN

The gift of promised salvation. Luk.  
 1 : 69-75. Act. 3 : 18. Rom. 1 :  
 1-3. Tit. 1 : 2, 3. Heb. 9 : 15.  
 The fulfilment of His promises. Num.  
 23 : 19. Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14.

1 Kin. 8 : 20, 56. Neh. 9 : 8. Ps.  
 98 : 3. Isa. 54 : 9. Jer. 29 : 10.  
 Mic. 7 : 20. Luk. 1 : 45. Rom.  
 15 : 8. Tit. 1 : 2. Heb. 6 : 17-19.  
 Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 10 : 23. Heb.  
 11 : 11. See *Promises of God*.

His keeping His covenant. Deu. 4 :  
 31. Deu. 7 : 9. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 2 Chr.  
 6 : 14. Neh. 9 : 8. Ps. 89 : 34. Ps.  
 105 : 8. Isa. 54 : 10. Isa. 59 : 21.  
 Jer. 31 : 35-37.

His testimonies. Ps. 119 : 138.

The immutability of His word. Isa.  
 40 : 8. & 1 Pet. 1 : 25. Mat. 5 : 18.  
 His executing His threatenings. Num.  
 26 : 65. 1 Sam. 15 : 23, 29. 2 Kin.  
 10 : 10. Isa. 25 : 1, 2. Isa. 48 : 3.  
 Jer. 44 : 29. Lam. 2 : 17. Dan. 9 :  
 12. Zec. 1 : 6.

His executing His judgments. 2 Kin.  
 1 : 17. 2 Kin. 10 : 10. Ps. 96 : 13.  
 Isa. 14 : 24. Isa. 46 : 11. Jer. 23 :  
 20. Jer. 51 : 29.

Forgiving sins. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

Afflicting saints. Ps. 119 : 75.

Preserving saints under temptation.  
 1 Cor. 10 : 13.

Preserving saints unto the end. Ps.  
 89 : 24. 1 Cor. 1 : 8, 9. 1 The. 5 :  
 23, 24. 2 The. 3 : 3.

|| is a motive to faith and confidence.  
 Heb. 6 : 17-19. Heb. 10 : 23.

## SAINTS

Should commit their souls to || 1 Pet.  
 4 : 19.

Plead || in prayer. 2 Sam. 7 : 27-29.  
 Ps. 89 : 49. Ps. 143 : 1.

Magnify || 1 Kin. 8 : 56. Ps. 40 : 10.  
 Ps. 56 : 4. Ps. 89 : 1. Ps. 92 : 2.

The heavenly host magnify || Ps.  
 89 : 5.

EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS *Israel-  
 ites*. Jos. 21 : 43-45. Jos. 23 : 14. 2 Chr.  
 36 : 22, 23. *David*. 1 Kin. 8 : 15. 2 Chr.  
 6 : 4. Ps. 119 : 75. *Abraham*. Neh.  
 9 : 8. Act. 7 : 17. Rom. 4 : 21. *Sara*.  
 Heb. 11 : 11.



## FALL OF MAN (THE).

See SIN. REDEMPTION, CHARACTER  
OF THE WICKED.

|| by the disobedience of Adam. Gen. 3:6-12, 16-19. & Rom. 5:12, 19.

|| through the woman, beguiled by the serpent. Gen. 3:1-5, 13. 2 Cor. 11:3. 1 Tim. 2:14.

### STATE OF MAN IN CONSEQUENCE OF ||

Made in the likeness of Adam. Gen. 5:3. 1 Cor. 15:48, 49.

Born in sin. Gen. 8:21. Job 15:14. Job 25:4. Ps. 51:5. Ps. 58:3. Isa. 48:8. Jno. 3:6.

A child of the devil. Mat. 13:38. Jno. 8:44. 1 Jno. 3:8, 10.

Without understanding. Job 11:12. Ps. 14:2, 3. Ps. 53:2, 3. Ecc. 3:18. Isa. 1:3. Isa. 44:18. Jer. 4:22. Rom. 1:21, 31. Rom. 3:11. 1 Cor. 2:14.

Blinded and in darkness. Isa. 44:18. Jno. 3:19. Rom. 1:21. 2 Cor. 4:4. Eph. 4:18. Eph. 5:8.

Of an evil and wicked heart. Gen. 6:5. Gen. 8:21. Ps. 5:9. Ecc. 9:3. Jer. 16:12. Jer. 17:9. Mat. 15:19. Mat. 23:28. Mar. 7:21-23.

Corrupt in his will and affections. Neh. 9:28, 29. Ecc. 8:11. Isa. 1:4. Isa. 48:4. Jer. 4:22. Jer. 5:3. Jer. 13:23. Rom. 1:24-31. Rom. 8:7. Eph. 2:3. Eph. 4:17. Jas. 4:1. 1 Pet. 4:3.

Loving evil. Gen. 6:5. Neh. 9:28. Ps. 52:3. Ecc. 8:11. Mic. 3:2. Eph. 2:3.

Hating good. Pro. 13:19. Mic. 3:2. Rom. 8:7.

His members are instruments of iniquity. Rom. 6:13, 19. Rom. 7:5.

His mouth and tongue utter deceit and iniquity. Ps. 5:9. Ps. 10:7. Ps. 36:3. Ps. 50:19. Ps. 52:2. Ps. 59:12. Ps. 140:3. Isa. 6:5. Isa. 59:3. Mat. 12:34. Rom. 3:13, 14. Jas. 3:5-8.

His eyes are full of lust. Mar. 7:22. 2 Pet. 2:14. 1 Jno. 2:16.

His hands and feet haste to evil and to blood-shedding. Pro. 1:16. Pro. 6:17, 18. Isa. 59:3, 7. Rom. 3:15.

His ways are corrupt and perverse. Gen. 6:12. Ps. 36:4. Isa. 53:6. Isa. 59:7, 8. Rom. 3:16.

Persevering in evil. Neh. 9:28. Jer. 5:3. Jer. 6:15, 16. Jer. 8:5, 6. Jer. 18:12. Jer. 32:30.

Servant of sin and its lusts. Jno. 8:34. Rom. 1:24. Rom. 3:9. Rom. 6:16. Rom. 7:5, 14, 23. Eph. 2:3. 1 The. 4:5. Tit. 3:3. 2 Pet. 2:19.

Slave of the devil. Jno. 8:44. Eph. 2:2. 2 Tim. 2:26. Heb. 2:14, 15.

Unable to do any good. Jer. 4:22. Jer. 13:23. Rom. 7:18. 2 Cor. 3:5. Tit. 1:16.

Totally depraved. Gen. 6:5. Isa. 1:5, 6. Jer. 17:1.

Dead in sin. Eph. 2:1. Col. 2:13. Knowing not God. Jer. 4:22. Hos. 4:1. Gal. 4:8. Eph. 2:12. 1 The. 4:5. 1 Jno. 3:1.

Refusing to know God. Exo. 5:2. Job 21:14, 15. Ps. 10:4. Rom. 1:28.

Alienated from God. Gen. 3:8-10. Isa. 29:13. Eph. 2:12, 13. Eph. 4:18. Col. 1:21.

Enemy of God. Rom. 1:30. Rom. 5:10. Rom. 8:7. Col. 1:21.

Without the fear of God. Ps. 36:1. Rom. 3:18.

Denying God. Ps. 10:4. Ps. 14:1. Ps. 53:1. Ps. 73:11. Ps. 94:7. Eze. 8:12. Eze. 9:9. Zep. 1:12. Eph. 2:12.

Hating his fellow-men. Ps. 69:4. Jno. 15:18. Jno. 17:14. Gal. 5:19, 20. Tit. 3:3.

Described. Rom. 1:29-31. 1 Cor. 6:9, 10. Gal. 5:19-21. 2 Tim. 3:2-5. Tit. 3:3. 1 Pet. 4:3.

There is no man that doeth good;—all have sinned. 1 Kin. 8:46. 2 Chr. 6:36. Job 9:2, 3. Job 25:4. Ps. 14:1-3.

Ps. 53:1-3. Ps. 106:6. Pro. 20:9.  
Ecc. 7:20. Isa. 53:6. Isa. 64:6. Mic.  
7:2. Rom. 3:10, 12, 23. Rom. 5:12.  
Gal. 3:22. 1 Jno. 1:8. 1 Jno. 5:19.

#### DREADFUL CONSEQUENCES OF ||

Banishment from Paradise. Gen. 3:24.  
Earth cursed. Gen. 3:17, 18. Gen.  
5:29.

Labour and pain. Gen. 3:16-19.  
Rom. 8:20-22.

Bodily death. Gen. 3:19. Rom. 5:  
12. 1 Cor. 15:22.

Self-condemnation by conscience. Gen.  
3:8. Jno. 8:9. Tit. 1:15. Heb.  
9:14. Heb. 10:2, 22. 1 Jno. 3:20.

Under the wrath and curse of God.  
Jno. 3:36. Eph. 2:3. Gal. 3:10.  
2 Pet. 2:14.

Condemnation. Ecc. 8:11. Jno. 5:29.  
Rom. 5:18. 2 Pet. 2:9.

Eternal death. Job 21:30. Eze. 18:  
4. Rom. 5:18, 21. Rom. 6:16, 23.  
Jas. 1:15.

Man cannot be restored from || by  
himself. Pro. 20:9. Jer. 2:22. Jer. 13:  
23.

God has saved man from || by re-  
demption. Gen. 3:15. Hos. 13:9. Jno.  
3:16. Rom. 5:6, 8-10. Eph. 2:1-5.  
Col. 2:13. 2 Tim. 1:9. 1 Pet. 1:18-20.  
See *Redemption*.

Man before his || created in the image  
of God. Gen. 1:26, 27. Gen. 5:1. Gen.  
9:6. 1 Cor. 11:7. Jas. 3:9.

Man by redemption restored to the  
image of God. 2 Pet. 1:4. & Rom. 8:  
29. 1 Cor. 15:49. 2 Cor. 3:18. Eph.  
4:24. Col. 3:10.

### FASTING.

See REPENTANCE. CONFESSION OF  
SIN. PRAYER IN AFFLICTION.

Object of || Isa. 58:6, 7.

|| for the humbling of the soul. Ps.  
35:13. Ps. 69:10.

|| should be without ostentation. Mat.  
6:16-18.

|| should be observed for God's sake.  
Zec. 7:5. Mat. 6:18.

#### || SHOULD BE OBSERVED ON OCCASION OF

Judgments of God. Joe. 1:14-20.  
Joe. 2:11, 12. Jon. 3:4-6.

Public calamities. 2 Sam. 1:12. Est.  
4:3.

Approaching dangers. Est. 4:3, 16.  
Joe. 2:12-15. Jon. 3:4-6.

Afflictions of the church. Mat. 9:15.  
Mar. 2:18-20. Luk. 5:33-35.

Afflictions of others. Ps. 35:13.

Family afflictions. 2 Sam. 12:16.

Ordination of ministers. Act. 13:3.  
Act. 14:23.

#### || ACCOMPANIED WITH

Prayer. 2 Sam. 12:16. 2 Chr. 20:  
3, 4. Ezr. 8:23. Dan. 9:3. Joe. 1:  
14-20. Joe. 2:15-17. Luk. 2:37.  
1 Cor. 7:5.

Confession of sins. 1 Sam. 7:6. Neh.  
9:1-3. Dan. 9:3-6.

Humiliation. Deu. 9:18. Neh. 9:1.  
Dan. 9:3, 8.

Conversion. 2 Chr. 20:3. Isa. 58:6.  
Joe. 2:12.

Mourning. Jud. 20:26. 2 Sam. 1:12.  
Est. 4:3. Dan. 10:2, 3. Joe. 2:12.

Promises concerning || Isa. 58:8-12.  
Mat. 6:18.

#### || OF HYPOCRITES

Described. Isa. 58:3-5. Mat. 6:16.

Is full of ostentation. Mat. 6:16.

Is a merit in their estimation. Luk.  
18:12.

Rejected by God. Isa. 58:3. Jer. 14:  
12.

EXAMPLES OF EXTRAORDINARY ||  
*Moses*. Exo. 34:28. Deu. 9:9, 18. *Eli-  
jah*. 1 Kin. 19:8. *Our Lord*. Mat. 4:2.  
Luk. 4:2.

EXAMPLES OF NATIONAL || *Israel-  
ites*. Jud. 20:26. 1 Sam. 7:6. *Jeho-  
shaphat and cities of Judah*. 2 Chr.  
20:3. *People of Jabesh*. 1 Sam. 31:13.  
1 Chr. 10:12. *Israelites captive*. Ezr.  
8:21. Neh. 9:1. Est. 4:3, 16. *People  
of Jerusalem*. Jer. 36:9. *Ninevites*.  
Jon. 3:5-8.

EXAMPLES OF || OF SAINTS. *David*.  
2 Sam. 1:11, 12. 2 Sam. 12:16. Ps.

69:10. Ps. 109:24. *Nehemiah*. Neh. 1:4. *Esther*. Est. 4:16. *Daniel*. Dan. 9:3. Dan. 10:3. *Disciples of John*. Mat. 9:14. Mar. 2:18. Luk. 5:33. *Anna*. Luk. 2:37. *Cornelius*. Act. 10:30. *Church of Antioch*. Act. 13:2. *Paul and Barnabas*. Act. 14:23. *Apostles*. 2 Cor. 6:5. *Paul*. 2 Cor. 11:27.

EXAMPLES OF || OF THE WICKED.  
*Elders of Jezreel*. 1 Kin. 21:12. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 21:27. *Pharisees*. Mar. 2:18. Luk. 18:12.

## FATHERLESS (THE).

See WIDOWS. THE POOR.

### God

Is the Father of || Ps. 68:5.  
Shows mercy to || Hos. 14:3.  
Preserves || alive. Jer. 49:11.  
Is the helper of || Ps. 10:14. Ps. 146:9.

Hears the cry of || Exo. 22:23.  
Is a Judge for || Deu. 10:18. Ps. 10:18.

Pleads the cause of || Pro. 23:11.  
Will punish those who oppress || Exo. 22:22-24. Jer. 5:28, 29. Eze. 22:7, 15. Mal. 3:5.

Give to || a share in your temporal blessings. Deu. 14:29. Deu. 16:11, 14. Deu. 24:19-21. Deu. 26:12.

Visit || Jas. 1:27.

Defend and do justice to || Ps. 82:3. Isa. 1:17. Jer. 22:3.

Blessings on those who take care of || Deu. 14:29. Jer. 7:6, 7.

Oppress not || Pro. 23:11. Jer. 7:6. Zec. 7:10.

Pervert not the judgment of || Deu. 24:17.

Afflict not || Exo. 22:22.

Do no wrong to || Jer. 22:3.

### THE WICKED

Rob || Isa. 10:2.

Plunder || Job 24:3.

Vex || Job 6:27. Eze. 22:7.

Judge not the cause of || Isa. 1:23.

Jer. 5:28.

Shall || Ps. 94:6.

Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of || Deu. 27:19.

Woe unto those who defraud || Exo. 22:22-24. Isa. 10:1, 2.

EXAMPLES OF || *Daughters of Zelophehad*. Num. 27:1-5. *Mephibosheth*. 2 Sam. 9:3-6. *Joash*. 2 Kin. 11:1-12. *Esther*. Est. 2:7.

EXAMPLES OF SAINTS TAKING CARE OF || *David*. 2 Sam. 9:3-7. *Jehosheba*. 2 Kin. 11:2. *Mordecai*. Est. 2:5-7. *Job*. Job 29:12. Job 31:17, 18.

## FAVOUR (THE) OF GOD.

See GOODNESS OF GOD. GRACE. LOVE OF GOD. PRIVILEGES OF SAINTS.

Jesus Christ is the object of the special || Mat. 3:17. Mat. 17:5. Mar. 1:11. Luk. 2:52. Jno. 8:29.

|| towards His people. Deu. 30:9. Isa. 60:10. Jer. 31:20.

|| IS GRANTED TO AND EXERCISED IN BEHALF OF HIM

Who feareth God and worketh righteousness. Act. 10:35.

Who is righteous. Ps. 5:12.

Whose heart is perfect towards God. 2 Chr. 16:9.

Who is upright. Pro. 11:20. Pro. 15:8.

Who is a good man. Pro. 12:2.

Who serves God. Heb. 12:28.

Who serves Christ. Rom. 14:18.

Who knows God. Ps. 36:10.

Who seeks God. Ezr. 8:22.

Who is merciful. 2 Sam. 22:26. Ps. 18:25.

Mercy and truth lead to || Pro. 3:3, 4. Divine wisdom procures || Pro. 8:35.

|| has been obtained to us by Christ. Eph. 1:6. Eph. 2:7. Col. 1:20. See *Grace, Reconciliation, Access*.

|| cannot be obtained without faith. Heb. 11:6.

### SAINTS

Should walk so as to obtain || 1 The. 4:1.

Obtain and enjoy || 2 Chr. 16:9. Ps.  
36:10. Ps. 52:9. Pro. 11:20. Pro.  
12:2. Pro. 15:8.

Are compassed with || Ps. 5:12. Ps.  
116:12.

Are strengthened by || Ps. 30:7.

Are preserved by || Job 10:12.

Are powerful by || Ps. 89:17.

|| is life. Ps. 30:5.

HE WHO HAS OBTAINED ||

Escapes from the seduction of sin.  
Ecc. 7:26.

Receives an answer to his prayers.  
Gen. 19:21. Exo. 33:17. Dan. 9:  
23. 1 Jno. 3:22.

Receives wisdom and joy. Ecc. 2:26.  
Thrives. Ecc. 39:21. & Act. 7:9, 10.  
Ecc. 9:7.

Has victory over his enemies. Ps. 41:  
11. Ps. 44:3.

Is delivered from his enemies. 2 Sam.  
22:20. Ps. 18:17. Pro. 16:7.

He that draws back from God loses ||  
Heb. 10:38.

|| is granted to prayer. Ezr. 8:22.  
Job 33:26.

Pray for || Exo. 33:13. Ps. 86:17.  
Ps. 90:17. Ps. 106:4. Heb. 13:21.

THE WICKED

Are not moved by || Isa. 26:10.

Have not || Ecc. 5:4. Jer. 16:13.  
Mal. 1:10. 1 The. 2:15.

EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS *Noah*.

Gen. 6:8. *Lot*. Gen. 19:19. *Jacob*.

Gen. 32:10, 12. *Joseph*. Gen. 39:21.

Act. 7:9, 10. *Moses*. Exo. 33:17.

*Naphtali*. Deu. 33:23. *Samuel*. 1 Sam.

2:26. *David*. 1 Kin. 3:6. Ps. 5:7. Act.

7:46. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 10:9. *Job*. Job

10:12. *Daniel*. Dan. 9:23. Dan. 10:

11, 19. *Virgin Mary*. Luk. 1:28, 30.

*Enoch*. Heb. 11:5.

## FEAR (THE) OF GOD.

See OBEDIENCE TO GOD. SERVING  
GOD.

|| commanded. Lev. 19:32. Deu. 6:  
13. Deu. 10:12, 20. Deu. 13:4. Jos.

24:14. 1 Sam. 12:24. Ps. 22:23. Ps.  
33:8. Pro. 3:7. Pro. 24:21. Ecc. 5:7.  
Ecc. 12:13. Isa. 8:13. Mat. 10:28.  
Luk. 12:5. 1 Pet. 2:17. Rev. 14:7.

|| is a gift of God. Jer. 32:39, 40.

|| is

The beginning of wisdom. Ps. 111:

10. Pro. 1:7. Pro. 9:10.

Wisdom. Job 28:28. Pro. 15:33.

A fountain of life. Pro. 14:27.

A treasure. Isa. 33:6.

To hate evil. Pro. 8:13.

Clean. Ps. 19:9.

Filial and reverential. Heb. 12:9, 28.

|| and keeping His commandments, is  
the whole duty of man. Ecc. 12:13.

The word of God teaches || Deu. 4:  
10. Deu. 17:19. Pro. 2:1, 5.

MOTIVES TO ||

The greatness and power of God.

Deu. 10:12, 17. Deu. 28:58. Job

37:23, 24. Jer. 5:22. Jer. 10:6, 7.

Mat. 10:28. Luk. 12:5.

The wondrous works of God. Exo.

15:11. Jos. 4:23, 24. 1 Sam. 12:

24. 2 Kin. 17:36.

The judgments of God. Ps. 119:120.

Rev. 14:7. Rev. 15:4.

The holiness of God. Exo. 15:11.

Rev. 15:4.

The goodness of God. 1 Sam. 12:24.

The forgiveness of God. Ps. 130:4.

|| IS NECESSARY TO

The worship of God. Ps. 5:7. Ps.  
89:7.

The service of God. Deu. 6:13. Deu.

10:20. 1 Sam. 12:24. Ps. 2:11.

Heb. 12:28.

Man working out his own salvation.

Phi. 2:12. Pro. 28:14.

Keeping His commandments. Deu. 6:

24. Deu. 8:6. Deu. 10:12, 13.

Deu. 28:58.

Avoiding sin. Exo. 20:20. Job 1:8.

Job 2:3. Ps. 4:4. Pro. 14:16.

Pro. 16:6.

Perfecting holiness. 2 Cor. 7:1.

Righteous judgment. 2 Chr. 19:6-9.

Righteous government. Exo. 18:21.

2 Sam. 23:3.

Saints have || Ezr. 9 : 4. Neh. 1 : 11.  
Ps. 66 : 16. Ps. 118 : 4. Ps. 119 : 38.  
Ps. 135 : 20. Mal. 3 : 16. 2 Cor. 7 : 1.  
Heb. 12 : 28. Rev. 11 : 18. Rev. 19 : 5.

Saints rejoice in || Ps. 2 : 11.

|| of saints is not a slavish fear, which  
perfect love casteth out. Rom. 8 : 15.  
1 Jno. 4 : 18.

#### THOSE WHO HAVE ||

Are accepted of God. Act. 10 : 35.  
Heb. 12 : 28.

Are acceptable to God. Ps. 147 : 11.

Are the objects of His goodness and  
mercy. Ps. 31 : 19. Ps. 103 : 11, 13.  
Obtain mercy. Ps. 103 : 17. Luk. 1 :  
50.

Are heard of God. Ps. 145 : 19.

Are protected by God. Ps. 33 : 18.  
Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 115 : 11.

Are saved by God. Ps. 85 : 9. Ps.  
145 : 19.

Are blessed by God. Ps. 115 : 13.

Avoid evil. Pro. 16 : 6.

Trust in God. Ps. 115 : 11. Pro. 14 :  
26.

Should not fear man. Deu. 1 : 29. Ps.  
118 : 6. Isa. 8 : 12, 13. Isa. 51 : 7,  
12. Jer. 1 : 8. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk.  
1 : 74. Luk. 12 : 4. Heb. 13 : 6.  
1 Pet. 3 : 14.

In all things act in || 2 Chr. 19 : 9.  
Eph. 5 : 21. Col. 3 : 22.

Fear the Lord and depart from evil.  
Pro. 3 : 7.

Persevere in || Deu. 14 : 23. Jos. 4 :  
24. Pro. 23 : 17. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.

Ask by prayer || Ps. 86 : 11.

Teach || to your children. Deu. 31 :  
13.

Teach || to others. Ps. 34 : 9.

Blessed is he who has || Ps. 112 : 1.  
Ps. 128 : 1.

Blessings promised to || Deu. 5 : 29.  
Deu. 6 : 24. Ps. 25 : 12-14. Ps. 34 : 9.  
Ps. 61 : 5. Ps. 112 : 1-3. Ps. 128 : 1-4.  
Ps. 145 : 19. Pro. 10 : 27. Pro. 15 : 16.  
Pro. 19 : 23. Pro. 22 : 4. Ecc. 7 : 18.  
Ecc. 8 : 12. Isa. 66 : 2. Mal. 4 : 2. Luk.  
1 : 50.

The wicked have not || Ps. 36 : 1.

Ps. 55 : 19. Pro. 1 : 29. Isa. 57 : 11. Jer.  
44 : 10. Mal. 1 : 6. Rom. 3 : 18.

Punishment for not having || Jer. 2 :  
19.

The earth shall be filled with || Ps.  
67 : 7. Isa. 59 : 19.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 22 : 12.  
*Joseph*. Gen. 39 : 9. Gen. 42 : 18. *Mid-*  
*wives of Egypt*. Exo. 1 : 17. *Israelites*.  
Exo. 14 : 31. 1 Sam. 12 : 18. *Obadiah*.  
1 Kin. 18 : 3, 12. *Nehemiah*. Neh. 5 :  
15. *Hananiah*. Neh. 7 : 2. *Job*. Job  
1 : 1, 8. *Jonah*. Jon. 1 : 9. *Simeon*.  
Luk. 2 : 25. *Primitive Christians*. Act.  
9 : 31. *Cornelius*. Act. 10 : 2. *Noah*.  
Heb. 11 : 7.

## FEAR (THE) OF THE WICKED.

### See DESPAIR. JUDGMENTS.

|| is not the fear of God. Gen. 20 : 11.  
Ps. 36 : 1. Pro. 1 : 29. Isa. 57 : 11. See  
*Fear of God*.

|| is

The fear of men. Gen. 4 : 14. Jos.  
2 : 9. 1 Sam. 15 : 24. Jno. 9 : 22.  
Jno. 19 : 8.

The fear of God's judgments. Ps. 2 : 5.  
Isa. 2 : 19. Eze. 26 : 16. Dan. 5 : 6.  
Luk. 21 : 26. Rev. 6 : 16.

The anguish of a guilty conscience.  
Gen. 3 : 8. Job 15 : 21. Ps. 53 : 5.  
Pro. 28 : 1. Mat. 27 : 3, 4.

The fear of death. 1 Sam. 5 : 11. Job  
18 : 11-14. Ps. 73 : 19.

The fear of eternal punishment. Isa.  
33 : 14. Act. 24 : 25. Heb. 10 : 27.

Like unto the fear of devils. Jas. 2 :  
19. & Mat. 8 : 29. & Mar. 1 : 24.

Overwhelming. Exo. 15 : 16. Job 15 :  
21, 24. Luk. 21 : 26.

Consuming. Ps. 73 : 19.

|| seizes the wicked. Job 18 : 11. Job  
20 : 25. Job 27 : 20. Ps. 2 : 5. Ps. 14 : 5.  
Ps. 53 : 5. Jer. 4 : 9.

|| sent by God as a chastisement.  
Lev. 26 : 16, 17. Deu. 28 : 65-67. 1 Sam.  
14 : 15. Jer. 20 : 4. Jer. 46 : 5. Jer. 48 :  
44. Jer. 49 : 5, 29. Eze. 26 : 16.



|| sent by God to the enemies of His people. Gen. 35 : 5. Exo. 15 : 16. Exo. 23 : 27. Deu. 2 : 25. Deu. 11 : 25. Jos. 2 : 9. 1 Sam. 5 : 11. 2 Chr. 14 : 11. 2 Chr. 17 : 10. 2 Chr. 20 : 29. Ps. 53 : 5. Ps. 83 : 15. Jer. 32 : 21.

|| shall be realized. Pro. 1 : 27. Pro. 10 : 24.

God mocks at || Ps. 37 : 13. Pro. 1 : 26.

#### SAINTS

Sometimes tempted to || Job 4 : 14.

Job 30 : 15. Ps. 31 : 13. Ps. 55 : 4, 5.

Are delivered from || Ps. 34 : 4.

Are preserved from || Lev. 26 : 6. Ps. 3 : 6. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 46 : 2. Ps. 91 : 5. Pro. 1 : 33. Pro. 3 : 24-26. Isa. 12 : 2.

Are exhorted not to fall in || Jos. 1 : 9. 1 Chr. 22 : 13. Isa. 8 : 12. Jer. 30 : 10. Jer. 46 : 27. Eze. 2 : 6. Luk. 12 : 32. Jno. 14 : 27.

EXAMPLES. *Adam*. Gen. 3 : 10. *Cain*. Gen. 4 : 14. *Enemies of Jacob*. Gen. 35 : 5. *Egyptians*. Exo. 14 : 25. *People of Jericho*. Jos. 2 : 9. *Midianites*. Jud. 7 : 21. *Philistines*. 1 Sam. 5 : 11. 1 Sam. 14 : 15, 20. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 28 : 5, 20. *Guests of Adonijah*. 1 Kin. 1 : 49. *Ethiopians*. 2 Chr. 14 : 14. *Enemies of Judah*. 2 Chr. 17 : 10. *Syrians*. 2 Kin. 7 : 6. *Haman*. Est. 7 : 6. *Ahaz*. Isa. 7 : 2. *Belshazzar*. Dan. 5 : 6. *Pilate*. Jno. 19 : 8. *Felix*. Act. 24 : 25.

### FELICITY (ETERNAL).

#### See ETERNAL LIFE.

|| promised. Col. 1 : 5. Col. 3 : 4. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. Tit. 1 : 2. Heb. 9 : 15. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Jno. 2 : 25. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

|| SHALL BE THE DELIVERANCE FROM ALL EVIL.

No more hunger, thirst, neither crying, nor sorrow or pain. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 49 : 10. Isa. 60 : 20. Isa. 65 : 19. Jer. 31 : 13. Rev. 7 : 16, 17. Rev. 21 : 3, 4.

God shall wipe all tears away. Isa. 25 : 8. Rev. 7 : 17. Rev. 21 : 4.

Rest. Job 3 : 17. Isa. 32 : 17. Isa. 57 : 2. Eze. 34 : 15. 2 The. 1 : 7. Heb. 4 : 1, 9. Rev. 14 : 13.

Peace. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. Isa. 57 : 2. Luk. 2 : 29. Rom. 2 : 10.

No more death. Isa. 25 : 8. Luk. 20 : 36. 1 Cor. 15 : 54. Rev. 21 : 4.

#### || SHALL BE FOR SAINTS

Enjoying eternally God's presence.

Job 19 : 26, 27. Ps. 16 : 11. Ps.

17 : 15. Ps. 41 : 12. Ps. 61 : 7.

Mat. 5 : 8. Act. 2 : 28. 1 Cor. 13 :

12. 1 Jno. 3 : 2. Rev. 7 : 15. Rev.

21 : 3. Rev. 22 : 3, 4.

Being for ever with Christ. Jno. 12 :

26. Jno. 13 : 36. Jno. 14 : 3. Jno.

17 : 24. 2 Cor. 5 : 8. Phi. 1 : 23.

1 The. 4 : 17.

Being one with Christ in God. Jno.

14 : 20. Jno. 17 : 21, 23. 1 Cor.

15 : 28.

Communion with glorified saints. Heb.

12 : 22-24.

Fulness of joy and pleasures for ever-

more. Ps. 16 : 11. Ps. 36 : 8. Isa.

35 : 10. Isa. 51 : 11. Isa. 65 : 18.

Jer. 31 : 12-14. Mat. 25 : 21. Act.

2 : 28. 1 Pet. 4 : 13. Jude v. 24.

Eternal glory. Ps. 73 : 24. Ps. 149 : 5.

Dan. 12 : 3. Jno. 17 : 24. Rom. 2 :

10. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. Phi.

4 : 19. Col. 3 : 4. 2 The. 2 : 14.

2 Tim. 2 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

A perfect knowledge. 1 Cor. 13 : 9-12.

Things which the eye hath not seen,

nor ear heard, neither have entered

into the heart of man. 1 Cor. 2 : 9.

& Isa. 64 : 4.

#### || CALLED

The paradise. Luk. 23 : 43. 2 Cor. 12 : 2, 4.

The kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5 : 3,

10. Mat. 7 : 21. Mat. 8 : 11. Mat.

25 : 34.

The kingdom of God. Mat. 26 : 29.

Mar. 14 : 25. Luk. 6 : 20. Luk. 13 :

29. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 50.

Gal. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 5. 2 Tim.

4 : 18.

The kingdom of Christ. Luk. 22 : 30.

Eph. 5 : 5. Col. 1 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 11.

The new and heavenly Jerusalem.

Heb. 12 : 22. Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 2, 10.

The heavenly country. Heb. 11 : 14-16. & Phi. 3 : 20.

An incorruptible inheritance reserved in heaven. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4. & Mat. 25 : 34.

An eternal inheritance. Heb. 9 : 15.

An inheritance among saints in light. Act. 20 : 32. Act. 26 : 18. Col. 1 : 12.

An enduring substance. Heb. 10 : 34.

The city which hath foundations.

Heb. 11 : 10, 16. Heb. 13 : 14.

Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 2.

The city of God. Heb. 11 : 16. Heb.

12 : 22. Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 2, 10.

An eternal building of God. 2 Cor. 5 : 1.

The house of Christ's Father. Jno. 14 : 2.

A rest. Heb. 4 : 1, 9, 11.

#### || DESCRIBED AS

New heavens and earth whercin dwelleth righteousness. Isa. 65 : 17. Isa. 66 : 22. 2 Pet. 3 : 13. Rev. 21 : 1.

Eternal life. Dan. 12 : 2. Mat. 19 : 29. Mat. 25 : 46. Mar. 10 : 30.

Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 10 : 28. Rom. 2 : 7.

Rom. 5 : 21. Rom. 6 : 22, 23. 1 Tim.

6 : 19. Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Jno.

2 : 25. 1 Jno. 5 : 11, 13.

Being glorified with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17. Col. 3 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 10.

Beholding the glory of Christ. Isa.

35 : 2. Jno. 17 : 24. Jude v. 24.

Sitting in judgment with Christ. Dan.

7 : 22. Mat. 19 : 28. Luk. 22 : 30.

1 Cor. 6 : 2, 3. Rev. 20 : 4.

Reigning eternally with Christ. Dan.

7 : 27. Rom. 5 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.

Rev. 3 : 21. Rev. 5 : 10. Rev. 20 : 4.

Rev. 22 : 5.

Shining as the sun, &c. Dan. 12 : 3.

Mat. 13 : 43.

Being kings and priests unto God.

1 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 10.

Rev. 20 : 6.

A crown of life. Jas. 1 : 12. Rev. 2 : 10.

A crown of righteousness. 2 Tim. 4 : 8.

A crown of glory. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

An incorruptible crown. 1 Cor. 9 : 25.

A treasure in heaven. Mat. 6 : 20.

Luk. 12 : 33. 1 Tim. 6 : 19.

Inheriting all things. Rev. 21 : 7. & 1 Cor. 3 : 21, 22.

Entering into the joy of the Lord. Mat. 25 : 21.

#### SAINTS

Shall rise again with incorruptible and glorious bodies unto || Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 5 : 29. 1 Cor. 15 : 49-54. Phi. 3 : 20, 21. 1 The. 4 : 16, 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall receive || Dan. 7 : 18. Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 19 : 29. Mat. 25 : 34, 46. Mar. 10 : 30. Luk. 18 : 30. Luk. 22 : 29, 30. Jno. 10 : 28. Rom. 2 : 7. Col. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. Tit. 3 : 7. Jas. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 1 : 11. 1 Jno. 5 : 11, 13.

Rejoice in the assurance of || Ps. 16 : 9, 11. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 65 : 4. Mat. 5 : 12. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 38, 39. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 8, 18. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 7, 8. 1 Jno. 5 : 13. Earnestly desire after || Rom. 8 : 23-25. 2 Cor. 5 : 2, 8. Phi. 1 : 23.

The sufferings of the present are not to be compared to || Rom. 8 : 18. & 2 Cor. 4 : 17.

Christ has gone to prepare for His saints || Jno. 14 : 2, 3.

#### THE PROMISE OF || IS A MOTIVE TO

Seeking complete sanctification. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 1 The. 5 : 23. 2 Pet. 3 : 12-14. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

Persevering unto the end through all trials. 2 Cor. 4 : 16-18. Phi. 3 : 14. Heb. 10 : 34-36. Rev. 2 : 10.

#### FLATTERY.

Use not || Job 32 : 21, 22. 1 The. 2 : 5.

The wicked use || Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 2. Pro. 26 : 28. Pro. 29 : 5.

False teachers use || Eze. 12:24.  
Rom. 16:18.

Avoid those addicted to || Pro. 6:24.  
Pro. 20:19.

Punishment of || Job 17:5. Ps.  
12:3

EXAMPLES. *Woman of Tekoah.*  
2 Sam. 14:17, 20. *Absalom.* 2 Sam.  
15:2-6. *Prophets of Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22:  
13. *Darius's courtiers.* Dan. 6:7.  
*Pharisees.* Mat. 22:16. Mar. 12:14.  
*Tyrians.* Act. 12:22.

## FORGETTING GOD.

See INGRATITUDE TO GOD. FORSAK-  
ING GOD.

|| IS FORGETTING

His covenant. Deu. 4:23. 2 Kin. 17:  
38. Pro. 2:17.

His law. Ps. 119:109, 153. Pro.  
3:1. Hos. 4:6.

His commandments. Ps. 119:93,  
141, 176.

His word. Heb. 12:5. Jas. 1:25.

His marvellous works. Neh. 9:17.  
Ps. 78:7, 11. Ps. 106:13.

His benefits and mercies. Ps. 103:2.  
Ps. 106:7. Hos. 2:8. Hos. 13:6.

His past deliverances. Jud. 8:34.  
Ps. 78:42. Ps. 106:21.

His power to deliver. Isa. 17:10.  
Isa. 51:13.

Cautions against || Deu. 4:23. Deu.  
6:12. Deu. 8:11. 2 Kin. 17:38. Ecc.  
12:1.

Prosperity leads to || Deu. 8:12-14.  
Pro. 30:9. Hos. 13:6.

Covetousness leads to || Eze. 22:12.

Trials should not lead to || Ps. 44:  
17-20.

Punishment of || Deu. 8:19. 1 Sam.  
12:9. Job 8:13. Ps. 9:17. Isa. 17:  
10, 11. Jer. 13:25. Jer. 18:15-17.  
Eze. 23:35. Hos. 8:14.

ARE GUILTY OF ||

Idolaters. Deu. 32:16-18. Jud. 3:7.  
Jud. 8:33, 34. Jer. 18:15. Hos.  
2:13.

Backsliders. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 78:11,  
42. Isa. 51:13. Jer. 2:32. Jer.  
3:21. Hos. 8:14. Hos. 13:6.

The wicked. Pro. 2:17. Isa. 65:11.

False teachers encourage to || Jer.  
23:27.

Exhortation to those guilty of || Ps.  
50:22.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Deu. 32:18.  
Jud. 3:7. Jud. 8:34. 1 Sam. 12:9.  
Ps. 106:21. Jer. 2:32.

## FORGIVENESS OF INJURIES.

See MERCY. COMPASSION. PATIENCE.  
CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| commanded. Mar. 11:25. Luk. 6:  
37. Luk. 17:3. Eph. 4:32. Col. 3:13.

Christ has set an example of || Luk.  
23:34. See *Character of Christ.*

|| should be unrestricted. Mat. 18:  
21, 22. Luk. 17:4.

MOTIVES TO ||

Our want of pardon for ourselves.  
Mat. 6:12, 14. Luk. 11:4. Mar.  
11:25.

The pardon that God bestows upon  
us. Mat. 6:14. Eph. 4:32.

The mercy of God. Luk. 6:36.

The pardon granted by Christ. Col.  
3:13.

|| SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED  
WITH

Kindness and forbearance. Eph. 4:  
32. Col. 3:13.

Benevolence. Pro. 25:21. Mat. 5:  
44. Luk. 6:27. Rom. 12:20.

Blessing and prayer. Mat. 5:44.  
Luk. 6:28. 1 Pet. 3:9.

Without our || God will not forgive  
us. Mat. 6:15. Mat. 18:34, 35. Mar.  
11:26. Jas. 2:13.

If we grant || we shall obtain mercy  
from God. Mat. 6:14. Luk. 6:37.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Unmerciful servant.*  
Mat. 18:23-35.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph.* Gen. 45:4, 5.  
Gen. 50:19-21. *David.* 1 Sam. 24:

5-7. 2 Sam. 18 : 5. 2 Sam. 19 : 19-23.  
*Solomon.* 1 Kin. 1 : 53. *Stephen.* Act.  
 7 : 60. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 2 : 10. 2 Tim.  
 4 : 16.

## FORGIVENESS OF SINS.

See JUSTIFICATION. REDEMPTION.

|| foretold and promised. 2 Chr. 7 :  
 14. Isa. 1 : 18. Isa. 27 : 9. Isa. 33 : 24.  
 Isa. 40 : 2. Isa. 43 : 25. Jer. 31 : 34. &  
 Heb. 8 : 12. Jer. 33 : 8. Jer. 50 : 20.  
 Dan. 9 : 24. Zec. 3 : 9. Rom. 11 : 27.

|| is the remission of sins. Act. 10 :  
 43. Act. 13 : 38. Rom. 3 : 25. Eph.  
 1 : 7.

|| is redemption. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 :  
 14. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 9 : 15.

God has raised Christ to give || Luk.  
 1 : 69, 77. Act. 5 : 31. Rom. 3 : 25.  
 1 Jno. 3 : 5. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.

Without blood-shedding there is no ||  
 Heb. 9 : 22. & Lev. 17 : 11.

The blood of sacrifices is ineffectual  
 for || Heb. 10 : 4, 11. & Heb. 9 : 9.

No human effort can give || Job 9 :  
 30, 31. Jer. 2 : 22.

The blood of Christ alone can procure ||  
 Zec. 13 : 1. Mat. 26 : 28. Eph.  
 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 9 :  
 14. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. Rev. 1 : 5.

God alone can give || Dan. 9 : 9.  
 Mic. 7 : 18. Mar. 2 : 7. Luk. 5 : 21.

Christ has power to give || Mat.  
 9 : 6. Mar. 2 : 10. Luk. 5 : 24.

God is ready and willing to grant ||  
 Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Neh. 9 : 17.  
 Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 86 : 5. Isa. 55 : 7. Mic.  
 7 : 18.

|| EXHIBITS

The love of God. Hos. 14 : 2, 4.

The mercy of God. Exo. 34 : 7. Neh.  
 13 : 22. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 103 : 8-12.

Pro. 16 : 6. Isa. 55 : 7. Mic. 7 : 18.

Luk. 1 : 77, 78. Eph. 1 : 7.

The goodness of God. 2 Chr. 30 : 18.

The compassion of God. Ps. 51 : 1.  
 Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 79 : 8. Ps. 103 :  
 8-12. Isa. 55 : 7. Mic. 7 : 19.

The grace of God. Rom. 3 : 24, 25.  
 Eph. 1 : 7.

The forbearance of God. Rom. 3 : 25.  
 The justice of God. Rom. 3 : 25.  
 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

The faithfulness of God. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

|| IS GRANTED

By God. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps.  
 85 : 2. Ps. 99 : 8. Ps. 103 : 3. Ps.  
 130 : 4. Isa. 43 : 25. Isa. 55 : 7.  
 Dan. 9 : 9. Mic. 7 : 18, 19. 2 Cor.  
 5 : 19. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 2 : 13.  
 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

By Christ. Mat. 9 : 2. Mar. 2 : 5.  
 Luk. 5 : 20. Luk. 7 : 48. Col. 3 : 13.  
 Through Christ. Luk. 1 : 69, 77. Act.  
 5 : 31. Act. 13 : 38. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.  
 Eph. 1 : 7. Eph. 4 : 32.

Through the blood of Christ. Mat.  
 26 : 28. Rom. 3 : 25. Eph. 1 : 7.  
 Col. 1 : 14.

In the name of Christ. Luk. 24 : 47.  
 Act. 2 : 38. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 22 :  
 16. 1 Jno. 2 : 12.

For all sins. Ps. 25 : 11. Isa. 1 : 18.  
 Jer. 33 : 8. Eze. 18 : 22. Eze. 33 :  
 16. Mat. 12 : 31. Mar. 3 : 28. Luk.  
 7 : 47. Col. 2 : 13.

Freely. Isa. 43 : 25. Col. 2 : 13.

Abundantly. Isa. 55 : 7. Rom. 5 : 20.  
 According to the riches of the grace  
 of God. Eph. 1 : 7.

To repentance and conversion. 2 Chr.  
 7 : 14. Isa. 1 : 16-18. Eze. 18 : 21,  
 22. Eze. 33 : 15, 16. Mar. 1 : 4.  
 Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 8 : 22.  
 Act. 26 : 18.

To those who turn from evil and  
 return to God. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa.  
 55 : 7. Jer. 36 : 3.

To those who confess their faults.  
 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Ps. 32 : 5. Pro. 28 :  
 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

To those who believe in Christ. Act.  
 10 : 43. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 3 : 25.

Saints have received || Eph. 4 : 32.  
 Col. 2 : 13. Col. 3 : 13. 1 Jno. 2 : 12.

Blessed is the man who has || Ps.  
 32 : 1. Rom. 4 : 7.

Forgiving one another is obligatory to  
 obtain || Mat. 6 : 14. Mar. 11 : 25.  
 Luk. 6 : 37. Luk. 11 : 4. Eph. 4 : 32.  
 Col. 3 : 13.

|| IS A MOTIVE FOR

Loving God. Luk. 7:47.

Praising God. Ps. 103:1-3. Isa.

12:1. Hos. 14:2. Eph. 1:3, 7.

Fearing God. 1 Kin. 8:39, 40. Ps. 130:4.

The promise of || is a motive to return unto God. Isa. 44:22. Isa. 55:7. Hos. 14:1, 2.

Prayers for asking || Exo. 34:9. 2 Sam. 24:10. Neh. 13:22. Job 7:21. Ps. 25:7, 18. Ps. 51:1, 9. Ps. 79:9. Isa. 64:9. Hos. 14:2. Mat. 6:12. Luk. 11:4.

Prayers for asking || of others. Num. 14:19. 1 Kin. 8:35, 36. 2 Chr. 6:25, 27. Dan. 9:19. Joe. 2:17.

To pray for || of others is a duty. Jas. 5:15. 1 Jno. 5:16.

Encouragement to pray for || 2 Chr. 7:14. Jas. 5:15.

Apostles and ministers appointed to proclaim || Isa. 40:1, 2. Mat. 16:19. Mat. 18:18. Luk. 24:47. Jno. 20:23. Act. 10:42, 43. Act. 13:38. 2 Cor. 5:19.

|| should be preached in the name of Christ. Luk. 24:47. Act. 10:43. Act. 13:38. Act. 22:16.

|| IS REFUSED TO

The unforgiving. Mat. 6:15. Mat. 18:34, 35. Mar. 11:26.

The unbeliever. Jno. 8:21, 24.

The rebellious sinner. Jer. 5:6, 7. Lam. 3:42.

The hardened sinner. Deu. 29:19, 20. Isa. 22:13, 14.

The blasphemer against the Holy Ghost. Mat. 12:31, 32. Mar. 3:29. Luk. 12:10.

The apostate. Heb. 10:26, 27. 1 Jno. 5:16.

TERMS USED FOR ||

Not imputing sins. Ps. 32:2. Rom. 4:8. 2 Cor. 5:19.

Not mentioning sins. Eze. 18:22. Eze. 33:16.

Passing by the transgression. Mic. 7:18. Zec. 3:4.

Not remembering iniquity. Ps. 25:7. Ps. 79:8. Isa. 43:25. Isa. 64:9. Jer. 31:34. Heb. 8:12. Heb. 10:17.

Covering sins. Neh. 4:5. Ps. 32:1. Ps. 85:2. Rom. 4:7.

Washing from sin. Ps. 51:2, 7. Act. 22:16. 1 Cor. 6:11. Rev. 1:5.

Blotting out sins. Neh. 4:5. Ps. 51:9. Isa. 43:25. Isa. 44:22. Act. 3:19.

Taking away sins. 2 Sam. 12:13. Job 7:21. Isa. 6:7. Hos. 14:2. Zec. 3:9. Rom. 11:27.

Casting sins into the sea. Mic. 7:19.

Baptism is the sign of || Mar. 1:4. Luk. 3:3. Act. 2:38. Act. 22:16.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *King and his servants.* Mat. 18:23-35. *The creditor and two debtors.* Luk. 7:41-43. *Prodigal son.* Luk. 15:11-32.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Num. 14:19, 20. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 78:38. *David.* 2 Sam. 12:13. Ps. 32:5. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 13:22. *Hezekiah.* Isa. 38:17. *Paralytic.* Mat. 9:2. Mar. 2:5. Luk. 5:20. *Penitent woman.* Luk. 7:47, 48. *Adulteress.* Jno. 8:11.

## FORSAKING GOD.

See BACKSLIDING. APOSTATES. IDOLATRY. REBELLION. FORGETTING GOD.

|| IS FORSAKING

His house and worship. 2 Chr. 29:6. Neh. 10:39. Heb. 10:25.

His covenant. Deu. 29:25. Deu. 31:16. 1 Kin. 19:10, 14. Jer. 22:9. Dan. 11:30.

His law and commandments. 1 Kin. 18:18. 2 Chr. 12:1. Ezr. 9:10. Pro. 28:4. Jer. 9:13. Mar. 7:8.

|| is removing our heart far from God. 1 Kin. 11:9. Ps. 95:10. Isa. 29:13. Heb. 3:12.

Prosperity tempts to || Deu. 31:20. Deu. 32:13-15. Neh. 9:25, 26.

Folly and ingratitude of || Jer. 2:13. Jer. 5:7.

|| PROVOKES AND BRINGS

The wrath of God. Deu. 29:24, 25. Deu. 31:16, 17. Deu. 32:15, 16. 2 Kin. 22:17. 2 Chr. 34:25. Ezr. 8:22. Isa. 1:4.



God's forsaking men. Deu. 31:16, 17.

Jud. 10:13. 1 Sam. 15:26. 1 Chr.

28:9. 2 Chr. 12:5. 2 Chr. 15:2.

2 Chr. 24:20. Hos. 4:6.

Confusion. Jer. 17:13.

Fearful punishment. Deu. 28:20.

Deu. 29:24, 25. Deu. 32:23-25.

1 Kin. 9:9. 2 Kin. 22:16, 17.

2 Chr. 7:22. 2 Chr. 24:24. Ps.

73:27. Ps. 89:30-32. Isa. 1:28.

Isa. 65:11, 12. Jer. 1:16. Jer. 2:

19. Jer. 5:7, 9. Jer. 15:6. Jer.

19:3, 4. Jer. 22:8, 9. Hos. 4:10.

|| should be repented of. Eze. 6:9.  
Eze. 20:43.

|| should be confessed. Jud. 10:10.  
1 Sam. 12:10. Ezr. 9:10

Warnings against || 1 Chr. 28:9.  
2 Chr. 15:2. Heb. 3:12. Heb. 10:25.

Idolaters are guilty of || Deu. 32:  
15-18. Jud. 10:13. 1 Sam. 8:8. 1 Kin.  
11:33. Jer. 2:27. Jer. 19:4. Eze.  
14:5. Hos. 4:12.

Backsliders are guilty of || Deu. 28:  
20. Isa. 1:4. Jer. 15:6. Jer. 32:33.

Saints beware of backsliding. Ps. 44:  
18. Ps. 119:87. Isa. 50:5.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites*. Jud. 2:13.  
Jud. 10:6. 1 Sam. 12:10. *Saul*. 1 Sam.  
15:11. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 11:4. *Ahab*.  
1 Kin. 18:18. *Amon*. 2 Kin. 21:22.  
*Rehoboam*. 2 Chr. 12:1, 5. *Judah and*  
*Jerusalem*. 2 Chr. 21:10. 2 Chr. 24:18.  
2 Chr. 29:6. Isa. 1:4. Jer. 5:7. Jer.  
15:6. Jer. 19:4. *Kingdom of Israel*.  
2 Kin. 17:7-18. 2 Chr. 13:11.

## FRIENDSHIP.

See LOVE TO MAN.

|| when true is lasting. Pro. 17:17.  
Pro. 18:24.

True || is full of devotedness. Rom.  
16:4.

The advice of || rejoices the heart.  
Pro. 27:9.

The intercourse of || is enlivening.  
Pro. 27:17.

The reproof of || is sincere. Pro.  
27:6.

|| should be compassionate in afflic-  
tion. Job 6:14.

|| should not lead us into sin. Deu.  
13:6-8.

|| should not be made with an angry  
man. Pro. 22:24.

Slander destroys || Pro. 16:28. Pro.  
17:9.

|| should be cultivated. Pro. 6:3.  
Pro. 18:24. Pro. 27:10.

Riches attract worldly || Pro. 14:20.  
Pro. 19:4, 6.

Poverty drives away || Pro. 14:20.  
Pro. 19:4, 7.

Adversity alienates || Job 19:14. Ps.  
38:11. Ps. 88:18. Lam. 1:2.

|| is often counterfeit. Ps. 41:9. Jer.  
9:4. Lam. 1:2, 19. Mic. 7:5.

False || slanders. Ps. 55:12-14. Jer.  
9:4.

False || punished. Job 17:5.  
|| of the world is enmity against God.

Jas. 4:4. 1 Jno. 2:15.

The greatest || of a man is to lay down  
his life, &c. Jno. 15:13.

Christ calls His disciples *His friends*.  
Jno. 15:13-15.

Abraham is called *the friend of God*.  
Jas. 2:23.

The Lord spake unto Moses as unto  
*His friend*. Exo. 33:11.

EXAMPLES OF TRUE || *Our Lord*.  
Jno. 11:11, 35, 36. Jno. 13:23. Jno.  
15:14, 15. *Jonathan*. 1 Sam. 18:1.  
1 Sam. 19:2. *David*. 2 Sam. 1:26.  
*Hushai*. 2 Sam. 15:37. 1 Chr. 27:33.  
*Barzillai*. 2 Sam. 19:32.

EXAMPLES OF FALSE || *Jael*. Jud.  
4:18-21. *Joab*. 2 Sam. 3:27. 2 Sam.  
20:9, 10. *Ahithophel*. 2 Sam. 15:12,  
31. *Judas*. Mat. 26:48-50. Mar. 14:  
43-45.

## GIFTS (THE) OF GOD.

See GOODNESS, PROVIDENCE OF GOD.  
GRACE.

All that man is or possesses are ||  
1 Chr. 29:14. Lam. 3:38. Jno. 3:27.  
1 Cor. 4:7. Jas. 1:17. 2 Pet. 1:3.

|| are free and abundant. Num. 14:8.  
Ps. 68:19. Rom. 8:32.

|| are dispensed according to His will.  
Ecc. 2:26. Dan. 2:21. Rom. 12:6.  
1 Cor. 7:7.

#### SPIRITUAL || ARE

The soul of man. Ecc. 12:7. Isa.  
42:5. Isa. 57:16. Act. 17:28.

Jesus Christ given for our redemption.

Isa. 55:4. Jno. 3:16. Jno. 4:10.  
Jno. 6:32, 33. Rom. 5:15. Gal.  
2:20. 1 Tim. 2:6. Tit. 2:14.

The Holy Spirit. Neh. 9:20. Luk.

11:13. Jno. 14:16. Act. 2:38.  
Act. 8:20. Tit. 3:5, 6. Heb. 2:4.

Grace. Ps. 84:11. Rom. 1:7. 1 Cor.  
1:3. Eph. 3:7. Jas. 4:6. & 1 Pet.  
5:5.

Repentance. Act. 11:18. 2 Tim. 2:  
25.

Faith. 1 Cor. 3:5, 6. Eph. 1:19.

Eph. 2:8. Phi. 1:29. 2 Pet. 1:1.

Righteousness. Rom. 5:16, 17.

Adoption. Jno. 1:12.

A new heart. Jer. 32:39. Eze. 11:19.  
Eze. 36:26.

Spiritual life. 2 Pet. 1:3.

Wisdom and knowledge. 1 Kin. 3:9,

12. 1 Kin. 4:29. Pro. 2:6. Ecc.  
2:26. Dan. 2:21, 23. Luk. 21:15.

1 Cor. 2:12. Jas. 1:5.

Spirit of love and of a sound mind.  
2 Tim. 1:7.

Peace of the soul. Job 34:29. Mat.

11:28, 29. Jno. 14:27. Rom. 1:7.  
1 Cor. 1:3. 2 The. 1:7.

Glory. Ps. 84:11. Jno. 17:22.

Kingdom of God. Luk. 12:32.

Eternal life. Jno. 6:27. Jno. 10:28.

Rom. 6:23. 1 Jno. 5:11.

Of different kinds. Rom. 12:6. 1 Cor.

7:7. 1 Cor. 12:4. Eph. 4:7.

Without repentance from God. Rom.

11:29. Jas. 1:5, 17.

Spiritual || are given and obtained  
through Christ. Ps. 68:18. & Eph. 4:  
7, 8. Jno. 6:27. Jno. 14:13, 14. Jno.  
16:23, 24. Tit. 3:5, 6.

#### SPIRITUAL || SHOULD BE

Asked by prayer. Mat. 7:7, 11. Luk.

11:13. Jno. 14:13. Jno. 16:23,  
24. Jas. 1:5.

Used faithfully for the benefit of many.

1 Cor. 4:1, 2. 1 Tim. 4:14. 1 Pet.  
4:10.

Unto whom much is given, of him  
shall be much required. Luk. 12:48.

Whosoever has, to him shall be given.  
Mat. 13:12. Mar. 4:25. Luk. 8:18.  
Luk. 19:26.

|| should not be boasted of. 1 Cor.  
4:7.

#### TEMPORAL || ARE

The life of the body. Job 10:12. Job

33:4. Isa. 42:5. Act. 17:25, 28.

Food and raiment. Ps. 103:5. Ps.

136:25. Ps. 145:16. Eze. 16:19.

Hos. 2:8, 9. Mat. 6:25-33. Luk.

12:22-31.

Rain and fruitful seasons. Gen. 27:

28. Lev. 26:4, 5. Ps. 65:9-11.

Isa. 30:23. Zec. 10:1. Act. 14:

17.

Prosperity and abundance. Gen. 27:

28. Lev. 26:5. 1 Chr. 29:16. Ps.

147:14. Act. 14:17.

Riches and wealth. Gen. 24:35. Gen.

33:11. 1 Kin. 3:13. 1 Chr. 29:

12. 2 Chr. 1:12. 2 Chr. 25:9.

Ecc. 5:19. Hos. 2:8.

Children. Gen. 33:5. Gen. 48:9.

Ps. 113:9. Ps. 127:3.

Peace. Lev. 26:6. 1 Chr. 22:9. Ps.

147:14. Isa. 26:12.

Strength and power. 1 Chr. 29:12.

Ps. 29:11. Ps. 68:35.

All things. Ps. 34:10. Act. 17:25.

1 Tim. 6:17.

Made for our use and enjoyment. Ecc.

3:13. Ecc. 5:19. 1 Tim. 4:3, 4.

1 Tim. 6:17.

Added unto those who seek God. Ps.

34:10. Ps. 84:11. Mat. 6:33.

Luk. 12:31.

#### TEMPORAL || SHOULD

Cause us to remember the Giver. Deu.  
8:18.

Be prayed for. Zec. 10:1. Mat. 6:  
11. Luk. 11:3.

All creatures partake of || Ps. 104:

27, 28. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 146 : 15, 16.  
Mat. 5 : 45. Mat. 6 : 26. 1 Tim. 6 : 13.

Declare all || which you have received,  
and be thankful. 2 Sam. 22 : 36. 1 Chr.  
29 : 14. Ps. 21 : 3. Ps. 103 : 2-5. Isa.  
63 : 7. 2 Cor. 9 : 15. Eph. 5 : 20. Col.  
3 : 15.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Talents*. Mat. 25 :  
14-30. *Pounds*. Luk. 19 : 12-27.

## GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See BAPTISM. MIRACULOUS GIFTS,  
INDWELLING, ANOINTING, SEAL-  
ING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

|| granted by God. Neh. 9 : 20. Luk.  
11 : 13. Jno. 14 : 26. Heb. 2 : 4.

|| granted by Christ. Jno. 15 : 26.  
Jno. 16 : 7. Jno. 20 : 22.

Christ has received the fulness of ||  
Isa. 11 : 2. Isa. 59 : 21. Isa. 61 : 1. Mat.  
3 : 16. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 4 :  
1, 18. Jno. 1 : 32. Jno. 3 : 34. Act. 10 :  
38.

|| UNDER THE MOSAIC DISPENSA-  
TION, GRANTED

To the prophets. Num. 11 : 25. 2 Sam.  
23 : 2. Neh. 9 : 30. Isa. 48 : 16.  
Eze. 2 : 2. Eze. 11 : 5. Mar. 12 :  
36. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 11 : 28. Act.  
28 : 25. Eph. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.  
2 Pet. 1 : 21. See *Inspiration of  
the Holy Ghost. Prophets.*

To men chosen by God for special  
missions. Exo. 31 : 3. Exo. 35 : 31.  
Num. 11 : 17, 25. Num. 27 : 18.  
Jud. 3 : 10. Jud. 6 : 34. Jud. 11 :  
29. Jud. 13 : 25.

UNDER THE NEW COVENANT

Promised to all saints. Isa. 44 : 3.  
Isa. 59 : 21. Eze. 36 : 27. Eze. 39 :  
29. Joe. 2 : 28, 29. & Act. 2 : 17,  
18. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 8. Luk.  
3 : 16. Jno. 7 : 39. Jno. 15 : 26.  
Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 2 : 39. Act. 11 :  
16.

Granted to all saints. Act. 2 : 38. Act.  
8 : 17. Act. 10 : 44. Rom. 5 : 5.  
1 Cor. 12 : 13. Gal. 3 : 2. Heb. 6 : 4.

1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13. See  
*Baptism, Indwelling of the Holy  
Ghost.*

Granted especially to the apostles.  
Jno. 20 : 22. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 2 : 4.  
Act. 4 : 31. Act. 6 : 3. Act. 13 : 2.  
1 Cor. 7 : 40. 1 Cor. 12 : 7-11. Eph.  
3 : 5. 1 The. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 14.  
Jas. 4 : 5. See *Miraculous Gifts  
of the Holy Ghost.*

Granted to the Gentiles. Act. 8 : 17.  
Act. 10 : 44, 45. Act. 11 : 15. Act.  
15 : 8. 1 Cor. 12 : 13.

|| GRANTED

According to promise. Luk. 24 : 48,  
49. Act. 2 : 38, 39. Gal. 3 : 14.

By the intercession of Christ. Jno.  
14 : 16.

In answer to prayer. Luk. 11 : 13.  
Act. 8 : 15. Eph. 1 : 16, 17.

To him who repents and believes.  
Act. 2 : 38.

To him who believes in Christ. Jno.  
7 : 39. Act. 10 : 43, 44. Gal. 3 : 14.

To him who obeys God. Act. 5 : 32.

|| justifies. 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

|| washes and renews the soul. Jno.  
3 : 5, 6. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Tit. 3 : 5.

|| sanctifies the soul. Rom. 1 : 4. Rom.  
15 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Gal. 5 : 22. Eph.  
5 : 9. 1 Pet. 1 : 2, 22.

|| sheds the love of God in the heart.  
Rom. 5 : 5.

|| produces obedience to the law of  
God. Eze. 36 : 27.

|| gives righteousness, peace, and joy.  
Rom. 14 : 17. Gal. 5 : 22. 1 The. 1 : 6.

|| is abiding. Isa. 59 : 21. Jno. 14 :  
16. 2 Tim. 1 : 14.

|| is an earnest of salvation. Rom. 8 :  
23. 2 Cor. 1 : 22. 2 Cor. 5 : 5. Eph. 1 :  
13, 14.

|| is a proof of communion with God.  
1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13. See *In-  
dwelling, Witness, Anointing, Sealing of  
the Holy Ghost.*

THE WICKED

Have not || Jude v. 19.

Know not and receive not the things  
of the Spirit. 1 Cor. 2 : 14.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph*. Gen. 41 : 38.  
*Bezaleel*. Exo. 31 : 3. Exo. 35 : 31. *Seventy elders*. Num. 11 : 17, 25. *Joshua*. Num. 27 : 18. Deu. 34 : 9. *Othniel*. Jud. 3 : 10. *Gideon*. Jud. 6 : 34. *Jephthah*. Jud. 11 : 29. *Samson*. Jud. 13 : 25. Jud. 14 : 6. *David*. 1 Sam. 16 : 13. *John the Baptist*. Luk. 1 : 15. *Elisabeth*. Luk. 1 : 41. *Zacharias*. Luk. 1 : 67. *Simeon*. Luk. 2 : 25. *Apostles*. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 4 : 31. *Peter*. Act. 4 : 8. *Stephen*. Act. 6 : 5. *Samaritans*. Act. 8 : 17. *Saul* or *Paul*. Act. 9 : 17. 1 Cor. 7 : 40. *People of Cæsarea*. Act. 10 : 44. Act. 11 : 15. *Barnabas*. Act. 11 : 24. See *Examples of Inspiration of the Holy Ghost*.

## GLORIFYING GOD.

See GLORY OF GOD.

|| commanded. Deu. 32 : 3. 1 Chr. 16 : 28, 29. Ps. 22 : 23. Ps. 29 : 1, 2. Ps. 66 : 2. Ps. 68 : 4. Ps. 96 : 7, 8. Ps. 99 : 5. Isa. 42 : 12. Rev. 14 : 7.

|| is due to Him. 1 Chr. 16 : 29. Ps. 29 : 2. Ps. 48 : 1. Ps. 96 : 8. Ps. 145 : 3. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. Jude v. 25. Rev. 4 : 11.

|| IS DUE TO HIM FOR HIS

Power. Num. 14 : 17. Ps. 68 : 34. Dan. 2 : 20.

Wisdom. Dan. 2 : 20. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude v. 25.

Holiness. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 99 : 5, 9. Rev. 15 : 4.

Justice. Ps. 7 : 17. Ps. 145 : 7.

Faithfulness and truth. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 89 : 5. Isa. 25 : 1.

Goodness. 1 Chr. 16 : 34. Ps. 54 : 6. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1. Ps. 118 : 1, 29. Ps. 136 : 1. Ps. 145 : 7. Jer. 33 : 11.

Goodness and loving-kindness. Ps. 92 : 2. Ps. 138 : 2.

Mercy. Ps. 86 : 12, 13. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 136 : 2. Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 33 : 11. Rom. 15 : 9.

Mercy and truth. Ps. 57 : 9, 10. Ps. 115 : 1. Rom. 15 : 9.

Salvation. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Rev. 7 : 10-12.

Wondrous works. Ps. 86 : 8-10. Ps. 89 : 5. Ps. 136 : 4-10. Mat. 9 : 8. Mat. 15 : 31. Luk. 5 : 26. Luk. 7 : 16. Act. 4 : 21.

Judgments. Isa. 25 : 1-3. Eze. 28 : 22. Rev. 11 : 13. Rev. 14 : 7.

Deliverances. Exo. 15 : 2. 2 Sam. 22 : 47. Ps. 18 : 46. Ps. 30 : 1. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 86 : 12, 13.

Healings. Isa. 38 : 20. Luk. 5 : 25. Luk. 17 : 15. Luk. 18 : 43. Act. 3 : 8.

Blessings to others. Act. 11 : 18. 2 Cor. 9 : 13. Gal. 1 : 24.

|| is a duty of saints. Ps. 107 : 32. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

|| through Christ is acceptable to God. Phi. 1 : 11. 1 Pet. 4 : 11.

Christ has set an example of || Jno. 17 : 4.

SAINTS SHOULD GLORIFY GOD

In body and spirit. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. Phi. 1 : 20.

In all things. 1 Cor. 10 : 31.

For ever and ever. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 145 : 1.

By their good works. Mat. 5 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 12.

By bearing fruits of righteousness. Jno. 15 : 8. 2 Cor. 4 : 15. Phi. 1 : 11.

By their faithfulness. 1 Pet. 4 : 11.

In trusting in His promises. Rom. 4 : 20.

In glorifying the word of God. Act. 13 : 48. 2 The. 3 : 1.

In praising Him. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ps. 50 : 23. Ps. 69 : 30.

In confessing that Christ is the Lord. Phi. 2 : 11.

In glorifying the name of the Lord Jesus. Act. 19 : 17. 2 The. 1 : 12.

In suffering for Christ's sake. 1 Pet. 4 : 14, 16.

In suffering martyrdom. Jno. 21 : 19. Phi. 1 : 20.

Exhortations to || Ps. 35 : 27. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4.

GOD IS GLORIFIED BEFORE THE  
WORLD BY

The good works of saints. Mat. 5 : 16.  
1 Pet. 2 : 12.

The punishment of the wicked. Exo.  
9 : 16. & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4.  
Lev. 10 : 3. Eze. 39 : 13.

SAINTS

Are engaged and delight in || Ps. 66 :  
17. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps.  
92 : 1. Ps. 118 : 28. Ps. 145 : 7.

Assemble together for || Ps. 34 : 3.  
Rom. 15 : 6.

All the earth shall be found || Ps.  
45 : 17. Ps. 67 : 3. Ps. 86 : 9. Isa. 24 :  
15. Rev. 5 : 13.

The heavenly hosts refrain not from ||  
Ps. 89 : 5. Luk. 2 : 14. Rev. 4 : 9, 11.  
Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 19 : 1, 7.

The wicked refuse || Dan. 5 : 23.  
Rom. 1 : 21.

Punishment for refusal of || Dan. 5 :  
23, 30. Mal. 2 : 2. Act. 12 : 23. Rom.  
1 : 21.

EXAMPLES. *David*. 1 Chr. 29 : 13.  
Ps. 57 : 5. *Levites*. 2 Chr. 20 : 21.  
*Multitude*. Mat. 9 : 8. Mat. 15 : 31.  
*Virgin Mary*. Luk. 1 : 46. *Angels*. Luk.  
2 : 14. *Shepherds*. Luk. 2 : 20. *Para-  
lytic*. Luk. 5 : 25. *People of Nain*. Luk.  
7 : 16. *Lepers*. Luk. 17 : 15. *Blind man*.  
Luk. 18 : 43. *Disciples*. Luk. 19 : 38.  
*Centurion*. Luk. 23 : 47. *People of Je-  
rusalem*. Act. 4 : 21. *Gentiles of Cæ-  
sarea*. Act. 10 : 46. *Church of Jerusa-  
lem*. Act. 11 : 18. *Gentiles at Antioch*.  
Act. 13 : 48. *Abraham*. Rom. 4 : 20.  
*Paul*. Rom. 11 : 36.

GLORY.

God is for ever || of His people.  
Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 89 : 17. Isa. 28 : 5. Isa. 60 :  
2, 19. Zec. 2 : 5.

Christ is || of the Lord revealed to  
saints. Isa. 40 : 5. Isa. 60 : 1. Luk. 2 :  
32. Jno. 1 : 14.

The gospel ordained unto || of saints  
1 Cor. 2 : 7.

|| of the ministration of righteousness  
exceeds that of, &c. 2 Cor. 3 : 9, 10.

God gives || 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 1 Chr. 29 :  
25. 2 Chr. 1 : 12. Dan. 2 : 37.

|| of man is like the flower of grass.  
1 Pet. 1 : 24.

Worldly || descends not with man into  
the grave. Ps. 49 : 17.

Seek not || from men. Mat. 6 : 2.  
1 The. 2 : 6.

Be not desirous of vain || Gal. 5 : 26.

Do nothing through vain || Phi. 2 : 3.

Let no man || in men. 1 Cor. 3 : 21.

For men to search their own || is not ||  
Pro. 25 : 27.

Humility is before || Pro. 15 : 33.  
Pro. 29 : 23.

The wise shall inherit || Pro. 3 : 16,  
35.

|| of young men is their strength.  
Pro. 20 : 29.

Man is the image of || of God: wo-  
man is || of man. 1 Cor. 11 : 7.

JESUS CHRIST

Sought not || from men. Jno. 5 : 34,  
41. Jno. 6 : 15.

Sought not His own || Jno. 8 : 50,  
54.

Sought || of God. Jno. 7 : 18. Jno.  
12 : 28. Jno. 14 : 13. Jno. 17 : 4.

Received His || from God. Jno. 8 : 54.  
Jno. 17 : 5. Act. 3 : 13. Phi. 2 : 9.

Heb. 2 : 7. Heb. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 1 : 21.  
2 Pet. 1 : 17.

Shall come from heaven with a great ||  
Mat. 24 : 30. Mat. 25 : 31. Mar.  
13 : 26.

Shall come from heaven in || of His  
Father. Mat. 16 : 27. Mar. 8 : 38.

|| be to Jesus Christ for ever and  
ever. Heb. 13 : 21. 1 Pet. 5 : 11. 2 Pet.  
3 : 18. Rev. 1 : 6.

|| ETERNAL

Obtained for saints through Christ.  
2 The. 2 : 14. Heb. 2 : 10.

United with salvation in Christ. 2 Tim.  
2 : 10.

Given by God. Ps. 84 : 11.

SAINTS

Are called by God to eternal || Rom.



8 : 30. 1 The. 2 : 12. 2 The. 2 : 14.  
1 Pet. 5 : 10. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.

Are prepared by God to eternal ||  
Rom. 9 : 23.

Are preserved by God for eternal ||  
Jude v. 24.

Shall rise again with glorious bodies  
for || 1 Cor. 15 : 43. Phi. 3 : 21.

Shall appear with Christ in eternal ||  
Col. 3 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 10. 1 Jno.  
3 : 2.

Shall obtain eternal || 1 Sam. 2 : 8.  
Ps. 73 : 24. Pro. 3 : 35. Col. 3 : 4.  
2 The. 2 : 14. 2 Tim. 2 : 10. 1 Pet.  
1 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

Shall receive at the advent of Christ a  
crown of || 2 Tim. 4 : 8. 1 Pet.  
5 : 4.

Shall be with Christ in eternal || Jno.  
17 : 24. 1 The. 4 : 17.

Shall rejoice in eternal || Ps. 149 : 5.  
1 Pet. 4 : 13. Jude v. 24.

Afflictions of saints produce eternal ||  
2 Cor. 4 : 17. & Mat. 5 : 12. 1 Pet. 4 :  
14.

The sufferings of this present time are  
not worthy to be compared to || here-  
after. Rom. 8 : 18.

Saints shall be || of ministers. 1 The.  
2 : 19, 20. 2 The. 1 : 4.

The wicked seek their || from men.  
Jno. 5 : 44. Jno. 12 : 43.

#### || OF THE WICKED

Is in their shame. Phi. 3 : 19.

Is destroyed. Isa. 5 : 14. Isa. 16 : 14.  
Isa. 21 : 16.

Shall be turned into shame. Hos.  
4 : 7. Hab. 2 : 16.

## GLORY (THE) OF GOD.

### See GLORIFYING GOD.

To God belongs || 1 Chr. 29 : 11.  
Mat. 6 : 13. Luk. 2 : 14. Rom. 11 : 36.  
Rom. 16 : 27. Phi. 4 : 20. 1 Tim. 1 : 17.  
Jude v. 25. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 4 : 11. Rev.  
5 : 13. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 19 : 1.

|| manifested in Christ. Isa. 40 : 5.  
Isa. 60 : 1. Jno. 1 : 14. Jno. 13 : 31.  
2 Cor. 4 : 6. Heb. 1 : 3.

Christ is the brightness of || Heb.  
1 : 3.

#### || EXHIBITED BY

His name. Deu. 28 : 58. 1 Chr. 29 :  
13. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 8 : 1.

His majesty. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 145 : 5,  
12. Isa. 2 : 10.

His power. Exo. 15 : 6. Isa. 63 : 12.  
Rom. 6 : 4.

His holiness. Exo. 15 : 11.

His works. Ps. 8 : 1, 3. Ps. 19 : 1.  
Ps. 111 : 3. Ps. 145 : 5.

His grace and salvation. Ps. 21 : 5.  
Rom. 9 : 23. Eph. 1 : 6.

#### || DESCRIBED AS

Great. Ps. 21 : 5. Ps. 138 : 5.

High above the heavens. Ps. 8 : 1.  
Ps. 113 : 4.

Enduring for ever. Ps. 104 : 31. Rom.  
11 : 36.

Mighty. Col. 1 : 11.

Rich. Rom. 9 : 23. Eph. 3 : 16. Phi.  
4 : 19.

Like a devouring fire. Exo. 24 : 17.

#### GOD

Will not give His || unto another.  
Isa. 42 : 8. Isa. 48 : 11.

Has created saints for His || Isa. 43 :  
7, 21. Isa. 46 : 13. Jer. 13 : 11.

Calls saints unto His || 1 The. 2 : 12.  
1 Pet. 5 : 10. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.

Prepares saints for His || Rom.  
9 : 23.

Shall supply saints according to His ||  
by Jesus Christ. Phi. 4 : 19.

Has raised up Christ from the dead  
by His || Rom. 6 : 4.

The earth is filled with || Num. 14 :  
21. Isa. 6 : 3.

All flesh, all nations shall see || Isa.  
40 : 5. Isa. 66 : 18. Eze. 39 : 21.

The earth shall be filled with the  
knowledge of || Hab. 2 : 14. & Isa.  
66 : 19.

All the earth shall fear || Isa. 59 : 19.  
Mal. 1 : 11.

Let || be above all the earth. Ps. 57 :  
5, 11. Ps. 72 : 19. Ps. 108 : 5. Phi.  
2 : 11.

To God be || for ever and ever. Rom.

11: 36. Eph. 3: 21. Phi. 4: 20. 2 Tim. 4: 18. 1 Pet. 5: 11.

|| shall be the eternal light of the church. Ps. 102: 16. Isa. 35: 2. Isa. 58: 8. Isa. 60: 1-3, 19. Zec. 2: 5. Jude v. 24. Rev. 21: 11, 23.

#### SAINTS

Give || to God. 1 Chr. 29: 13. Ps. 72: 19. Ps. 104: 31. Rom. 11: 36. Gal. 1: 5. 2 Tim. 4: 18.

Desire to see || Exo. 33: 18. Ps. 63: 1, 2. Ps. 90: 16.

Are beholding || as in a glass. 2 Cor. 3: 18.

Wait for the appearing of || Tit. 2: 13.

Rejoice in hope of || Rom. 5: 2.

Shall behold || Isa. 35: 2. Jno. 17: 24. Jude v. 24.

Do all to || 1 Cor. 10: 31. Phi. 1: 11. See *Glorifying God*.

Give || to God. Ps. 29: 1, 2. Isa. 42: 12. Jer. 13: 16. Rom. 11: 36. Rev. 14: 7.

Declare || 1 Chr. 16: 24. Ps. 96: 3. Ps. 145: 5, 11.

Sing forth and bless || Ps. 66: 2. Ps. 72: 19.

Sinners have come short of || Rom. 3: 22.

The wicked turn into shame || Ps. 4: 2. Isa. 3: 8.

#### || PARTLY REVEALED

To Moses. Exo. 33: 18-23. & Exo. 34: 5-7.

To Moses and Aaron. Num. 20: 6.

To the Israelites. Exo. 16: 10. Exo. 24: 17. Exo. 40: 34. Lev. 9: 23. Num. 14: 10, 22. Num. 16: 19, 42. Deu. 5: 24.

To Peter, James, and John. Mat. 17: 1-6. Mar. 9: 2-7. Luk. 9: 28-31.

To Stephen. Act. 7: 55.

### GLUTTONY.

See DRUNKENNESS. SOBRIETY.

|| forbidden. Pro. 23: 1-3. Pro. 25: 16. Luk. 21: 34. Rom. 13: 13.

Avoid those addicted to || Pro. 23: 20. Pro. 28: 7.

|| leads to poverty. Pro. 21: 17. Pro. 23: 21.

|| excludes from heaven. Gal. 5: 21.

The wicked are addicted to || Isa. 22: 13. Isa. 56: 11. Gal. 5: 21. Phi. 3: 19. 1 Pet. 4: 3. 2 Pet. 2: 13.

Punishment of || Num. 11: 33. & Ps. 78: 31. Deu. 21: 20, 21. Amo. 6: 4, 7.

EXAMPLES. *Esau*. Gen. 25: 30-34. & Heb. 12: 16, 17. *Israelites*. Num. 11: 4-34. Ps. 78: 18-31. *Sons of Eli*. 1 Sam. 2: 12-17. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25: 36.

### GOD.

See TITLES OF GOD. TRINITY. PROVIDENCE, &C.

There is but one || Deu. 6: 4. 2 Kin. 19: 15. Neh. 9: 6. Ps. 83: 18. Ps. 86: 10. Isa. 37: 16, 20. Mar. 12: 29, 32. Jno. 17: 3. Rom. 3: 30. 1 Cor. 8: 4, 6. Gal. 3: 20. Eph. 4: 6. 1 Tim. 2: 5.

There is none other God but || Deu. 4: 35, 39. Deu. 32: 39. 1 Sam. 2: 2. 2 Sam. 7: 22. 1 Kin. 8: 60. 1 Chr. 17: 20. Isa. 44: 6, 8. Isa. 45: 5, 6, 18, 21. Isa. 46: 9. Hos. 13: 4. Mar. 12: 32.

There is none like unto God. Exo. 8: 10. Exo. 9: 14. Deu. 3: 24. Deu. 33: 26. 1 Sam. 2: 2. 2 Sam. 7: 22. 2 Sam. 22: 32. 1 Kin. 8: 23. 1 Chr. 17: 20. Ps. 89: 6, 8. Isa. 46: 5, 9. Jer. 10: 6. Mat. 19: 17.

Three persons in one God. Mat. 28: 19. 1 Cor. 12: 3-6. 2 Cor. 13: 14. Eph. 4: 4-6. 1 Pet. 1: 2. 1 Jno. 5: 7. See *Trinity*.

|| is self-existing. Exo. 3: 14. Isa. 41: 4. Isa. 43: 10. Isa. 44: 6. Isa. 48: 12. Rev. 1: 17. Rev. 22: 13.

THE BIBLE DECLARES THAT || IS A Spirit. Gen. 1: 2. Ps. 139: 7. Jno. 4: 24. 2 Cor. 3: 17.

Invisible. Exo. 33: 20. Job 9: 11. Job 23: 8, 9. Jno. 1: 18. Jno. 5: 37. Rom. 1: 20. Col. 1: 15. 1 Tim.

- 1:17. 1 Tim. 6:16. Heb. 11:27.  
1 Jno. 4:12.
- Infinite and unsearchable. Job 5:9.  
Job 9:10. Job 11:7-9. Job 26:  
14. Job 36:26. Job 37:23. Ps.  
139:6. Ps. 145:3. Ps. 147:5.  
Ecc. 11:5. Isa. 40:28. Mat. 11:  
27. Rom. 11:33-35.
- Eternal. Gen. 21:33. Exo. 3:15.  
Deu. 33:27. Ps. 9:7. Ps. 90:2.  
Ps. 93:2. Ps. 102:12. Ps. 146:  
10. Isa. 40:28. Jer. 10:10. Dan.  
4:34. Hab. 1:12. Rom. 16:26.  
2 Pet. 3:8. Rev. 4:8-10. Rev.  
11:17.
- Immutable. Exo. 3:15. Num. 23:  
19. Ps. 33:11. Ps. 102:26, 27.  
Mal. 3:6. Luk. 21:33. Heb. 6:  
17, 18. Jas. 1:7.
- Immense and omnipresent. 1 Kin. 8:  
27. 2 Chr. 2:6. 2 Chr. 16:9. Job  
28:24. Job 34:21, 22. Ps. 33:  
13, 14. Ps. 139:7-10. Pro. 15:3.  
Jer. 23:23, 24. Jer. 32:19. Amo.  
9:2, 3. Zec. 9:1. Heb. 4:13. See  
*Providence of God*.
- Omniscient. Exo. 3:19. Deu. 31:16.  
1 Sam. 2:3. 1 Kin. 8:39. Job 21:  
22. Job 28:24. Job 31:4. Job  
34:21. Job 37:16. Ps. 11:4. Ps.  
33:13-15. Ps. 94:9. Ps. 139:  
1-6. Pro. 5:21. Isa. 40:13, 14.  
Jer. 32:19. Eze. 11:5. Dan. 2:  
22. Mat. 6:4. Mar. 13:32. Act.  
15:18. Rom. 11:34. Heb. 4:13.  
See *Wisdom of God*.
- Full of wisdom and understanding.  
1 Sam. 2:3. Job 9:4. Job 12:13.  
Job 37:16. Ps. 104:24. Ps.  
139:6. Ps. 147:5. Pro. 3:19.  
Jer. 10:12. Jer. 32:19. Rom. 16:  
27. 1 Tim. 1:17. Jude v. 25. See  
*Wisdom of God*.
- Great. Exo. 18:11. Deu. 10:17. Deu.  
32:3. 2 Sam. 7:22. 1 Chr. 16:25.  
2 Chr. 2:5. Ps. 47:2. Ps. 48:1.  
Ps. 77:13. Ps. 86:10. Ps. 95:3.  
Ps. 104:1. Ps. 135:5. Ps. 145:3.  
Ps. 147:5. Isa. 12:6. Jer. 10:6.  
Jer. 32:18. Dan. 9:4. Mal. 1:14.
- Almighty. Gen. 17:1. Gen. 35:11.  
Exo. 6:3. Deu. 10:17. 2 Chr.
- 20:6. Neh. 9:32. Job 37:23.  
Ps. 24:8. Ps. 147:5. Isa. 40:26.  
Nah. 1:3. Rom. 1:20. See  
*Power of God*.
- Holy. Exo. 15:11. Lev. 19:2. Lev.  
20:26. 1 Sam. 2:2. 1 Sam. 6:20.  
Ps. 99:9. Isa. 57:15. Jno. 17:11.  
1 Pet. 1:16. Rev. 15:4. See *Ho-  
liness of God*.
- Righteous and just. Exo. 34:7. Deu.  
32:4. Ps. 11:7. Ps. 89:14. Ps.  
97:2. Isa. 45:21. See *Justice  
of God*.
- Long-suffering and slow to anger.  
Exo. 34:6. Num. 14:18. Neh. 9:  
17. Ps. 86:15. Ps. 103:8. Ps.  
145:8. Joe. 2:13. Jon. 4:2. Nah.  
1:3. See *Long-suffering of God*.
- Good. Exo. 33:19. Ps. 25:8. Ps.  
33:5. Ps. 86:5. Ps. 100:5. Ps.  
119:68. Ps. 145:9. Nah. 1:7.  
Mar. 10:18. Luk. 6:35. See  
*Goodness of God*.
- Full of love. Jer. 31:3. Jno. 3:16.  
Rom. 5:8. 2 Cor. 13:11. 1 Jno.  
4:8, 16. See *Love of God*.
- Merciful. Exo. 22:27. Exo. 34:6.  
Num. 14:18. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 86:  
15. Ps. 103:8. Ps. 111:4. Ps.  
116:5. Ps. 145:8. Jer. 3:12.  
Jer. 9:24. Dan. 9:18. Joe. 2:13.  
Jon. 4:2. Mic. 7:18. 2 Cor. 1:3.  
Jas. 5:11. See *Mercy of God*.
- Full of compassion. 2 Sam. 24:14.  
Neh. 9:17. Ps. 78:38. Ps. 86:15.  
Ps. 103:13. Ps. 111:4. Ps. 145:8.  
Lam. 3:32. Jon. 4:2. Jas. 5:11.  
See *Compassion of God*.
- True. Deu. 32:4. Ps. 31:5. Ps. 57:  
10. Ps. 108:4. Isa. 65:16. Jer.  
10:10. Jno. 7:28. Jno. 17:3.  
1 The. 1:9. 1 Jno. 5:20. Rev. 6:  
10. See *Truth of God*.
- Faithful. Num. 23:19. Deu. 7:9.  
1 Sam. 15:29. Ps. 36:5. Ps. 89:8.  
Isa. 49:7. 1 Cor. 1:9. 1 Cor. 10:  
13. 1 The. 5:24. See *Faithful-  
ness of God*.
- Upright and righteous. Deu. 32:4.  
Ps. 7:9. Ps. 25:8. Ps. 71:19.  
Ps. 92:15. Ps. 116:5. Ps. 119:  
137. Ps. 145:17.

Sovereign and most high. Exo. 33 : 19. & Rom. 9 : 15. Num. 24 : 16. Job 33 : 13. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps. 47 : 2. Ps. 56 : 2. Ps. 57 : 2. Ps. 83 : 18. Ps. 92 : 1. Pro. 16 : 4. Isa. 57 : 15. Dan. 4 : 25, 35. Luk. 6 : 35. Luk. 10 : 21. Act. 7 : 48. Eph. 1 : 9-11. Phi. 2 : 13.

Jealous. Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 14. Deu. 4 : 24. Deu. 5 : 9. Deu. 6 : 15. Jos. 24 : 19. Nah. 1 : 2.

Full of majesty. Deu. 33 : 26. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Job 37 : 22. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 145 : 5. Ps. 148 : 13. Ps. 150 : 2. Isa. 2 : 10. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 8 : 1.

Full of glory. Exo. 16 : 10. Lev. 9 : 23. Num. 14 : 10, 21. Deu. 28 : 58. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 19 : 1. Ps. 138 : 5. Act. 7 : 2. Rom. 1 : 23. Tit. 2 : 13. Rev. 15 : 8. See *Glory of God*.

Filling heaven and earth. 1 Kin. 8 : 27. 2 Chr. 2 : 6. 2 Chr. 6 : 18. Jer. 23 : 24.

Immortal. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 16.

Perfect. Mat. 5 : 48.

Incorruptible. Rom. 1 : 23.

Light. Isa. 60 : 19. Jas. 1 : 17. 1 Jno. 1 : 5.

A consuming fire. Deu. 4 : 24. Deu. 9 : 3. Isa. 33 : 14. Heb. 12 : 29.

## GOODNESS (THE) OF GOD.

See MERCY, LOVE, COMPASSION, LONG-SUFFERING, PROVIDENCE OF GOD.

|| is one of His perfections. Exo. 33 : 19. Ps. 25 : 8. Ps. 100 : 5. Ps. 119 : 68. Nah. 1 : 7. Mat. 19 : 17. Mar. 10 : 18.

|| IS DECLARED TO BE

Everlasting. Ps. 52 : 1. Ps. 100 : 5. Isa. 54 : 8.

Immutable. Isa. 54 : 10.

Abundant. Exo. 34 : 6.

Great. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 31 : 19. Ps. 145 : 7. Isa. 63 : 7. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2.

Filling the earth. Ps. 33 : 5.

Unparalleled. Mat. 19 : 17. Mar. 10 : 18. Luk. 18 : 19.

Rich and excellent. Ps. 36 : 7. Rom. 2 : 4.

|| EXHIBITED

In creation. Ps. 33 : 5, 6. Ps. 136 : 1-9.

In His providence. Ezr. 7 : 9. Ezr. 8 : 18. Neh. 9 : 25, 35. Ps. 65 : 11. Ps. 68 : 10. Ps. 103 : 5. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 147 : 7-9. Act. 14 : 17.

In redemption. Eph. 2 : 7. Tit. 3 : 4. In delivering His people. Exo. 18 : 9.

Towards saints. 1 Kin. 8 : 66. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. Ps. 21 : 3. Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 31 : 19. Ps. 52 : 9. Ps. 73 : 1. Ps. 86 : 5. Ps. 117 : 2. Ps. 144 : 2. Isa. 63 : 7. Lam. 3 : 25.

Towards all men, even the wicked. Job 22 : 18. Ps. 33 : 5. Ps. 145 : 9. Jer. 9 : 24. Jer. 32 : 18. Mat. 5 : 45. Luk. 6 : 35.

|| leads sinners to repentance. Ps. 25 : 8. Rom. 2 : 4.

|| is better than life. Ps. 63 : 3.

SAINTS SHOULD

Trust in || Ps. 69 : 16. Ps. 143 : 8.

Pray for || 2 Chr. 6 : 41. Ps. 17 : 7. Ps. 25 : 6. Ps. 36 : 10. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 119 : 76, 149. 2 The. 1 : 11.

Taste and acknowledge || Ps. 26 : 3. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 40 : 10. Ps. 92 : 2. Isa. 63 : 7. 1 Pet. 2 : 3.

Continue in || Rom. 11 : 22.

Bless God for His || Ps. 31 : 21. Ps. 103 : 1, 4. Ps. 144 : 1, 2.

Praise and give thanks for || 1 Chr. 16 : 34. 2 Chr. 5 : 12. 2 Chr. 7 : 3. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 100 : 4, 5. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1, 8, 21, 31. Ps. 118 : 1, 29. Ps. 135 : 3. Ps. 136 : 1, 26. Ps. 138 : 2. Ps. 145 : 7. Ps. 147 : 7-9. Jer. 33 : 11.

EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS *Jacob*. Gen. 32 : 10, 12. *Joseph*. Gen. 39 : 2, 3. *David*. 1 Kin. 3 : 6. Ps. 103 : 5. Ps. 116 : 12. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. *Israel*. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. Neh. 9 : 25, 35. Isa. 63 : 7.

## GOSPEL (THE).

See DOCTRINES OF THE GOSPEL. SAL-  
VATION. WORD OF GOD.

|| is the good tidings of salvation.  
Isa. 52 : 7. & Rom. 10 : 15. Luk. 2 : 10,  
11. 1 Cor. 15 : 1-3. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

|| proclaimed by the prophets. Isa.  
40 : 9. Isa. 41 : 27. Isa. 52 : 7. & Rom.  
10 : 15. Isa. 61 : 1-3. & Luk. 4 : 17-19.  
Rom. 1 : 1, 2.

|| IS

The power of God unto salvation.  
Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 18. 1 The.  
1 : 5.

The word of the grace of God. Act.  
14 : 3. Act. 20 : 32.

The word of reconciliation. 2 Cor. 5 :  
19.

The word of salvation. Act. 13 : 26.  
Everlasting. 1 Pet. 1 : 25. Rev. 14 : 6.  
Glorious. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. 1 Tim. 1 : 11.

|| is the truth. 2 Cor. 6 : 7. Gal. 2 : 5.  
Gal. 3 : 1. Gal. 5 : 7. Eph. 1 : 13. Col.  
1 : 5. 1 Tim. 2 : 4.

|| EXHIBITS

The grace of God. Act. 14 : 3. Act.  
20 : 32. Col. 1 : 5, 6.

Life and immortality. 2 Tim. 1 : 10.

The knowledge of the glory of God.  
2 Cor. 4 : 4, 6.

|| GIVES

The hope of an inheritance in heaven.  
Col. 1 : 5, 23.

Peace. Luk. 2 : 10, 14. Eph. 6 : 15.  
Fulness of blessing. Rom. 15 : 29.

|| preached before to Abraham. Gen.  
12 : 3. Gen. 22 : 18. Gen. 26 : 4. Act. 3 :  
25. Gal. 3 : 8.

|| PREACHED

First to the Jews. Mat. 10 : 6. Luk.  
24 : 47. Act. 3 : 26. Act. 11 : 19.  
Act. 13 : 26, 46.

To all nations. Mat. 24 : 14. Mat. 28 :  
19. Mar. 13 : 10. Mar. 14 : 9. Act.  
19 : 10. Rom. 10 : 18. Gal. 2 : 2.  
Col. 1 : 6. Rev. 14 : 6.

To every creature. Mar. 16 : 15. Col.  
1 : 23.

To the poor. Isa. 29 : 18, 19. Mat.  
11 : 5. Luk. 4 : 18. Luk. 7 : 22.

|| preached by Christ. Mat. 4 : 23.  
Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 11 : 5. Mar. 1 : 14. Luk.  
7 : 22. Luk. 20 : 1.

|| preached by the apostles. Mar.  
14 : 9. Act. 14 : 7. Rom. 1 : 15. Rom.  
15 : 19. Gal. 4 : 13. Eph. 6 : 19. 1 The.  
2 : 9.

The apostles were commissioned by  
Christ to preach || Mat. 10 : 6. Mat.  
28 : 19. Mar. 16 : 15. Act. 20 : 24. Rom.  
1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. 1 Cor. 9 : 17. Gal.  
1 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 1 : 11, 12.

The apostles were chosen by God to  
preach || Act. 15 : 7. Rom. 1 : 9. 2 Cor.  
5 : 19. See *Apostles*.

|| should be believed. Mar. 1 : 15.  
Phi. 1 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. Heb. 4 : 2.

## SAINTS

Are called unto salvation through ||  
2 The. 2 : 13, 14.

Are saved by faith in || 1 Cor. 1 : 18.  
1 Cor. 15 : 1-3. Eph. 1 : 13.

Are begotten in Christ by || 1 Cor.  
4 : 15.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Have fellowship in || Phi. 1 : 5.

Not be led astray from || 2 Cor. 11 : 4.  
Gal. 1 : 6, 7. See *False Doctrines*.

Live in subjection to || 2 Cor. 9 : 13.

Have their conversation becoming to ||  
Phi. 1 : 27. Tit. 2 : 10.

Not hinder || 1 Cor. 9 : 12.

Not be ashamed of || Rom. 1 : 16.

Earnestly contend for the faith in ||  
Phi. 1 : 17, 27. Jude v. 3.

Sacrifice, if necessary, their affections  
and property for || Mar. 10 : 29.  
See *Self-Denial*.

Sacrifice even their life for || Mar. 8 :  
35. Act. 20 : 24. See *Martyrdom*.

MINISTERS SHOULD PREACH ||  
(See *Ministers*.)

With boldness. Eph. 6 : 19.

With zeal and affection. Rom. 15 : 20.  
1 Cor. 9 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 8.



With disinterestedness. 1 Cor. 9:18.  
2 Cor. 11:7. 1 The. 2:9.

Preaching || an imperative duty. 1 Cor. 9:16.

They who preach || should live of ||  
1 Cor. 9:14. Gal. 6:6.

A profession of || is attended by persecution. Phi. 1:12. 2 Tim. 1:8.

Promises to those who suffer for ||  
Mar. 8:35. Mar. 10:29, 30.

Persecutions promote the furtherance of || Phi. 1:12.

|| is foolishness to them that perish.  
1 Cor. 1:18.

|| is hidden by Satan to them that perish. 2 Cor. 4:3, 4.

False teachers strive to pervert ||  
Gal. 1:7.

Accursed be the man who preaches another || Gal. 1:8, 9.

The rejection of || by the Jews foretold. Isa. 53:1. & Jno. 12:38. & Rom. 10:16.

Men shall be judged according to ||  
Jno. 12:48. Rom. 2:16.

Awful punishment of those who obey not || 2 The. 1:8, 9. 2 The. 2:12.  
1 Pet. 4:17.

#### || IS CALLED

The gospel of God. Rom. 1:1. 1 The. 2:8. 1 Pet. 4:17.

The gospel of Jesus Christ. Rom. 1:9, 16. 2 Cor. 2:12. 1 The. 3:2.

The glorious gospel of the blessed God. 1 Tim. 1:11.

The glorious gospel of Christ. 2 Cor. 4:4.

The gospel of the grace of God. Act. 20:24.

The gospel of peace. Eph. 6:15.

The gospel of the kingdom. Mat. 4:23. Mat. 9:35. Mat. 24:14. Mar. 1:14.

The gospel of salvation. Eph. 1:13.

The mystery of the gospel. Eph. 6:19.

The mystery of Christ. Eph. 3:4.

The New Testament. Heb. 9:15.

The word of God. 1 The. 2:13.

The word of Christ. Col. 3:16.

The word of faith. Rom. 10:8.

The word of grace. Act. 14:3. Act. 20:32.

The word of righteousness. Heb. 5:13.

The word of reconciliation. 2 Cor. 5:19.

The word of salvation. Act. 13:26.

The word of truth. Eph. 1:13. Col. 1:5. 2 Cor. 6:7.

The word of life. Phi. 2:16.

The preaching of the cross. 1 Cor. 1:18.

The revelation of the mystery of Christ. Rom. 16:25.

The perfect law of liberty. Jas. 1:25.

The ministration of the Spirit. 2 Cor. 3:8.

The ministration of righteousness. 2 Cor. 3:9.

The dispensation of the grace of God. Eph. 3:2.

The truth which is after godliness. Tit. 1:1.

The doctrine which is according to godliness. 1 Tim. 6:3.

### GRACE.

See MERCY OF GOD. SALVATION.  
REDEMPTION. FORGIVENESS OF  
SINS. GIFTS OF GOD.

God is the *God of all grace*. 1 Pet. 5:10. Jas. 1:17.

God is the giver of || Ps. 84:11.  
Rom. 1:7. 1 Cor. 1:3. 2 Cor. 1:2. Eph. 1:2. 1 The. 1:1. 1 Tim. 1:2.

The throne of God is the throne of ||  
Heb. 4:16.

The Holy Ghost is the Spirit of ||  
Zec. 12:10. Heb. 10:29.

|| of God was on Christ. Luk. 2:40.

Christ was full of || Jno. 1:14.

Christ spake with || Ps. 45:2. Luk. 4:22.

|| is come by Christ. Jno. 1:17. Rom. 5:15. 1 Cor. 1:4.

|| is given through Christ. Ps. 45:2.  
Rom. 1:7. 1 Cor. 1:3. 2 Cor. 1:2.  
Eph. 1:2. 1 The. 1:1. 1 Tim. 1:2.

Riches of || exhibited in God's kindness through Christ. Eph. 2:7.

Riches of || exhibited in redemption.  
Eph. 1 : 7.

The glory of || exhibited in our acceptance in Christ. Eph. 1 : 6.

|| IS DESCRIBED AS

Sovereign. Exo. 33 : 19. & Rom. 9 : 15, 16. Rom. 5 : 21.

Rich. Eph. 1 : 7. Eph. 2 : 7.

Exceeding. 2 Cor. 9 : 14.

All-sufficient. 2 Cor. 12 : 9.

Abundant. Ps. 103 : 8. Rom. 5 : 15.

All-abundant. Rom. 5 : 17, 20.

True. 1 Pet. 5 : 12.

Glorious. Eph. 1 : 6.

Efficient. 1 Cor. 15 : 10.

The gospel declares || Act. 14 : 3.  
Act. 20 : 24, 32. Eph. 3 : 2, 3. Col. 1 : 6.

|| IS THE SOURCE OF

Salvation. Act. 15 : 11. Eph. 2 : 5, 8.

2 Tim. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 11.

Election. Rom. 11 : 5. Eph. 1 : 5, 6.

God's calling. Gal. 1 : 15. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.

Justification. Rom. 3 : 24. Rom. 5 :

15, 16. Tit. 3 : 7.

Faith. Act. 18 : 27.

Redemption and remission of sins.  
Eph. 1 : 7.

Consolation and hope. 2 The. 2 : 16.

The inheritance of the promise is by ||  
Rom. 4 : 16.

|| did much more abound where sin abounded. Rom. 5 : 20.

Justification by || is opposed to that by works. Rom. 4 : 4, 5. Rom. 11 : 6. Gal. 2 : 21. Gal. 5 : 4.

Whosoever is justified by the law, is fallen from || Gal. 5 : 4.

|| operates in saints. Act. 4 : 33. 1 Pet. 4 : 10.

|| is necessary to the service of God. Heb. 12 : 28.

SAINTS

Are under || Rom. 6 : 14.

Are heirs of || 1 Pet. 3 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Receive || from Christ. Jno. 1 : 16.

Are what they are by || 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.

Abound in gifts of || Act. 4 : 33. 2 Cor. 8 : 1. 2 Cor. 9 : 8, 14.

Are established by || Heb. 13 : 9.

Should be strong in || 2 Tim. 2 : 1.

Grow in || 2 Pet. 3 : 18. & Eph. 4 : 15, 16.

Continue in || Act. 13 : 43.

Should speak with || Col. 4 : 6.

|| SPECIALLY GIVEN TO

The humble. Pro. 3 : 34. Jas. 4 : 6.

1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Those who walk uprightly. Ps. 84 : 11.

Ministers. Rom. 12 : 3, 6. Rom. 15 :

15. 1 Cor. 3 : 10. Gal. 2 : 9. Eph.

3 : 7. 1 Tim. 1 : 14.

Let us come boldly unto the throne of || Heb. 4 : 16.

|| be unto you and peace from God, &c. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

|| of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Rom. 16 : 24. 1 Cor. 16 : 23. Eph. 6 : 24. Phi. 4 : 23. 1 The. 5 : 28. 2 The. 3 : 18.

TAKE HEED

Lest ye receive || in vain. 2 Cor. 6 : 1.

Not to abuse || Rom. 6 : 1, 15.

Lest you fail of || Heb. 12 : 15.

Hypocrites turn || into lasciviousness. Jude v. 4.

## HAPPINESS (THE) OF SAINTS IN THIS LIFE.

See JOY. PEACE WITH GOD. PRIVILEGES OF SAINTS. CONTENTMENT.

|| IS NOT DERIVED FROM THIS WORLD,

Whose riches and possessions are unsatisfying. Ecc. 5 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 7. Luk. 12 : 15.

Whose enjoyments are always mingled with pain and sorrow. Pro. 14 : 13. Ecc. 2 : 1-11, 17. Ecc. 5 : 12.

Whose treasures are perishable. Mat. 6 : 19. Luk. 12 : 33, 34. 1 Jno. 2 : 15-17.

Saints reject all worldly happiness. Ps. 4 : 7. Ps. 141 : 4. Heb. 11 : 25, 26.

|| is in God alone. Ps. 43 : 4. Ps. 73 : 25.

|| is in Christ. Phi. 3 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 8.  
 || is in Divine wisdom. Pro. 3 : 13-18.  
 || is in the fear of God. Ps. 128 : 1, 2.  
 || is great and lasting. Ps. 5 : 11.  
 Ps. 119 : 165.

|| satisfies the soul. Ps. 36 : 8. Ps. 63 : 5. Ps. 65 : 4.

|| CONSISTS IN

Their being justified and forgiven.  
 Ps. 32 : 1, 2. Rom. 4 : 6-8.

Their reconciliation with God by Jesus Christ. Rom. 5 : 11. 2 Cor. 5 : 18. Col. 1 : 21, 22.

Their peace with God through Jesus Christ. Rom. 5 : 1.

The testimony of their adoption. Rom. 8 : 16. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Their peace in Christ. Jno. 16 : 33.

Their rejoicing in God. Ps. 35 : 9. Ps. 64 : 10. Ps. 89 : 16. Ps. 97 : 12. Ps. 149 : 2. Isa. 61 : 10. Hab. 3 : 18. Luk. 1 : 47.

Their full joy in Christ. Jno. 15 : 11. Peace and joy by the Holy Ghost. Rom. 14 : 17. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 22.

Their communion with saints. Ps. 16 : 3. Ps. 133 : 1.

The testimony of a good conscience before God and men. Job 27 : 6. Act. 23 : 1. Act. 24 : 16. Rom. 14 : 22. 2 Cor. 1 : 12. Heb. 13 : 18. 1 Pet. 3 : 16. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.

Their trust in God. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 62 : 5. Ps. 84 : 12. Ps. 16 : 20. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 17 : 7. Phi. 4 : 6, 7.

Their security under the protection of God. Ps. 3 : 5. Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 56 : 9. Ps. 71 : 5. Ps. 125 : 1. Ps. 146 : 5. Pro. 3 : 24-26. Isa. 26 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

Their joy under the protection of God. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 21 : 1. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 21. Ps. 63 : 7.

Their being free from the fear of man. Ps. 3 : 6. Ps. 27 : 1, 3. Ps. 56 : 4, 11. Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 12 : 2. Heb. 13 : 6.

Their trust in God amidst dangers. Ps. 46 : 1-3. Ps. 91 : 2-9. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.

God's promise of being with them in all their trials. Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 121 : 8. Isa. 41 : 10. Isa. 43 : 2. Heb. 13 : 5.

Their consolation from God. 2 Cor. 1 : 4. 2 Cor. 7 : 6. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17.

Their joy under persecution and affliction. Mat. 5 : 11, 12. Luk. 6 : 22, 23. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Cor. 7 : 4. Phi. 2 : 17. Col. 1 : 24. Heb. 10 : 34. Jas. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 6.

Their joy and gratitude for temporal blessings. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. Joe. 2 : 23. Act. 14 : 17.

Their trust that God will always provide for them. Ps. 23 : 1. Ps. 37 : 25. Phi. 4 : 19. Heb. 13 : 5.

Their being content in all situations and circumstances of life. Phi. 4 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 8. Heb. 13 : 5.

Their complete submission to the will of God. 2 Sam. 15 : 26. Job 1 : 21. Ps. 39 : 9. Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2. Act. 21 : 14.

Their knowing that all things work together for good to them that love God. Rom. 8 : 28. 2 Cor. 4 : 15-17.

Their conviction that the present sufferings are not worthy to be compared with the glory hereafter. Rom. 8 : 18. & 2 Cor. 4 : 17, 18.

The promise of eternal life. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

The hope of salvation and of eternal glory. Ps. 73 : 24. Isa. 12 : 2, 3. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 5, 6.

The certainty of everlasting felicity. Ps. 16 : 11. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 65 : 4. Isa. 35 : 10. Rev. 7 : 16, 17. Rev. 21 : 4.

The promise of an heavenly inheritance. 2 Cor. 5 : 1. Col. 1 : 5. Col. 3 : 24. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 10 : 34. Heb. 11 : 16. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

The assurance of being always with Christ. Jno. 12 : 26. Jno. 14 : 3. Jno. 17 : 24. Phi. 1 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 17, 18.

The assurance of enjoying for ever the

presence of God. Job 19:26, 27.  
Ps. 16:11. Ps. 17:15. Ps. 41:12.  
Ps. 61:7. Ps. 73:23. Act. 2:28.  
1 Cor. 13:12.

The assurance that God will preserve them unto the end. Ps. 23:4. Ps. 121:7. Phi. 1:6. 2 Tim. 1:12. 2 Tim. 4:18. 1 Pet. 1:5.

The assurance that nothing shall be able to separate them from the love of God in Christ Jesus. Rom. 8:38, 39.

Their being free from the fear of death. Ps. 23:4. 1 Cor. 15:55-57. Heb. 2:15.

Their dying in peace. Gen. 15:15. 2 Kin. 22:20. 2 Chr. 34:28. Ps. 37:37. Isa. 57:2. Luk. 2:29.

Their dying in the Lord. Rom. 14:8. Rev. 14:13.

|| is greater than all worldly enjoyments can give. Ps. 4:7.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding keeps their hearts and minds. Phi. 4:7.

|| is the peace of Christ which the world giveth not. Jno. 14:27.

|| is a joy in Christ unspeakable and full of glory. 1 Pet. 1:8.

|| is a full joy in Christ which no man taketh away. Jno. 15:11. Jno. 16:22, 24. Jno. 17:13.

|| is joy and peace through the Holy Ghost. Rom. 14:17. Rom. 15:13. Gal. 5:22.

If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. 1 Cor. 15:19.

Godliness has promise of the present life and of that which is to come. 1 Tim. 4:8. & Mat. 19:29. Mar. 10:29, 30. Luk. 18:29, 30.

## HAPPINESS (THE) OF THE WICKED.

See THE WORLD. FEAR OF THE WICKED. JOY.

|| is limited to this life. Ps. 17:14. Ps. 49:10, 17, 18. Luk. 16:25. Phi. 3:19. Jas. 5:5.

|| is short. Job 20:5. Ps. 37:35, 36. 1 Jno. 2:17.

|| is uncertain. Ps. 39:6. Ecc. 6:2. Luk. 12:20. 1 Tim. 6:17.

|| is vanity. Ecc. 2:1, 2. Ecc. 7:6. || is unsatisfying. Ecc. 5:10. Ecc. 6:7.

|| is mingled with sorrow. Pro. 14:13. Pro. 15:6.

|| is marred by remorse or uneasiness. Job 15:20. Job 20:20. Ecc. 5:12.

|| is embittered by envy. Est. 5:11-13.

|| is often interrupted by judgments. Job 15:20-22. Job 20:5-23. Ps. 73:12, 19. Ps. 78:29-31. Isa. 24:7-12.

|| is besotting. Isa. 22:13. 1 Cor. 15:32. 2 Pet. 2:10-12.

There is no peace unto the wicked. Job 15:20. Isa. 48:22. Isa. 57:21.

### || IS DERIVED FROM

Earthly things. Rom. 8:5. Phi. 3:19. Jas. 5:5.

Worldly honours. Est. 5:11. Mar. 12:38, 39. Luk. 20:46. 3 Jno. v. 9.

Riches. Est. 5:11. Ps. 49:6. Ps. 52:7. Ps. 73:12. Pro. 18:11.

Domination. Job 21:7. Prosperity. Job 21:9-12. Ps. 17:14. Ps. 73:3-7. Luk. 12:19.

Vain pleasure. Job 21:12. Ecc. 7:4. Isa. 5:12. Jas. 5:5.

Gluttony. Isa. 5:12. Isa. 22:13. Amo. 6:4. Luk. 12:19. Luk. 16:19. Phi. 3:19. 2 Pet. 2:13.

Drunkenness. Isa. 5:11. Isa. 22:13. Isa. 56:12.

Debauchery. Pro. 7:18. Jer. 5:8. Rom. 1:24. 2 Pet. 2:10.

The gratification of their lusts. Rom. 13:13. Tit. 3:3. 1 Pet. 4:3. 2 Pet. 3:3. Jude v. 16.

Doing mischief. Pro. 2:14. Pro. 4:16. Jer. 11:15.

### SAINTS ARE SOMETIMES

Tempted to envy || Job 21:7. Ps. 73:3. Ps. 94:3. Jer. 12:1. Hab. 1:13. Mal. 3:15.

Witnesses of the end of || Ps. 37:35, 36. Ps. 73:17-20.

Saints refuse to enjoy || Ps. 141:4.  
Heb. 11:25, 26.

Envy not || Ps. 37:1. Pro. 23:17.  
Pro. 24:19.

Woe against || Amo. 6:1-7. Luk. 6:25. Jas. 5:1-5.

|| receives already in this world its chastisement. Job 20:11. Pro. 5:9-11. Pro. 21:17.

|| shall receive its punishment at the last day. Ecc. 11:9. Rom. 8:6. 2 Pet. 2:12.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Rich fool*. Luk. 12:16-21. *Rich man*. Luk. 16:19-31.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites*. Num. 11:33. Ps. 78:18-31. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25:36-38. *Haman*. Est. 5:9-13. *Belshazzar*. Dan. 5:1-6. *Herod*. Mar. 6:21-26. Act. 12:21-23.

## HATRED.

See ENVY. REVENGE. ENEMIES.

|| forbidden. Lev. 19:17. Mat. 5:43, 44. Luk. 6:27. Rom. 12:14. Gal. 5:20. Col. 3:8. 1 Jno. 2:9, 11. See *Love to Man, Enemies*.

|| is a murder. 1 Jno. 3:15.

|| is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5:19, 20.

|| IS INCONSISTENT WITH

The knowledge of God. 1 Jno. 2:9, 11.

The love of God. 1 Jno. 4:20.

|| is often concealed by deceit. Pro. 10:18. Pro. 26:24. Pro. 27:6. Mat. 26:48, 49.

|| stirs up strife. Pro. 10:12.

|| embitters life. Pro. 15:17.

The love of the world is || to God. Mat. 6:24. Luk. 16:13. Jas. 4:4.

Liars are prone to || Pro. 26:28.

THE WICKED EXHIBIT || AGAINST  
God. Ps. 68:1. Ps. 139:21. Jno. 15:23, 24. Rom. 1:30.

Saints. Ps. 25:19. Ps. 41:7. Ps. 69:4. Ps. 109:5. Pro. 29:10.

Isa. 66:5. Eze. 35:11. Jno. 15:18, 19. Jno. 17:14. 1 Jno. 3:13. The upright. Pro. 29:10. 2 Tim. 3:3.

Those that reprove them. Pro. 9:8. Amo. 5:10.

Each other. Gal. 5:20. Tit. 3:3.

The good. Pro. 13:19. Mic. 3:2. Act. 13:10.

Wisdom. Ps. 50:17. Pro. 1:22, 29. Pro. 5:12.

Christ suffered || Ps. 35:19. & Jno. 15:25. Mat. 27:18. Mar. 15:10. Jno. 7:7. Jno. 15:18, 24. See *Hatred to Christ*.

### SAINTS SHOULD

Expect || from the world. Mat. 10:22. Mat. 24:9. Mar. 13:13. Luk. 6:22. Luk. 21:17. 1 Jno. 3:13.

Return good for || Exo. 23:4, 5. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:27.

Give no cause for || Pro. 25:17.

### SAINTS SHOULD EXHIBIT || AGAINST

Evil. Ps. 97:10. Pro. 8:13. Amo. 5:15. Rom. 12:9.

Lying. Ps. 119:163. Pro. 13:5.

False ways. Ps. 119:104, 128.

The company of the wicked. Ps. 26:5.

The enemies of God. Ps. 139:21, 22.

God punishes || Ps. 34:21. Ps. 44:7. Ps. 89:23. Eze. 35:4-6. Amo. 1:11.

EXAMPLES. *Cain*. Gen. 4:8. *Esau*. Gen. 27:41. *Joseph's brothers*. Gen. 37:4, 8. *Elders of Gilead*. Jud. 11:7. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 18:29. *Absalom*. 2 Sam. 13:22. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 22:8. 2 Chr. 18:7. *Enemies of the Jews*. Est. 9:1. Eze. 35:5, 6. *Chaldeans*. Dan. 3:8. *Herodias*. Mar. 6:19.

## HATRED TO CHRIST.

See DENYING CHRIST. FORSAKING  
GOD.

The world has || Jno. 7:7. Jno. 15:18.



|| is without a cause. Ps. 69:4. & Jno. 15:25.

|| IS CONNECTED WITH

Hatred to God. Jno. 15:23, 24.

Hatred to His people. Jno. 15:18.

Punishment of || Ps. 2:2, 9. Ps. 21:8-10. Ps. 45:5.

Those who continue in || shall finally perish. Pro. 8:36. 1 Cor. 15:25. Heb. 10:13, 29.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Wicked husbandmen.* Mat. 21:33-41. Mar. 12:1-9. Luk. 20:9-16. *Nobleman taking possession of his kingdom.* Luk. 19:12-14, 27.

EXAMPLES. *High priests.* Mat. 27:1, 20. Luk. 22:2. *Jews.* Mat. 27:22, 23. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 12:14. Mar. 3:6. Mar. 11:18. Luk. 11:53, 54.

## HEART (THE).

See UNREGENERATE and REGENERATE HEART. CONSCIENCE.

|| is by nature wicked and corrupt. Gen. 8:21. Pro. 22:15. Ecc. 9:3. Jer. 17:9. See *Fall of Man, Unregenerate Heart, Sin.*

Necessity for regeneration of || Jer. 4:4, 14. Eze. 18:31. Rom. 7:6. Eph. 4:23. Jas. 4:8. See *New Birth, Regenerate Heart.*

The issues of life are out of || Pro. 4:23.

God

Searches and tries || 1 Chr. 28:9. 1 Chr. 29:17. Ps. 7:9. Ps. 17:3. Ps. 26:2. Jer. 11:20. Jer. 12:3. Jer. 17:10.

Knows the thoughts of || 1 Kin. 8:39. 1 Chr. 28:9. 2 Chr. 6:30. Ps. 44:21. Ps. 139:2. Jer. 20:12. Eze. 11:5. Luk. 16:15. Act. 1:24. Act. 15:8.

Ponders || 1 Sam. 16:7. Pro. 16:2. Pro. 21:2. Pro. 24:12.

Proves || Deu. 8:2. Deu. 13:3. 2 Chr. 32:31.

Influences and directs || 1 Sam. 10:26. 1 Kin. 18:37. 1 Chr. 29:18. 2 Chr. 30:12. 2 Chr. 36:22. Ezr. 1:1. Ezr. 6:22. Ezr. 7:27. Ps. 33:15. Ps. 106:46. Pro. 16:1, 9. Pro. 21:1.

Turns unto Him || 1 Kin. 18:37. 1 Chr. 29:18.

Can change || 1 Sam. 10:9.

Gives a perfect || 1 Chr. 29:19.

Puts wisdom in || Exo. 31:6. Exo. 36:2. 1 Kin. 3:12. Job 38:36. Ps. 51:6.

Opens || Deu. 29:4. 1 Kin. 4:29. Act. 16:14.

Enlightens || 2 Cor. 4:6.

Strengthens || Ps. 27:14. Ps. 138:3.

Establishes || Ps. 112:8. 1 The. 3:13.

Hardens || Exo. 4:21. Exo. 7:3. Exo. 9:12. Exo. 10:27. Exo. 11:10. Deu. 2:30. Jos. 11:20. Ps. 81:12. Jno. 12:40. 2 Cor. 3:14, 15.

Gives a faint and trembling || Lev. 26:36. Deu. 28:65. Job 12:24.

Brings down || by affliction. Ps. 107:12.

Is nigh unto them that are of a broken and contrite || Ps. 34:18.

Ps. 51:17. Isa. 57:15. Isa. 66:2.

Saves and heals the contrite and broken || Ps. 34:18. Ps. 147:3. Isa. 35:4. Isa. 57:15.

Has sent Jesus Christ to heal the broken || Isa. 61:1. Luk. 4:18.

Sends forth the Spirit of His Son into || Gal. 4:6.

JESUS CHRIST

Searches || Rev. 2:23.

Dwells by faith in || of saints. Eph. 3:17.

Shall make manifest the counsels of || 1 Cor. 4:5.

The word of God is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of || Heb. 4:12. & 1 Cor. 14:24, 25.

Make you a new || and new spirit. Eze. 18:31.

Purify your || Jer. 4:14. Jas. 4:8. Heb. 10:22.

Circumcise your || Deu. 10 : 16. Jer. 4 : 4.

Circumcision of || is the true circumcision. Rom. 2 : 29. Col. 2 : 11.

#### GOD PROMISES

To give a new || Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 36 : 26.

To give a || of flesh to walk in His statutes. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27.

To give a || to know and fear Him. Jer. 24 : 7. Jer. 32 : 39.

To put His fear in || Jer. 32 : 40.

To write His law in || Jer. 31 : 33. Heb. 8 : 10.

To circumcise || Deu. 30 : 6.

To revive || of the contrite. Isa. 57 : 15.

To give to all one || Jer. 32 : 39. Eze. 11 : 19.

No man can cleanse his || Pro. 20 : 9. Faith purifies || Act. 15 : 9.

#### || SHOULD BE

Prepared to seek God. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 2 Chr. 11 : 16. 2 Chr. 19 : 3. 2 Chr. 30 : 19. Ezr. 7 : 10. Job 11 : 13.

Given to God. Pro. 23 : 26.

Perfect with God and upright. 1 Kin. 8 : 61. 1 Kin. 11 : 4. 1 Kin. 15 : 14. 2 Chr. 15 : 17. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. 2 Chr. 29 : 34. Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 97 : 11.

Inclined to the statutes of God. Ps. 119 : 112.

Applied unto wisdom. Ps. 90 : 12. Pro. 2 : 2, 10. Ecc. 7 : 25. Ecc. 8 : 16.

Guided in the way. Pro. 23 : 19.

Established with grace. Heb. 13 : 9.

Kept with all diligence. Pro. 4 : 23.

Single and true. Act. 2 : 46. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22. Heb. 10 : 22.

Purified. Jer. 4 : 14. Jas. 4 : 8. Heb. 10 : 22.

#### WE SHOULD

Return to God with the whole || Deu. 30 : 10. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Kin. 8 : 48. 2 Kin. 23 : 25. 2 Chr. 6 : 38.

Jer. 3 : 10. Jer. 24 : 7. Joe. 2 : 12.

Seek God with the whole || Deu. 4 :

29. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 15 : 12.

2 Chr. 22 : 9. 2 Chr. 31 : 21. Ps.

119 : 2, 10. Jer. 29 : 13.

Believe in Christ with || Act. 8 : 37. Rom. 10 : 9, 10.

Love God with the whole || Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 13 : 3.

Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 : 37. Mar. 12 : 30, 33. Luk. 10 : 27.

Serve God with the whole || Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Jos. 22 : 5.

1 Sam. 12 : 20, 24. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Act. 11 : 23.

Keep God's commandments with all our || Deu. 26 : 16. 2 Kin. 23 : 3.

2 Chr. 34 : 31. Ps. 119 : 34, 69.

Obey the will of God from || Deu. 30 : 2. Rom. 6 : 17. Eph. 6 : 6.

Lay up and keep the words of God in || Deu. 4 : 9. Deu. 6 : 6. Deu. 11 : 18. Job 22 : 22. Ps. 119 : 11.

Pro. 3 : 1. Pro. 4 : 4. Pro. 6 : 21. Eze. 3 : 10.

Walk before God with all || 1 Kin. 2 : 4. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 1 Kin. 14 : 8.

2 Chr. 6 : 14.

Pray to God with the whole || Ps. 119 : 58, 145.

Trust in God with all || Pro. 3 : 5.

Praise God with the whole || Ps. 9 : 1. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 119 : 7.

Ps. 138 : 1. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

Draw near to God with a true || Heb. 10 : 22.

Sanctify God in our || 1 Pet. 3 : 15.

Present our offerings unto God with a willing || Exo. 35 : 22. 1 Chr. 29 : 9. 2 Chr. 29 : 31.

When ye shall seek God with all your ||, ye shall find Him. Deu. 4 : 29. Jer. 29 : 13.

Pour out your || before God. Ps. 62 : 8.

Know the plague of your || 1 Kin. 8 : 38.

Rend your ||, and not your garments. Joe. 2 : 13.

Imagine not evil in your || Deu. 15 : 9. Zec. 7 : 10. Zec. 8 : 17.

Lust not in your || Pro. 6 : 25. Mat. 5 : 28.

Perform your duties in singleness of ||  
Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.

A man of double || is unstable in all  
his ways. Jas. 1 : 8.

The hypocrites in || heap up wrath.  
Job 36 : 13.

Let not your || be lifted up. Deu. 17 :  
20. Ps. 131 : 1.

A proud || stirs up strife. Pro. 28 :  
25.

A haughty || is before destruction.  
2 Chr. 26 : 16. Pro. 18 : 12.

A proud || is an abomination to the  
Lord. Pro. 16 : 5.

Harden not your || 1 Sam. 6 : 6. Ps.  
95 : 8. Heb. 3 : 8, 15. Heb. 4 : 7.

He who hardens his || shall fall into  
mischief. Pro. 28 : 14.

Hardness and impenitence of || trea-  
sure the wrath of God. Zec. 7 : 12. Rom.  
2 : 5.

Let not your || depart from God.  
Deu. 30 : 17. Heb. 3 : 12.

Let not your || be deceived. Deu.  
11 : 16.

Harden not your || against the poor.  
Deu. 15 : 7.

Let not your || be troubled. Jno. 14 :  
1, 27.

Let us lift up our || unto God. Lam.  
3 : 41. & Ps. 143 : 8.

Delight thyself in the Lord, and He  
shall give thee the desires of thine ||  
Ps. 37 : 4.

If we regard iniquity in our ||, the  
Lord will not hear us. Ps. 66 : 18.

If our || condemn us not, then have  
we confidence. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.

If our || condemn us, God is greater  
than our ||, &c. 1 Jno. 3 : 20.

PRAY GOD THAT YOUR || MAY BE

Inclined unto Him. 1 Kin. 8 : 58.

United to fear His name. Ps. 86 : 11.

Inclined to His testimonies. Ps. 119 :  
36.

Applied unto wisdom. 1 Kin. 3 : 9.  
Ps. 90 : 12.

Tried and searched by God. Ps. 139 :  
23.

Made sound in the statutes of God  
Ps. 119 : 80.

Directed into the love of God. 2 The.  
3 : 5.

Made clean and renewed. Ps. 51 : 10.  
Established unblamable in holiness.  
1 The. 3 : 13.

Not inclined to any evil thing. Ps.  
141 : 4.

The peace of God, which passeth all  
understanding, shall keep || through Christ  
Jesus. Phi. 4 : 7.

True charity proceeds from a pure ||  
1 Tim. 1 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

Saints are all of one || Jer. 32 : 39.  
Eze. 11 : 19. Act. 4 : 32.

|| of the righteous is a good treasure  
of good things. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 :  
45.

|| of the wicked is an evil treasure of  
evil things. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.

|| of the wicked is the source of all  
sins and crimes. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 :  
21-23.

Out of the abundance of || the mouth  
speaketh. Mat. 12 : 34. Mat. 15 : 18.  
Luk. 6 : 45.

Evil thoughts come from || Mat. 15 :  
19. Mar. 7 : 21.

Where your treasure is, there will  
your || be also. Mat. 6 : 21. Luk. 12 : 34.

Set not your || upon riches. Ps. 62 :  
10.

|| of man answers to man. Pro. 27 :  
19.

|| of the prudent seeks knowledge.  
Pro. 15 : 14. Pro. 18 : 15.

Wisdom is in || of the intelligent.  
Pro. 14 : 33.

The wise man's || is prudent. Pro.  
16 : 23. Ecc. 8 : 5.

|| of the wise is in the house of  
mourning. Ecc. 7 : 4.

The wise in || will receive command-  
ments. Pro. 10 : 8.

The commandments of God are re-  
joicing || Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 111.

God

Saves the upright in || Ps. 7 : 10.

Strengthens || of those who hope in  
the Lord. Ps. 31 : 24.

Is good to those who are of a clean ||  
Ps. 73 : 1.

Shows His favour and righteousness  
to the upright in || 2 Chr. 16 : 9.  
Ps. 36 : 10.

He who has a pure || shall dwell with  
God. Ps. 24 : 4.

|| of those who seek God shall live.  
Ps. 69 : 32.

|| of saints shall rejoice in the Lord.  
Ps. 64 : 10. Ps. 97 : 11. Isa. 66 : 14. Zec.  
10 : 7.

Rejoice in the Lord, ye upright in ||  
Ps. 32 : 11.

Let || of them that seek the Lord  
rejoice. 1 Chr. 16 : 10. Ps. 105 : 3.

Blessed are they who seek God with  
the whole || Ps. 119 : 2.

Blessed are the pure in || : for they  
shall see God. Mat. 5 : 8.

A sound || is the life of the flesh.  
Pro. 14 : 30.

A merry || is a continual feast. Pro.  
15 : 15.

A merry || does good like a medicine.  
Pro. 17 : 22.

|| is made better by the sadness of the  
countenance. Ecc. 7 : 3.

Foolishness is bound in || of a child.  
Pro. 22 : 15.

He who trusts in his own || is a fool.  
Pro. 28 : 26.

The wicked remove their || far from  
God. Isa. 29 : 13. & Mat. 15 : 8. & Mar.  
7 : 6. Jer. 17 : 5. Eze. 6 : 9. Heb. 3 : 12.

Cursed be the man whose || departs  
from the Lord. Jer. 17 : 5.

The sin of the wicked is graven upon  
his || Jer. 17 : 1.

|| of the wicked is fully set to do  
evil. Gen. 6 : 5. Pro. 6 : 14. Ecc. 8 : 11.  
See *Unregenerate heart*.

A froward || finds no good. Pro. 17 :  
20.

Deceit is in || of the wicked. Pro. 12 :  
20.

The wicked walk after the imagina-  
tion of their evil || Num. 15 : 39. Deu.  
29 : 19. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer.  
9 : 14. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer.  
23 : 17.

God will punish those who walk after  
their evil || Ecc. 11 : 9. Eze. 11 : 21.

## HEART (THE REGENERATE).

See HEART. NEW BIRTH. CHRISTIAN  
LIFE.

### || IS A HEART

New. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 18 : 31. Eze.  
36 : 26. Rom. 7 : 6. Eph. 4 : 23.

Of flesh for walking in the statutes of  
God. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27.

In which the law of God is written.  
Pro. 3 : 3. Pro. 7 : 3. Isa. 51 : 7. Jer.  
31 : 33. Heb. 8 : 10.

Which knows and fears God. Jer.  
24 : 7. Jer. 32 : 39.

Believing. Mar. 11 : 23. Act. 8 : 37.  
Broken and contrite. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps.  
51 : 17. Isa. 66 : 2.

Circumcised. Deu. 30 : 6. Rom. 2 : 29.  
Clean. Ps. 51 : 10. Ps. 73 : 1.

Faithful before God. Neh. 9 : 8.  
Fearing God. Jer. 32 : 40.

Filled with the law of God. Ps. 37 :  
31. Ps. 40 : 8. Ps. 119 : 11. Isa. 51 : 7.

Fixed. Ps. 57 : 7. Ps. 108 : 1. Ps.  
112 : 7.

Honest and good. Luk. 8 : 15.

Keeping the law and commandments.  
Deu. 26 : 16. 2 Kin. 23 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 :  
31. Ps. 119 : 34, 69.

Longing and crying after God. Ps.  
84 : 2.

Loving God. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12.  
Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 : 37. Mar. 12 : 30,  
33. Luk. 10 : 27.

Loving man. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

Obedient. Ps. 119 : 112. Rom. 6 : 17.

Praising God. Ps. 9 : 1. Ps. 86 : 12.  
Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 119 : 7. Ps. 138 : 1. Eph.  
5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

Praying. 1 Sam. 1 : 13. Ps. 119 : 58,  
145.

Perfect. 1 Kin. 8 : 61. 1 Kin. 11 : 4.  
1 Kin. 15 : 14. 2 Kin. 20 : 3. 1 Chr. 28 : 9.  
2 Chr. 15 : 17. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. 2 Chr. 19 : 9.  
Ps. 101 : 2. Isa. 38 : 3.

Prepared to seek God. 2 Chr. 11 : 16.  
2 Chr. 19 : 3. Ezr. 7 : 10.

Pure. Ps. 24 : 4. Mat. 5 : 8. 1 Tim.  
1 : 5. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

Rejoicing in God. 1 Sam. 2:1. Ps. 13:5. Ps. 16:9. Ps. 28:7. Ps. 33:21. Zec. 10:7.

Seeking God. 2 Chr. 15:12. 2 Chr. 22:9. Ps. 27:8. Ps. 119:10.

Serving God. Deu. 10:12. Deu. 11:13. Jos. 22:5. 1 Sam. 12:20, 24.

Sincere and single. Ps. 17:3. Act. 2:46. Eph. 6:5. Col. 3:22.

Subject to the will of God. Deu. 30:2. Rom. 6:17. Eph. 6:6.

Tender. 1 Sam. 24:5. 2 Kin. 22:19. 2 Chr. 34:27. Eph. 4:32.

Trembling at the word of God. Ps. 119:161.

True. Ps. 15:2. Heb. 10:22.

Trusting in God. Ps. 28:7. Ps. 112:7. Pro. 3:5.

Upright. 1 Kin. 3:6. 1 Kin. 9:4. 1 Chr. 29:17. Job 33:3. Ps. 7:10. Ps. 11:2. Ps. 32:11. Ps. 36:10. Ps. 64:10. Ps. 94:15. Ps. 97:11. Ps. 119:7. Ps. 125:4.

Wise. Pro. 10:8. Pro. 14:33. Pro. 23:15.

Without guile. Ps. 32:2.

Without fear. Ps. 27:3.

Without pride. Ps. 131:1.

Without reproach. Job 27:6. 1 Jno. 3:21.

Zealous for God. Jer. 20:9.

|| is a good treasure of good things. Mat. 12:35. Luk. 6:45.

## HEART (THE UNREGENERATE).

See FALL OF MAN. CHARACTER OF THE WICKED. HEART.

### || IS A HEART

Abominable and hateful to God. Pro. 6:16, 18. Pro. 11:20.

Addicted to lusts and pleasure. Ps. 81:12. Ecc. 7:4. Rom. 1:24. Eph. 2:3. 2 Tim. 3:4. Jas. 5:5. 2 Pet. 2:10.

Addicted to covetousness. Jer. 22:17. Eze. 33:31. 2 Pet. 2:14.

Addicted to idols. Eze. 14:3, 4. Eze. 20:16.

Addicted to abominations. Eze. 6:9. Eze. 11:21.

Blind. Eph. 4:18.

Carnal and earthly. Rom. 8:5. Phi. 3:19.

Corrupt. 1 Tim. 6:5. 2 Tim. 3:8.

Darkened. Rom. 1:21. 2 Cor. 3:15.

Denying God. Ps. 10:4. Ps. 14:1. Ps. 53:1.

Deceitful and desperately wicked. Jer. 17:9.

Deceived. Isa. 44:20. Jas. 1:26.

Devising evil and mischief. Ps. 28:3. Ps. 64:6. Ps. 140:2. Pro. 6:18. Pro. 12:20. Pro. 26:25.

Devising deceit and falsehood. Job 15:35. Isa. 59:13. Jer. 9:8.

Double and divided. Ps. 12:2. Hos. 10:2. Jas. 1:8. Jas. 4:8.

Erring. Ps. 95:10. Heb. 3:10.

Evil. Jer. 3:17. Jer. 7:24. Jer. 11:8. Jer. 16:12. Heb. 3:12.

Fat and gross (grown). Ps. 119:70. Isa. 6:10. Mat. 13:15. Act. 28:27.

Foolish. Pro. 12:23. Ecc. 9:3. Rom. 1:21.

Froward. Ps. 101:4. Pro. 6:14. Pro. 11:20. Pro. 17:20.

Full of evil continually. Gen. 6:5. Gen. 8:21. Pro. 6:14. Ecc. 9:3. Jer. 4:14.

Full of extortion and wickedness. Mat. 23:25. Luk. 11:39.

Full of hypocrisy. Job 36:13. Ps. 12:2. Ps. 55:21. Pro. 23:7. Mat. 23:28.

Fully set to do evil. Ecc. 8:11.

Hard. Eze. 3:7. Zec. 7:12. Mar. 3:5. Mar. 10:5. Rom. 2:5.

Hardened. Exo. 9:35. Pro. 28:14. Isa. 46:12. Mar. 6:52. Mar. 8:17. Heb. 3:8.

Hardened by judgments. Exo. 4:21. Exo. 7:3. Exo. 9:12. Exo. 10:27. Exo. 11:10. Deu. 2:30. Jos. 11:20. Jno. 12:40. 2 Cor. 3:14, 15.

Haughty. Pro. 18:12. Jer. 48:29.

Impenitent. Rom. 2:5.

Influenced by the devil. Jno. 13:2. Act. 5:3. Eph. 2:2.

Lifted up by power and riches. 2 Chr. 26:16. Eze. 28:2, 5. Dan. 5:20.



Lifted up by prosperity. Deu. 8 : 14.  
Hos. 13 : 6.

Little worth (of). Pro. 10 : 20.

Not right before God. 1 Kin. 15 : 3.

Ps. 78 : 37. Act. 8 : 21.

Perverse. Pro. 12 : 8.

Prone to depart from God. Deu. 29 :

18. Jer. 17 : 5. Eze. 6 : 9. Heb. 3 : 12.

Proud. Ps. 101 : 5. Pro. 16 : 5. Pro.

21 : 4. Pro. 28 : 25. Isa. 9 : 9. Jer. 49 :

16.

Rebellious. Ps. 78 : 8. Jer. 5 : 23.

Removed far from God. Isa. 29 : 13.

Eze. 6 : 9. Mat. 15 : 8. Mar. 7 : 6.

Stony. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 36 : 26.

Stout. Isa. 9 : 9. Isa. 10 : 12. Isa.

46 : 12.

Studying destruction. Pro. 24 : 2.

Unbelieving. Heb. 3 : 12.

Uncircumcised. Lev. 26 : 41. Jer. 4 : 4.

Jer. 9 : 26. Eze. 44 : 7. Act. 7 : 51.

Wicked. Ps. 5 : 9. Jer. 4 : 14. Pro.

26 : 23.

Without natural affection. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Working wickedness. Ps. 58 : 2. Isa.

32 : 6.

|| is the source of all sins and crimes.  
Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21-23.

|| is an evil treasure of evil things. Mat.  
12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.

The wicked walk after the imagina-  
tion of their evil heart. Num. 15 : 39.  
Deu. 29 : 19. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 57 : 17.  
Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 9 : 14. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer.  
13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 23 : 17.

## HELL.

See ETERNAL DEATH. PUNISHMENT  
OF THE WICKED.

|| is a place of torment. Mat. 18 : 8.  
Mat. 23 : 33. Mar. 9 : 43. Luk. 16 : 23,  
28. Rev. 14 : 10, 11. Rev. 20 : 10.

The body and soul suffer in || Dan.  
12 : 2. Mat. 5 : 29. Mat. 10 : 28. Mat.  
18 : 9. Mar. 9 : 43. Rom. 2 : 9.

|| is an eternal punishment. Isa. 33 :  
14. Dan. 12 : 2. Mat. 25 : 46. Mar. 3 :  
29. Mar. 9 : 44. 2 The. 1 : 9. Rev. 14 :  
11. Rev. 20 : 10.

## || DESCRIBED AS

Eternal fire. Mat. 18 : 8. Mat. 25 : 41.  
Jude v. 7.

Everlasting burnings. Isa. 33 : 14.

Lake of fire. Rev. 19 : 20. Rev. 20 :  
10, 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

Unquenchable fire. Isa. 66 : 24. Mat.  
3 : 12. Mar. 9 : 43. Luk. 3 : 17.

Devouring fire. Isa. 33 : 14. Heb. 10 :  
27.

Furnace of fire. Mat. 13 : 42, 50.

Hell-fire. Mat. 5 : 22. Mat. 10 : 28.  
Mat. 18 : 9. Mar. 9 : 47. Luk. 12 : 5.

Pit of destruction. Ps. 55 : 23.

Bottomless pit. Rev. 20 : 1.

|| prepared for the devil and his  
angels. Mat. 25 : 41. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude  
v. 6.

The wicked shall be cast into || Ps.  
9 : 17. Ps. 55 : 23. Mat. 11 : 23. Mat.  
25 : 41. Luk. 10 : 15. Rev. 20 : 15. Rev.  
21 : 8.

The beast, false prophet, and the  
devil shall be cast into || Rev. 19 : 20.  
Rev. 20 : 10.

The gates of || shall not prevail against  
the church. Mat. 16 : 18.

|| ILLUSTRATED. Luk. 16 : 23-28.

## HOLINESS.

See SANCTIFICATION. NEW BIRTH.  
CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| commanded. Lev. 11 : 44, 45. Lev.  
19 : 2. Lev. 20 : 7. Lev. 21 : 8. 1 Pet.  
1 : 16.

|| described. Eph. 1 : 4. Eph. 5 : 27.  
Phi. 2 : 15. Phi. 4 : 8, 9. Col. 1 : 22. Col.  
3 : 12-17. 1 The. 3 : 12, 13. Jas. 1 : 27.  
1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

|| consists in a complete obedience  
and submission to God. Lev. 20 : 7, 8.  
Num. 15 : 40. Deu. 28 : 9. Rom. 6 : 22.  
1 Pet. 1 : 22.

|| should be of the spirit, soul, and  
body. 1 The. 5 : 23.

Christ has set an example of || Act.  
3 : 14. Act. 4 : 27. Heb. 7 : 26. 1 Pet.  
2 : 21, 22.

The holiness of God should be the

standard of our || Lev. 11 : 44, 45. Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 21 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 15, 16.

The holiness of Christ should be the standard of our || Rom. 8 : 29. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 22. 1 Jno. 2 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

#### || RESULTS FROM

The efficacy of the grace of God. Tit. 2 : 11, 12.

The work of sanctification. Lev. 11 : 44. Lev. 20 : 7. Rom. 6 : 22. Eph. 5 : 26, 27. See *Sanctification*.

Without || no man shall see the kingdom of God. Ps. 24 : 3-5. Rom. 6 : 20-22. Heb. 12 : 14.

Blessed are the pure in heart. Ps. 24 : 3-5. Mat. 5 : 8.

The word of God leads to || Jno. 17 : 17. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.

|| requires separation from the wicked. Isa. 52 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18.

#### SAINTS

Are elected to || Rom. 8 : 29. Eph. 1 : 4.

Are called to || Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1, 2. 1 The. 4 : 7.

Are created in righteousness and true || Eph. 4 : 24.

Possess || 1 Cor. 3 : 17. Eph. 5 : 3. Heb. 3 : 1.

Should serve God in || Luk. 1 : 74, 75. Should yield their members to || Rom. 6 : 13, 19.

Should offer their bodies to God in || Rom. 12 : 1.

Should avoid every thing contrary to || Isa. 52 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 17.

Should have their conversation in || 1 The. 4 : 4. 1 Pet. 1 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 11, 14.

Should persevere in || Luk. 1 : 75. Phi. 1 : 10. 1 The. 5 : 23. Rev. 22 : 11.

Shall be presented to God in || Col. 1 : 22. 1 The. 3 : 13.

Aged women should be in behaviour as becometh || Tit. 2 : 3.

#### MINISTERS SHOULD

Possess great || Lev. 21 : 6. 2 The. 2 : 10. Tit. 1 : 8.

Avoid every thing contrary to || Isa. 52 : 11.

Be patterns of || 1 Tim. 4 : 12.

Exhort their flocks to || Phi. 2 : 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 14-16.

Pray for || of their people. 1 The. 3 : 12, 13.

Christians are called *saints*. Ps. 16 : 3. Ps. 34 : 9. Act. 9 : 13, 32. Act. 20 : 32. Act. 26 : 10. Rom. 12 : 13. Rom. 15 : 25. 1 Cor. 6 : 2. 2 Cor. 1 : 1. Eph. 1 : 1, 18. Eph. 3 : 18. Eph. 4 : 12. Eph. 5 : 3. Eph. 6 : 18. Phi. 1 : 1. Phi. 4 : 21. Col. 1 : 2, 12. 2 The. 1 : 10. Rev. 11 : 18.

|| promised to the church. Isa. 35 : 8. Oba. v. 17. Zec. 14 : 20, 21.

#### MOTIVES TO ||

The glory of God. Jno. 15 : 8. Phi. 1 : 11.

The compassion of God. Rom. 12 : 1, 2. The hope of heavenly glory. 1 Jno. 3 : 2, 3.

The approaching end of all things. 2 Pet. 3 : 11.

Chastisements are designed to produce || Heb. 12 : 10.

Hypocrites pretend to || Isa. 65 : 5.

EXAMPLES. *David*. Ps. 86 : 2. *Israel*. Deu. 7 : 6. Deu. 14 : 2, 21. Deu. 26 : 19. Jer. 2 : 3. *John the Baptist*. Mar. 6 : 20. *Zacharias and Elisabeth*. Luk. 1 : 5, 6. *Prophets*. Luk. 1 : 70. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. *Paul*. 1 The. 2 : 10. *Widows of patriarchs*. 1 Pet. 3 : 5.

### HOLINESS (THE) OF GOD.

Is one of His perfections. Lev. 11 : 44, 45. Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 20 : 26. Lev. 21 : 8. Jos. 24 : 19. Ps. 22 : 3. Ps. 99 : 9. Isa. 5 : 16. Jno. 17 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 16. Rev. 4 : 8. Rev. 15 : 4.

#### GOD IS CALLED

*The Holy One*. Job 6 : 10. Isa. 40 : 25. Isa. 43 : 15. Isa. 57 : 15. Hos. 11 : 9. Hab. 1 : 12. Hab. 3 : 3.

*The Holy One of Israel*. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 78 : 41. Ps. 89 : 18. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 5 : 24. Isa. 12 : 6. Isa. 37 : 23.

Isa. 41:20. Isa. 43:3, 14. Isa.  
45:11. Isa. 47:4. Isa. 48:17.  
Isa. 49:7. Jer. 50:29. Eze. 39:7.

|| is incomparable. Exo. 15:11.  
1 Sam. 2:2. Isa. 40:25.

|| is great. 1 Sam. 6:20. Job 15:15.  
Job 25:5. Hab. 1:13.

|| EXHIBITED BY

His name. 1 Chr. 16:10. Ps. 33:  
21. Ps. 99:3. Ps. 111:9. Isa.  
57:15. Eze. 36:21, 22. Eze.  
39:7. Luk. 1:49.

His words. Job 6:10. Ps. 12:6.  
Jer. 23:9.

His commandments. Rom. 7:12.

His throne. Ps. 47:8. Isa. 63:15.

|| INDUCES HIM TO FULFIL

His promises. Ps. 89:35.

His judgments. Amo. 4:2.

|| should produce a reverential fear.  
Ps. 5:7. Rev. 15:4.

|| requires a holy service. Jos. 24:19.

'SAINTS SHOULD

Imitate || Lev. 11:44, 45. Lev.  
19:2. Lev. 20:26. & 1 Pet. 1:  
15, 16.

Praise || 1 Chr. 16:10. Ps. 22:3.  
Ps. 30:4. Ps. 48:1. Ps. 71:22.  
Ps. 99:3, 5, 9.

Heavenly hosts adore || Isa. 6:3.  
Rev. 4:8. Rev. 6:10. Rev. 15:4.

All nations shall magnify || Rev.  
15:4.

Profane not || Lev. 22:32. Eze.  
20:39.

Profanation of || punished. Lev.  
20:3.

Called *God*. Act. 5:3, 4. Act. 7:51.  
& Ps. 78:18, 19.

The Lord God. Act. 7:51. & 2 Kin.  
17:14.

The Lord Jehovah. Jud. 15:14. &  
Jud. 16:20. Heb. 3:7-9. & Exo.  
17:7. 2 Pet. 1:21. & Num.  
12:6.

Lord of hosts. Act. 28:25-27. &  
Isa. 6:3, 8-10.

Called *the Lord*. Luk. 2:26-29. Act.  
1:16. & Act. 4:24, 25. 2 Cor. 3:  
17. 2 The. 3:5.

Called *the Spirit of God*. Gen. 1:2.  
Job 33:4. Mat. 3:16. Mat. 12:28.  
Rom. 8:9, 14. 1 Cor. 2:11. 1 Cor.  
6:11. 2 Cor. 3:3. 1 Pet. 4:14.  
1 Jno. 4:2.

PERFECTIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED TO  
THE HOLY GHOST AND TO GOD.

*God.*

*The Holy Ghost.*

Is eternal.

Rom. 16:26.

Heb. 9:14.

Is almighty.

Ps. 147:5.

Isa. 11:2.

Jer. 32:17.

Rom. 15:13,  
19.

Is holy.

Lev. 19:2.

Isa. 63:11.

Lev. 20:26.

Jno. 14:26.

Ps. 99:9.

Rom. 15:16.

Rev. 4:8.

1 Jno. 2:20.

Is true.

Deu. 32:4.

Jno. 15:26.

Jno. 7:28.

Jno. 16:13.

Jno. 17:3.

1 Jno. 5:6.

Is omnipresent.

Jer. 23:23, 24.

Ps. 139:7-13.

Knows all things.

Dan. 2:22.

1 Cor. 2:10, 11.

Knows and foresees the future.

Deu. 31:16.

Jno. 16:13.

Isa. 42:9.

Act. 1:16.

Isa. 45:21.

Act. 11:28.

Isa. 46:10.

Act. 20:23.

Isa. 48:3.

Act. 28:25.

## HOLY GHOST (THE) IS GOD.

See TRINITY. TITLES, POWER OF  
THE HOLY GHOST.

### THE HOLY GHOST IS

Equal to God, and one with Him.

Isa. 48:16. Mat. 28:19. 1 Cor.  
12:3-6. 2 Cor. 13:14. Eph. 4:  
4-6. See *Trinity*.

<i>God.</i>	<i>The Holy Ghost.</i>	<i>God.</i>	<i>The Holy Ghost.</i>
Searches the heart and thoughts.		Dwells in saints.	
Jer. 17:10.	1 Cor. 2:10.	Jno. 14:23.	Jno. 14:17.
Eze. 11:5.	Rom. 8:25, 26.	2 Cor. 6:16.	Rom. 8:11.
ACTS AND OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED TO THE HOLY GHOST AND TO GOD.		Eph. 4:6.	1 Cor. 3:16.
		1 Jno. 2:5.	1 Cor. 6:19.
		1 Jno. 4:12-16.	2 Tim. 1:14.
		Imparts spiritual gifts.	
<i>God.</i>	<i>The Holy Ghost.</i>	2 Cor. 1:22.	Jno. 14:26.
Has created all things.		Col. 2:12.	1 Cor. 12:11.
Neh. 9:6.	Job 26:13.	Has inspired the prophets.	
Isa. 44:24.	Job 33:4.	Exo. 4:12.	2 Sam. 23:2.
Jer. 27:5.	Ps. 33:6.	Deu. 18:18.	Mar. 12:36.
Act. 17:24.	Ps. 104:30.	Isa. 44:7.	Mar. 13:11.
Worketh all in all.		Isa. 45:21.	Act. 11:28.
1 Cor. 12:6.	1 Cor. 12:11.	Hos. 12:11.	Act. 28:25.
Confers the power of working miracles.		Luk. 1:70.	Eph. 3:5.
Deu. 6:22.	Mat. 12:28.	2 Tim. 3:16.	1 Pet. 1:11.
Luk. 11:20.	Act. 2:4.	Heb. 1:1.	2 Pet. 1:21.
Act. 15:12.	Rom. 15:19.	Spake by His prophets and apostles.	
Heb. 2:4.	1 Cor. 12:9-11.	Isa. 51:16.	2 Sam. 23:2.
Has raised Christ from the dead.		Jer. 1:9.	Mat. 10:20.
Act. 2:24.	Rom. 1:4.	Jer. 5:14.	Mar. 13:11.
1 Cor. 6:14.	Rom. 8:11.	Luk. 1:70.	Luk. 12:12.
Eph. 1:20.	1 Pet. 3:18.	Act. 3:21.	2 Pet. 1:21.
Is the author of the new birth.		Sends ministers.	
Jno. 1:13.	Jno. 3:5, 6.	Isa. 48:16.	Isa. 48:16.
1 Jno. 5:18.	Tit. 3:5.	Jer. 25:4.	Act. 13:2, 4.
Is the author of spiritual life.		Jer. 26:5.	Act. 16:6, 7.
Isa. 38:16.	Eze. 37:14.	Gal. 1:1.	Act. 20:28.
Col. 2:13.	Rom. 8:11-13.	Is the comforter of the church.	
Gives eternal life.		Isa. 51:12.	Jno. 14:16, 17.
Rom. 6:23.	Gal. 6:8.	2 Cor. 1:3.	Jno. 15:26.
Is the source of wisdom.		2 The. 2:16, 17.	Act. 9:31.
1 Sam. 2:3.	1 Cor. 2:13.	Is the witness.	
Dan. 2:20-22.	1 Cor. 12:8.	1 Jno. 5:7.	1 Jno. 5:7.
Teaches saints.		1 Jno. 5:9.	Heb. 10:15.
Isa. 48:17.	Luk. 12:12.	<hr/> <b>HOLY GHOST (THE), THE COMFORTER.</b> <hr/>	
Isa. 54:13.	Jno. 14:26.		
Jno. 6:45.	1 Cor. 2:13.	<hr/> <i>See GIFT, INDWELLING OF THE HOLY GHOST.</i> <hr/>	
Phi. 3:15.	1 Jno. 2:20, 27.		
Sanctifies believers.		<hr/>    foretold and promised. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 15:26. Jno. 16:7.    proceeds from the Father. Jno. 15:26.	
Eze. 37:28.	Rom. 15:16.		
1 The. 5:23.	1 Cor. 6:11.		
Jude v. 1.	1 Pet. 1:2.		

## || SENT

By God. Jno. 14 : 16, 26.

By Christ, from the Father. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 7.

By the intercession of Christ. Jno. 14 : 16.

In the name of Christ. Jno. 14 : 26.

|| communicates joy. Act. 13 : 52. Rom. 14 : 17. Gal. 5 : 22. 1 The. 1 : 6.

|| imparts peace. Rom. 14 : 17. Gal. 5 : 22.

|| gives hope. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 5.

The love of God is shed abroad in the heart by || Rom. 5 : 5.

|| dwells with saints. Jno. 14 : 17.

|| abides for ever with saints. Jno. 14 : 16.

|| teaches all things to saints. Jno. 14 : 26.

|| is known by saints. Jno. 14 : 17.

|| edifies the church. Act. 9 : 31.

|| testifies of Christ. Jno. 15 : 26. Act. 5 : 32.

The world cannot receive || Jno. 14 : 17.

## HOPE.

See WAITING UPON GOD. TRUST.  
PROMISES OF GOD.

God is called *the God of hope*. Rom. 15 : 13.

God is called *the Hope of Israel*. Jer. 14 : 8. Jer. 17 : 13.

Christ is *the Hope of glory*. Col. 1 : 27.

## || OF SAINTS IS

In God. Ps. 73 : 28. Pro. 3 : 26. Lam. 3 : 24. Act. 24 : 15. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. 1 Pet. 1 : 21. 1 Pet. 3 : 5.

In Christ. 1 Cor. 15 : 19. Eph. 1 : 12. Phi. 1 : 20. 1 The. 1 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 1.

In the promises of God. Ps. 119 : 49. Act. 26 : 6, 7. Tit. 1 : 2.

## OBJECTS OF ||

Righteousness by faith *or* justification. Gal. 5 : 5.

Salvation. Ps. 119 : 166. Rom. 8 : 24, 25. 1 The. 5 : 8.

The glorious appearing of Christ. Tit. 2 : 13.

Resurrection. Act. 23 : 6. Act. 24 : 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 21.

Eternal life. Col. 1 : 5. 1 Tim. 4 : 8-10. Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7.

Glory. Rom. 5 : 2. Col. 1 : 27. 1 Pet. 1 : 21.

A glorious inheritance. Eph. 1 : 18.

## || OF SAINTS DESCRIBED AS

Lively. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.

Sure and steadfast. Phi. 1 : 20. Heb. 6 : 18, 19.

Patient. Rom. 8 : 25. 1 The. 1 : 3.

Good. 2 The. 2 : 16.

Rejoicing. Pro. 10 : 28. Rom. 5 : 2. Heb. 3 : 6.

Blessed. Tit. 2 : 13.

|| makes not ashamed. Ps. 22 : 5. Rom. 5 : 5. Phi. 1 : 20.

|| is a gift of the grace of God. 2 The. 2 : 16.

|| is the work of the Holy Ghost. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 5.

|| is obtained by faith. Rom. 5 : 2. Gal. 5 : 5.

|| is the fruit of patience and experience. Rom. 5 : 4.

|| is derived from the scriptures. Ps. 119 : 81. Rom. 15 : 4.

|| is derived from the gospel. Col. 1 : 5, 23.

## SAINTS

Are called to || Eph. 1 : 18. Eph. 4 : 4. Have all the same || Eph. 4 : 4.

Rejoice in || Pro. 10 : 28. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 12 : 12.

Should abound in || Rom. 15 : 13. Should look for the blessed || Tit. 2 : 13.

Should hold fast their || Col. 1 : 23. Heb. 3 : 6.

Should not be moved away from their || Col. 1 : 23.

Should continue to the end in their || Ps. 52 : 8. Ps. 71 : 14. Col. 1 : 23. Heb. 3 : 6. Heb. 6 : 11. Heb. 10 : 23. 1 Pet. 1 : 13.



Shall not be ashamed of their || Rom.  
5:5. Phi. 1:20.

|| is united with faith and charity.  
1 Cor. 13:13.

|| OF ETERNAL GLORY IS A MO-  
TIVE TO

Sanctification. 1 Jno. 3:3. & 2 Cor.  
7:1.

Patience. Rom. 8:25. 1 The. 1:3.

|| should subsist through all difficul-  
ties. Job 13:15. Isa. 8:17. Rom. 4:18.

|| gives boldness to ministers. 2 Cor.  
3:12.

MOTIVES TO ||

The goodness of God. Ps. 52:9.

The compassions of God. Lam. 3:21,  
22.

The grace of God. 1 Pet. 1:13.

The faithfulness and truth of God.  
Lam. 3:21-23. Hab. 2:3. Heb.  
6:18. Heb. 10:23.

Be ready to give the reason of your ||  
1 Pet. 3:15.

Exhortations to || Hos. 12:6. Zec.  
9:12.

God delivers those who have their ||  
in Him. 1 Chr. 5:20. Ps. 22:4, 5.  
2 Cor. 1:10.

Life is a time of || Ecc. 9:4. Isa. 38:  
18.

The wicked are without God and with-  
out || Eph. 2:12. 1 The. 4:13.

|| of the wicked shall perish. Job 8:  
13, 14. Job 27:8. Pro. 10:28. Pro.  
11:7.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *An anchor.* Heb.  
6:18, 19. *A helmet.* 1 The. 5:8.

EXAMPLES. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 18:5.  
*Israelites.* 1 Chr. 5:20. *Job.* Job 13:  
15. *David.* Ps. 52:8. *Three Hebrews.*  
Dan. 3:28. *Paul.* Act. 24:15. Phi.  
1:20. *Abraham.* Rom. 4:18. *Thessa-  
lonians.* 1 The. 1:3.

## HOSPITALITY.

See LIBERALITY. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| commanded. Rom. 12:13. Rom.  
16:1, 2. Heb. 13:2. 1 Pet. 4:9.

Ministers should exercise || 1 Tim.  
3:2. Tit. 1:8.

|| is an evidence of true piety. Job  
31:17. 1 Tim. 5:10.

|| SHOULD BE EXERCISED TOWARDS  
Strangers. Heb. 13:2. 1 Tim. 5:10.  
The poor. Isa. 58:7. Luk. 14:13.  
Enemies. 2 Kin. 6:22, 23. Pro. 25:  
21. Rom. 12:20.

Promises to those who exercise ||  
Pro. 11:25. Isa. 58:7, 8. Luk. 14:13,  
14. 2 Cor. 9:6. Heb. 13:2. 3 Jno. v. 6.

EXAMPLES. *Melchizedek.* Gen. 14:  
18. *Abraham.* Gen. 18:3-5. *Lot.*  
Gen. 19:2, 3. *Laban.* Gen. 24:31.  
*Jethro.* Exo. 2:20. *Manoah.* Jud. 13:  
15. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 9:22. *David.*  
2 Sam. 6:19. *Barzillai.* 2 Sam. 19:  
32. *Widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17:9.  
*Obadiah.* 1 Kin. 18:4. *Shunammite.*  
2 Kin. 4:8-10. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 5:17.  
*Job.* Job 31:32. *Zaccheus.* Luk. 19:6.  
*Samaritans.* Jno. 4:40. *Lydia.* Act.  
16:15. *People of Melita.* Act. 28:2.  
*Publius.* Act. 28:7. *Phebe.* Rom. 16:2.  
*Gaius.* 3 Jno. v. 5.

## HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST.

See SUFFERINGS, DEATH OF CHRIST.  
CHRIST IS GOD.

|| was necessary to His being a Medi-  
ator. Rom. 8:3. Col. 1:22. 1 Tim. 2:5.  
Heb. 2:14, 17. Heb. 10:5.

Christ had a body of flesh and blood.  
Jno. 1:14. Rom. 8:3. Col. 1:22.  
1 Tim. 3:16. Heb. 2:14. Heb. 5:7.  
Heb. 10:5.

Christ had a human soul. Mat. 27:  
50. Mar. 15:37. Luk. 23:46. Jno. 19:  
30. Act. 2:31.

## EVIDENCES OF ||

His conception in a virgin's womb.

Mat. 1 : 18. Luk. 1 : 31.

His birth. Mat. 1 : 16, 25. Mat. 2 : 2.

Luk. 2 : 7, 11. Gal. 4 : 4.

His circumcision. Luk. 2 : 21.

His growing in wisdom and stature.

Luk. 2 : 40, 52.

His temptation by the devil. Mat. 4 :

1-10. Mar. 1 : 13. Luk. 4 : 2-13.

Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15. See

*Temptation.*

His hunger. Mat. 4 : 2. & Luk. 4 : 2.

Mat. 21 : 18. & Mar. 11 : 12.

His thirst. Jno. 4 : 7. Jno. 19 : 28.

His fatigue. Jno. 4 : 6.

His sleep. Mat. 8 : 24. Mar. 4 : 38.

Luk. 8 : 23.

His tears. Luk. 19 : 41. Jno. 11 : 35.

Heb. 5 : 7.

His pains and sorrows. Isa. 53 : 3.

Mat. 26 : 38. Mar. 14 : 34. Luk.

22 : 44. Jno. 11 : 33. Jno. 12 : 27.

See *Sufferings of Christ.*

His being buffeted. Mat. 26 : 67. Mar.

14 : 65. Luk. 22 : 64. Jno. 19 : 3.

His being scourged. Mat. 27 : 26.

Mar. 15 : 15. Luk. 23 : 22. Jno.

19 : 1.

His being nailed on the cross. Ps. 22 :

16. Mat. 27 : 35. Mar. 15 : 24.

Luk. 23 : 33. Jno. 19 : 18. Act.

5 : 30.

His death. Mat. 27 : 50. Mar. 15 : 44.

Luk. 23 : 46. Jno. 19 : 33. Act. 10 :

39. See *Death of Christ.*

His side being pierced. Jno. 19 : 34.

His burial. Mat. 27 : 58-60. Mar. 15 :

44-46. Luk. 23 : 52, 53. Jno. 19 :

38-40.

His resurrection. Act. 2 : 30-32. Act.

3 : 15. Act. 5 : 30. 2 Tim. 2 : 8.

See *Resurrection of Christ.*

Christ has given material evidences of  
His || Luk. 24 : 39. Jno. 20 : 27. 1 Jno.  
1 : 1, 2.

Christ was made like unto us in all  
things, yet without sin. Act. 3 : 22. Phi.  
2 : 7, 8. Heb. 2 : 14, 17. Heb. 4 : 15.

Christ as man was without sin. Jno.  
8 : 46. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Heb. 4 : 15. Heb.

7 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 5. See  
*Character of Christ.*

The body of Christ did not see cor-  
ruption. Act. 2 : 31. Act. 13 : 35-37.

## CHRIST IS BORN OF THE SEED OF

The woman. Gen. 3 : 15. Isa. 7 : 14.

Luk. 1 : 31. Gal. 4 : 4.

Abraham. Gen. 22 : 18. & Gen. 26 :

4. & Act. 3 : 25. Gal. 3 : 16. Heb.

2 : 16.

David. 2 Sam. 7 : 12, 16. Ps. 89 :

35, 36. Jer. 23 : 5. Mat. 22 : 42.

Mar. 10 : 47. Act. 2 : 30. Act. 13 :

23. Rom. 1 : 3.

Genealogy of Christ-man. Mat. 1 :  
1-17. Luk. 3 : 23-38.

|| testified by Himself. Mat. 8 : 20.

Mat. 11 : 19. Mat. 16 : 13. Luk. 7 : 34.

Luk. 9 : 22, &c.

|| acknowledged by the Jews. Mat.

13 : 54-56. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42. Jno.

7 : 27. Jno. 19 : 5.

He that confesses || is of God. 1 Jno.  
4 : 2.

The antichrist denies || 1 Jno. 4 : 3.  
2 Jno. v. 7.

## HUMILITY.

## See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| commanded. Rom. 12 : 3, 16. Eph.  
4 : 2. Phi. 2 : 3. Col. 3 : 12. Jas. 4 : 10.  
1 Pet. 5 : 5, 6.

Christ has set an example of || Mat.  
11 : 29. Luk. 22 : 27. Jno. 13 : 14, 15.  
Phi. 2 : 5-8. See *Humility of Christ.*

|| is necessary to the service of God.  
Mic. 6 : 8. Act. 20 : 19.

|| is necessary to enter into the king-  
dom of heaven. Mat. 18 : 3.

|| is a characteristic of saints. Ps.  
34 : 2. Ps. 69 : 32. Ps. 131 : 1.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Put on || Col. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Walk with || Eph. 4 : 1, 2.

Be filled with || before God. Jas. 4 :  
10. 1 Pet. 5, 6.

Acknowledge themselves to be unpro-  
fitable servants in || Luk. 17 : 10.

Each esteem other better than themselves through || 1 Cor. 15:9. Eph. 3:8. Phi. 2:3.

Ascribe to God all the merit of what they are in || Gen. 32:10. Gen. 41:16. Ps. 115:1. Dan. 2:30. 1 Cor. 15:10. 2 Cor. 4:7.

Beware of false || Col. 2:18, 23.

#### THOSE WHO HAVE ||

Obtain grace from God. Pro. 3:34. Jas. 4:6. 1 Pet. 5:5.

Are heard by God. Ps. 9:12. Ps. 10:17.

Are saved by God. Job 22:29. Ps. 34:18. Ps. 76:9. Ps. 149:4.

Are regarded by God. Ps. 51:17. Isa. 66:2.

Are lifted up by God. Jas. 4:10. 1 Pet. 5:6.

Are directed by God. Ps. 25:9. Pro. 11:2.

Enjoy fellowship with God. Isa. 57:15.

Shall possess the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5:3. Mat. 18:4. Luk. 18:16.

Shall be exalted. Mat. 23:12. Luk. 9:48. Luk. 14:11. Luk. 18:14.

Shall be the greatest in the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 18:4. Luk. 9:48.

Christ has been sent to preach the gospel unto the meek. Isa. 61:1. Luk. 4:18.

|| is before honour. Pro. 15:33. Pro. 18:12. Pro. 29:23.

|| leads to riches, honour, and life. Pro. 22:4.

|| is better than riches. Pro. 16:19.

Blessed are those who have || Mat. 5:3, 5.

Afflictions are intended to produce || Lev. 26:41. Deu. 8:2. 2 Chr. 7:13, 14. Ps. 107:12. Jer. 13:18. Lam. 3:19, 20.

Chastisements are averted by || 1 Kin. 21:29. 2 Chr. 7:14. 2 Chr. 12:6, 7.

The want of || condemned. Exo. 10:3. 2 Chr. 33:23. 2 Chr. 36:12. Jer. 44:10. Dan. 5:22.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Places at the wed-*

*ding-table.* Luk. 14:8-11. *Publican.* Luk. 18:13, 14. *Little children.* Mat. 18:2-5. Luk. 9:48.

#### MOTIVES TO ||

The vanity, weakness, and frailty of man. Job 25:6. Ps. 144:3, 4.

The natural inability and dependence of man. 1 Chr. 29:14. Isa. 10:15.

1 Cor. 4:7. 2 Cor. 3:5.

The sinful state of man. Job 40:4. Isa. 6:5. Dan. 9:8. Luk. 5:8.

Rom. 7:18.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 18:27. *Jacob.* Gen. 32:10. *Joseph.* Gen. 41:16. *Moses.* Exo. 3:11. Exo. 4:10. *Joshua.* Jos. 7:6. *Gideon.* Jud. 6:15. *David.* 1 Sam. 18:23. 1 Chr. 29:14. Ps. 73:22. Ps. 131:1. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19:4. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22:19. 2 Chr. 34:27. *Princes of Israel.* 2 Chr. 12:6. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32:26. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33:12. *Job.* Job 40:4. Job 42:3. *Isaiah.* Isa. 6:5. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 1:6. *Daniel.* Dan. 2:30. *John the Baptist.* Mat. 3:11. Luk. 3:16. *Jno.* 1:27. *Centurion.* Mat. 8:8. Luk. 7:6, 7. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15:27. *Elisabeth.* Luk. 1:43. *Peter.* Luk. 5:8. *Paul and Barnabas.* Act. 14:15. *Paul.* Act. 20:19. 1 Cor. 15:9. Eph. 3:8. 1 Tim. 1:15.

## HUMILITY OF CHRIST.

See CHARACTER OF CHRIST. HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST.

|| declared by Himself. Mat. 11:29.

|| HAS BEEN EXHIBITED IN His Taking human nature. Phi. 2:7, 8. Gal. 4:4. Heb. 2:14, 17. Heb. 10:5. See *Humility of Christ.*

Lowly birth. Luk. 2:4-7.

Subjection to His parents. Luk. 2:51.

Partaking of our infirmities. Mat. 4:2. Mat. 21:18. Mar. 11:12. Luk. 4:2. Jno 4:6, 7. Jno. 11:35. Heb. 5:7.

Submitting to temptations. Mat. 4 : 1.

Mar. 1 : 13. Luk. 4 : 2. Heb. 2 : 18.

Heb. 4 : 15. See *Temptation*.

Humble condition. Isa. 53 : 2. Mat.

13 : 55. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42. Jno.

9 : 29.

Poverty. Mat. 8 : 20. Luk. 8 : 3. Luk.

9 : 58. 2 Cor. 8, 9.

Becoming a servant. Mat. 20 : 28.

Mar. 10 : 45. Luk. 22 : 27. Phi. 2 : 7.

Washing His disciples' feet. Jno. 13 :

4-14.

Associating with sinners. Mat. 9 :

10, 11. Mar. 2 : 15, 16. Luk. 5 :

29, 30. Luk. 15 : 1, 2.

Refusing honours from men. Jno. 5 :

41. Jno. 6 : 15.

Submitting to religious ordinances.

Mat. 3 : 13-15. Mar. 1 : 9. Luk. 3 :

21.—Mat. 26 : 17-19. Mar. 14 :

12-16. Luk. 22 : 7-13. Jno. 7 : 2,

10. Gal. 4 : 4.

Submitting to human laws. Mat. 17 :

24-27.

Subjection to God. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno.

6 : 38. Jno. 8 : 29. Jno. 14 : 31.

Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 10 : 7.

Submitting to His sufferings. Isa.

53 : 7. & Act. 8 : 32. Mat. 26 : 39.

Mar. 14 : 36. Luk. 22 : 42. Heb. 5 : 8.

See *Christ's Sufferings*.

Exposing Himself to reproach and

contempt. Ps. 22 : 6, 7. Ps. 69 : 7, 9.

Ps. 109 : 25. Isa. 50 : 6. Isa. 53 : 3.

Rom. 15 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.

Submitting to an accursed death.

Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 27. Jno. 10 :

17, 18. Gal. 3 : 13. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb.

12 : 2. See *Death of Christ*.

Christ has been despised of men on  
account of His || Mat. 13 : 54-56. Mar.

6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42. Jno. 9 : 29.

Christ has been exalted by God on  
account of His || Jno. 17 : 4, 5. Phi.

2 : 9.

|| is an example for saints. Jno. 13 :

14, 15. Phi. 2 : 5-8. Heb. 12 : 2, 3.

## HUSBANDS.

See WIVES. MARRIAGE.

|| should have but one wife. Gen. 2 :  
24. 1 Cor. 7 : 2. 1 Tim. 3 : 2, 12. Tit.  
1 : 6.

|| cannot repudiate their wives. Mat.  
5 : 32. Mat. 19 : 9. Mar. 10 : 11. Luk.  
16 : 18.

|| have authority over their wives.  
Gen. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 11 : 3. Eph. 5 : 23.  
1 Tim. 2 : 12.

THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THEIR  
WIVES ARE

To love them. Gen. 24 : 67. Eph. 5 :  
25, 28, 33. Col. 3 : 19.

To respect them. 1 Pet. 3 : 7.

To be faithful to them. Pro. 5 : 18-  
20. Mal. 2 : 14, 15.

To dwell with them for life. Gen. 2 :  
24. Mat. 19 : 3-9. 1 Cor. 7 : 11.  
Eph. 5 : 31.

To regard them as themselves. Gen.  
2 : 23. Mal. 2 : 15. Mat. 19 : 5, 6.  
Eph. 5 : 28.

To comfort them. 1 Sam. 1 : 8.

Faithful || should not take ungodly  
wives. Gen. 24 : 3. Gen. 28 : 1.

Duties of faithful || towards unbeliev-  
ing wives. 1 Cor. 7 : 12, 14, 16.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD || *Isaac*. Gen.  
24 : 67. *Elkanah*. 1 Sam. 1 : 4, 5.

EXAMPLES OF BAD || *Solomon*.  
1 Kin. 11 : 1. *Ahasuerus*. Est. 1 : 10-  
12.

## HYPOCRITES.

See LYING. DECEIT. FALSE DOC-  
TRINES. FALSE PROPHETS.

|| ARE DESCRIBED AS

Worshippers with the mouth only.

Ps. 78 : 36, 37. Isa. 29 : 13. Jer.

12 : 2. Mat. 15 : 8. Mar. 7 : 6.

Teachers, but not doers, of the law.

Eze. 33 : 31, 32. Mat. 23 : 3. Rom.

2 : 17-23. Tit. 1 : 16.

Having but a form of godliness. 2 Tim. 3 : 5. Rev. 3 : 1.

Seeking but outward purity. Mat. 23 : 25. Luk. 11 : 39.

Apparently zealous in the service of God. Isa. 58 : 2. Eze. 33 : 31, 32.

Exact in the observance of small things only. Mat. 23 : 23, 24. Luk. 11 : 42.

Regarding tradition more than the word of God. Isa. 29 : 13. Mat. 15 : 1-3, 9. Mar. 7 : 7-9.

Full of self-righteousness. Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 18 : 11.

Trusting in religious privileges. Isa. 48 : 2. Jer. 7 : 4. Mat. 3 : 9. Luk. 3 : 8. Jno. 8 : 33.

Full of ostentation. Mat. 6 : 2, 5, 16. Mat. 23 : 5.

Loving pre-eminence. Mat. 23 : 6, 7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 11 : 43. Luk. 20 : 46.

Censorious. Mat. 7 : 3-5. Mat. 12 : 2. Mar. 2 : 2. Luk. 6 : 2, 41, 42. Luk. 13 : 14, 15. Rom. 2 : 1-3.

Wilfully blind. Mat. 16 : 3. Mat. 23 : 16-19. Luk. 12 : 56, 57.

Covetous. Eze. 33 : 31. Mat. 23 : 14. Luk. 16 : 14. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

Devouring widows' houses. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.

Whited sepulchres. Mat. 23 : 27, 28. Luk. 11 : 44.

Zealous in making proselytes. Mat. 23 : 15.

Shutting up the kingdom of heaven against men. Mat. 23 : 13. Luk. 11 : 52.

#### God

Knows and detects || Isa. 29 : 15, 16. Luk. 16 : 15.

Has no pleasure in || Isa. 9 : 17.

Hates the worship of || Isa. 1 : 11-14. Isa. 58 : 2-5.

Will not hear the prayer of || Job 27 : 9. Isa. 1 : 15.

Turns His face from || Job 13 : 16. Isa. 59 : 2, 13.

Christ knew and detected || Mat. 22 : 18. & Mar. 12 : 15. & Luk. 20 : 23.

Mat. 23 : 27, 28. & Luk. 11 : 44. Luk. 6 : 46.

The joy of || is but for a moment. Job 20 : 5.

The hope of || shall perish. Job 8 : 13. Job 27 : 8.

|| heap up wrath. Job 36 : 13.

|| die in youth. Job 36 : 14.

Fearfulness surprises || Isa. 33 : 14.

Woe unto || Isa. 29 : 15. Mat. 23 : 13-22. Luk. 11 : 42-48.

Punishment of || Job 15 : 34. Job 17 : 5. Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 33 : 14. Isa. 59 : 11-13. Jer. 42 : 20-22. Mat. 7 : 21-23. Mat. 24 : 51.

|| of the latter times foretold. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 3 : 1, 5.

Beware of and turn away from || Mat. 7 : 15. 2 Tim. 3 : 5.

Beware of the principles of || Mat. 16 : 6. Mar. 8 : 15. Luk. 12 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.

EXAMPLES. *Absalom*. 2 Sam. 15 : 2-8. *Israelites*. Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 59 : 13. *Herod*. Mat. 2 : 8. *Pharisees and Herodians*. Mat. 22 : 16-18. Mar. 12 : 13-15. *Judas*. Mat. 26 : 49. Jno. 12 : 4-6. *Ruler of the synagogue*. Luk. 13 : 14, 15. *Ananias and Sapphira*. Act. 5 : 1-10. *Simon Magus*. Act. 8 : 13-21.

## IDLENESS OR SLOTH.

### See LABOUR.

|| forbidden. Pro. 20 : 13. Rom. 12 : 11.

|| produces apathy. Pro. 12 : 27. Pro. 19 : 15, 24. Pro. 26 : 15.

|| is akin to prodigality. Pro. 18 : 9.

|| is accompanied by conceit. Pro. 26 : 16.

### || LEADS TO

Poverty. Pro. 6 : 9-11. Pro. 10 : 4. Pro. 20 : 13. Pro. 23 : 21. Pro. 24 : 33, 34. Pro. 28 : 19.

Hunger. Pro. 6 : 11. Pro. 19 : 15. Pro. 20 : 4. Pro. 24 : 34.

Ruin. Pro. 20 : 4. Pro. 24 : 30, 31. Ecc. 10 : 18.

Bondage. Pro. 12 : 24.



Disappointment. Pro. 13:4. Pro. 21:25.

Tattling and meddling. 1 Tim. 5:13.

False excuses of || Pro. 20:4. Pro. 22:13. Pro. 26:13.

The example of the ant teaches us to avoid || Pro. 6:6-9.

The sluggard described. Pro. 6:9, 10. Pro. 24:30-34. Pro. 26:13-15.

EXAMPLES. *Watchmen of Israel.* Isa. 56:10. *Sodom.* Eze. 16:49. *Athenians.* Act. 17:21. *Thessalonians.* 2 The. 3:11.

## IDOLATRY.

See WORSHIP. SERVING GOD.

### VARIOUS SORTS OF IDOLATRY.

Fearing and serving other gods. Deu. 7:4. Deu. 13:2. Deu. 17:3. Deu. 28:36. Deu. 31:20. Jos. 23:7. Jud. 2:13. Jud. 10:6. 2 Kin. 17:35. Jer. 5:19. Jer. 44:3. Gal. 4:8.

Worshipping other gods. Exo. 34:14. Num. 25:2. Deu. 8:19. Deu. 30:17. Jos. 23:7. Ps. 81:9.

Sacrificing to other gods. Exo. 22:20. Num. 25:2. Jud. 16:23. 1 Kin. 18:24-26. 2 Chr. 28:23. Ps. 106:38. Jer. 44:8.

Worshipping the true God under the image of creatures or animals. Exo. 32:4-6. 1 Kin. 12:28. Neh. 9:18. Ps. 106:19, 20. Eze. 8:10. Rom. 1:23.

Worshipping at the same time the true God and other gods. Deu. 12:30, 31. 2 Kin. 17:33, 41. 2 Kin. 23:11. Eze. 43:8. Zep. 1:5.

Worshipping angels. Rom. 1:25. Col. 2:18. Rev. 19:10. Rev. 22:8, 9.

Worshipping devils. Rev. 9:20.

Sacrificing to devils. Lev. 17:7. Deu. 32:17. 2 Chr. 11:15. Ps. 106:37. 1 Cor. 10:20.

Sacrificing to and consulting the dead. Deu. 18:11. 1 Sam. 28:8-19. Ps. 106:28. Isa. 8:19.

Worshipping the sun, the moon, and the stars. Deu. 4:19. Deu. 17:3.

2 Kin. 23:5. Jer. 8:2. Eze. 8:16.

Worshipping the host of heaven. Deu. 4:19. Deu. 17:3. 2 Kin. 17:16.

2 Kin. 21:3, 5. 2 Kin. 23:5. 2 Chr.

33:5. Jer. 8:2. Jer. 19:13. Zep. 1:5.

Burning incense to the queen of heaven. Jer. 7:18. Jer. 44:25.

Worshipping images. Exo. 32:8. Ps. 97:7. Isa. 44:17. Dan. 3:5, 10, 15.

Sacrificing to images and idols. Exo. 32:8. 1 Kin. 12:32. 2 Chr. 11:15. Act. 7:41.

Sacrificing children to idols. Deu. 12:

31. 2 Kin. 17:17. 2 Kin. 21:6.

2 Kin. 23:10. 2 Chr. 28:3. 2 Chr.

33:6. Ps. 106:38. Isa. 57:5. Jer.

7:31. Jer. 19:5. Jer. 32:35. Eze.

16:20, 21. Eze. 23:37, 39.

Consulting charmers, wizards, necromancers, and familiar spirits. Lev.

19:31. Lev. 20:6. Deu. 18:10,

11. 1 Sam. 28:7-9. 2 Kin. 21:6.

2 Kin. 23:24. Isa. 8:19. Isa.

19:3.

Setting up idols in the heart. Eze. 14:3-5.

Loving the world. Jas. 4:4.

Covetousness. Eph. 5:5. Col. 3:5.

Making the belly a god. Rom. 16:18. Phi. 3:19.

### GOD FORBIDS

Worshipping and serving other gods.

Exo. 20:3. Exo. 34:14. Deu.

5:7. Jos. 23:7. Ps. 81:9. Jer.

7:9. Jer. 25:6.

Mentioning the name of other gods.

Exo. 23:13. Jos. 23:7.

Representing Him by any image.

Exo. 20:23. Deu. 4:12, 15, 16.

& Isa. 40:18. Isa. 46:5. Act.

17:29.

Making molten gods. Exo. 34:17. Lev. 19:4.

Making any graven images, and worshipping them. Exo. 20:4. Lev.

26:1. Deu. 4:16-18, 23. Deu.

5:8. Deu. 16:22.

Worshipping the sun, the moon, and the host of heaven. Deu. 4:19. Deu. 17:3.

Seeking after and consulting familiar spirits, wizards, enchanters, &c. Lev. 19:31. Deu. 18:10-12.

#### FALSE GODS ARE CALLED

Strange gods. Jos. 24:23. 1 Sam. 7:3. 2 Chr. 33:15. Ps. 44:20. Ps. 81:9. Isa. 43:12.

Other gods. Exo. 20:3. Exo. 22:20. Exo. 23:13. Deu. 5:7. Deu. 18:20. Deu. 28:36. Jud. 2:12, 17. 1 Kin. 11:4. 1 Kin. 14:9. Jer. 7:18. Jer. 25:6. Jer. 44:3. Hos. 3:1.

New and unknown gods. Deu. 28:64. Deu. 32:17. Jud. 5:8. Jer. 44:3. Act. 17:23.

Gods that have not made the heavens and the earth. Jer. 10:11. & Ps. 96:5.

Gods which are no gods. 2 Kin. 19:18. Isa. 37:19. Jer. 2:11. Jer. 5:7. Jer. 16:20. Hos. 8:5, 6. Gal. 4:8.

Idols. Lev. 26:30. Deu. 29:17. 1 Kin. 15:12. 2 Kin. 17:12. 2 Kin. 21:21. 2 Kin. 23:24. Ps. 106:38. Isa. 46:1. Eze. 6:13. Hos. 14:8. Zec. 13:2.

Idols and images of abomination. Eze. 7:20. Eze. 16:36.

Abominations. Deu. 29:17. 2 Kin. 21:2. 2 Chr. 15:8. 2 Chr. 33:2. Isa. 44:19. Jer. 7:30. Jer. 16:18. Jer. 32:34. Eze. 8:10.

Graven images. Deu. 7:5. Deu. 12:3. Jud. 17:3. Ps. 78:58. Isa. 40:20. Isa. 42:8, 17. Isa. 44:10. Isa. 45:20. Jer. 8:19. Jer. 50:38. Jer. 51:47.

Molten gods and images. Exo. 32:4. Exo. 34:17. Lev. 19:4. Deu. 9:12. Deu. 27:15. Jud. 17:3. 1 Kin. 14:9. 2 Kin. 17:16. 2 Chr. 28:2. Ps. 106:19. Isa. 41:29. Isa. 42:17. Hos. 13:2.

The work of men's hands. Deu. 4:28. 2 Kin. 19:18. Ps. 115:4. Ps. 135:15. Isa. 2:8. Isa. 37:19.

Isa. 40:20. Isa. 44:9, 15. Hos. 13:2.

Wood, stone, a stick. Deu. 28:64. Isa. 37:19. Isa. 44:19. Isa. 45:20. Jer. 2:27. Jer. 3:9. Jer. 10:8. Hos. 4:12.

Idols of gold, silver, copper, stone, and wood. Deu. 29:17. Ps. 115:4. Ps. 135:15. Dan. 5:4. Hos. 13:2. Rev. 9:20.

Dumb idols. Ps. 115:5. Ps. 135:16. Hab. 2:18. 1 Cor. 12:2.

#### FALSE GODS

Can neither speak nor see. Deu. 4:28. Ps. 115:5. Ps. 135:16. Isa. 44:9. Hab. 2:19. Rev. 9:20.

Can neither hear nor breathe. Deu. 4:28. Ps. 115:6. Ps. 135:17. Jer. 10:14. Jer. 51:17. Hab. 2:19. Rev. 9:20.

Can neither feel nor walk. Ps. 115:7. Isa. 46:7. Jer. 10:5. Rev. 9:20.

Can neither hear nor answer prayer. 1 Kin. 18:26. Isa. 46:7.

Cannot deliver. Deu. 32:37-39. 1 Sam. 12:21. 2 Chr. 25:15. 2 Chr. 32:13. Isa. 36:18. Isa. 37:12. Isa. 45:20. Isa. 46:7. Isa. 47:12-14. Jer. 2:28. Jer. 10:5. Jer. 11:12.

Are profitable for nothing. 1 Sam. 12:21. Isa. 41:23. Isa. 44:9, 10. Isa. 46:7. Jer. 10:5. Hab. 2:18.

Are helpless and impotent. 2 Sam. 5:21. Isa. 46:1, 2. Jer. 10:5. Jer. 48:7.

Are vanities. Deu. 32:21. Ps. 31:6. Ps. 119:37. Isa. 41:29. Jer. 2:5. Jer. 8:19. Jer. 10:15. Jer. 14:22. Jer. 16:19. Jer. 18:15. Jon. 2:9. Act. 14:15.

Are vain things. 1 Sam. 12:21.

Are wind and confusion. Isa. 41:29.

Are nothing. Isa. 41:24. Isa. 44:9. 1 Cor. 8:4.

All the gods of the nations are idols. 1 Chr. 16:26. Ps. 96:5.

Those who serve and trust in idols shall be confounded. Ps. 97:7. Isa. 42:

17. Isa. 44 : 9, 11. Isa. 45 : 16. Jer. 10 : 14.

Folly and absurdity of || 1 Kin. 18 : 27. Isa. 44 : 9-20. Jer. 10 : 8. Hos. 4 : 12. Hos. 13 : 2. Hab. 2 : 19. Act. 17 : 29.

|| is changing the glory of God into an image. Ps. 106 : 20. Jer. 2 : 11. Rom. 1 : 23. & Act. 17 : 29.

|| is changing the truth of God into a lie. Isa. 44 : 20. Jer. 10 : 14. Rom. 1 : 25.

|| is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19, 20.

|| is adultery towards God. Jer. 3 : 9. Eze. 23 : 2-21, 37. Hos. 3 : 1. Hos. 4 : 12.

|| is inconsistent with the worship of God. Jos. 24 : 23. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Kin. 18 : 21. 1 Cor. 10 : 21. 2 Cor. 6 : 15, 16.

God is a jealous God, who will not give his praise to graven images. Exo. 34 : 14. Isa. 42 : 8.

#### IDOLATERS

Forsake and forget God. Deu. 8 : 19. Deu. 32 : 15-18. Jud. 10 : 13. 1 Sam. 8 : 8. 1 Kin. 11 : 33. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. Jer. 2 : 27. Jer. 16 : 11. Jer. 18 : 15. Jer. 19 : 4. Eze. 14 : 5. Hos. 4 : 12. Rom. 1 : 25.

Profane and defile the name and sanctuary of God. Lev. 20 : 3. Eze. 5 : 11. Eze. 20 : 39. Eze. 36 : 20. Eze. 43 : 7.

Worship the work of their own hands. Isa. 2 : 8. Isa. 44 : 17. Hos. 14 : 3. Mic. 5 : 13.

Pray unto a god that cannot save. Isa. 44 : 17. Isa. 45 : 20. Isa. 46 : 7. Jer. 2 : 27. Jer. 11 : 12. Hos. 4 : 12. Jon. 1 : 5. Hab. 2 : 19.

Say unto their idol, Thou art my God. Isa. 44 : 17. Jer. 2 : 27. Hos. 14 : 3. Amo. 8 : 14.

Rebellious sinners are given up by God to || Deu. 4 : 28. Deu. 28 : 64. Jer. 16 : 13. Eze. 20 : 39. Hos. 4 : 17. Rom. 1 : 21-23.

Exhortations to turn from || Jos. 24 :

23. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 20 : 7. Act. 14 : 15.

The objects of || should be destroyed. Exo. 34 : 13. Deu. 7 : 5. Deu. 12 : 3. 2 Kin. 23 : 14. 1 Chr. 14 : 12.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Keep themselves from || Lev. 19 : 4. Deu. 4 : 15-19. Jos. 23 : 7. Jer. 25 : 6. 1 Cor. 10 : 7, 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 2, 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 21.

Abstain from things offered to idols. Exo. 34 : 15. Act. 15 : 20, 29. Act. 21 : 25. 1 Cor. 10 : 20.

Not keep company with idolaters. Exo. 23 : 32, 33. Jos. 23 : 7. 1 Cor. 5 : 11.

Not make marriages with idolaters. Exo. 34 : 16. Deu. 7 : 3. Ezr. 9 : 12.

The apostles refused to be worshipped. Act. 10 : 25, 26. Act. 14 : 11-15.

Angels refuse to be worshipped. Rev. 19 : 10. Rev. 22 : 8, 9.

God promises to destroy all || Jer. 10 : 11. Eze. 30 : 13. Eze. 36 : 25. Eze. 37 : 23. Hos. 2 : 17. Mic. 5 : 12-14. Zec. 13 : 2.

God hates || Deu. 12 : 31. Deu. 16 : 22. Jer. 44 : 4.

|| is an abomination unto God. Lev. 20 : 23. Deu. 12 : 31. Deu. 18 : 12. Deu. 27 : 15. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

|| provokes the wrath of God. Deu. 6 : 14, 15. Deu. 7 : 4. Deu. 29 : 26-28. Deu. 32 : 16-19. Jos. 23 : 16. Jud. 2 : 12. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. 2 Chr. 34 : 25. Ps. 78 : 58. Isa. 65 : 3. Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 8 : 19. Jer. 11 : 17. Jer. 25 : 6. Jer. 44 : 3. Eze. 20 : 8.

Denunciations against || Lev. 20 : 2-6. Lev. 26 : 30. Deu. 8 : 19. Deu. 12 : 30. Deu. 29 : 26-28. Deu. 30 : 17, 18. 2 Chr. 7 : 19, 20. Isa. 10 : 10, 11.

Woe unto the idolater. Hab. 2 : 19.

Cursed be the man that maketh any images. Deu. 27 : 15.

Punishment of || 2 Kin. 1 : 16. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. 1 Chr. 10 : 13. Ps. 106 : 28, 29. Isa. 47 : 9. Isa. 65 : 7. Jer. 1 : 16. Jer. 8 : 2. Jer. 9 : 14, 15. Jer. 11 : 10, 11. Jer. 16 : 11-13. Jer. 19 : 3-5. Jer. 22 :

6-9. Jer. 32 : 29. Eze. 20 : 8. Eze. 23 : 49. Hos. 8 : 4. Amo. 5 : 26, 27.

|| punished with death under the Mo-  
saic law. Exo. 22 : 20. Lev. 20 : 27.  
Deu. 13 : 6-10. Deu. 17 : 3-5. Deu. 18 :  
20.

|| excludes from the kingdom of God.  
1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. Eph. 5 : 5. Rev. 22 : 15.

|| punished with eternal death. Rev.  
14 : 9-11. Rev. 21 : 8.

EXAMPLES. *Egyptians*. Exo. 12 : 12.  
Num. 33 : 4. Jer. 43 : 13. Jer. 46 : 25.  
*Philistines*. Jud. 16 : 23. 1 Sam. 5 : 2-5.  
*Israelites worshipping the golden calf*.  
Exo. 32 : 1-6. Deu. 9 : 16. Neh. 9 : 18.  
Ps. 106 : 19, 20. Act. 7 : 40, 41. 1 Cor.  
10 : 7. *Israelites at Baal-Peor*. Num.  
25 : 2. Ps. 106 : 28. *Israelites worship-  
ping Baal and Ashtarothe*. Jud. 2 : 11-13.  
Jud. 3 : 7. Jud. 8 : 33. Jud. 10 : 6. *Is-  
raelites worshipping the calves of Jero-  
boam*. 1 Kin. 12 : 30. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. *Is-  
raelites worshipping the brasen serpent*.  
1 Kin. 18 : 4. *Israelites captives in Pa-  
thros*. Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 44 : 15-19. *Is-  
raelites' various idolatries*. Deu. 32 : 16,  
17. Jud. 10 : 6. Jud. 18 : 30, 31. 2 Kin.  
17 : 17, 18. Jer. 11 : 13. *Israelites : as  
many gods as cities*. 2 Chr. 28 : 25. Jer.  
2 : 28. Jer. 11 : 13. *Micah*. Jud. 17 :  
3-5. *Babylonians*. Dan. 3 : 7. *People  
of Lystra*. Act. 14 : 11, 12. *Athenians*.  
Act. 17 : 16. *Ephesians*. Act. 19 : 24-  
37. *Unconverted Corinthians*. 1 Cor.  
12 : 2. *Unconverted Galatians*. Gal. 4 : 8.  
*Unconverted Thessalonians*. 1 The. 1 : 9.

EXAMPLES OF IDOLATROUS PRINCES.  
*Pharaoh and his magicians*. Exo. 7 : 11.  
*Saul*. 1 Sam. 28 : 7-9. 1 Chr. 10 : 13.  
*Jeroboam*. 1 Kin. 12 : 28. 1 Kin. 14 : 9.  
2 Kin. 17 : 16. *Queen Maachah*. 1 Kin.  
15 : 13. 2 Chr. 15 : 16. *Baasha*. 1 Kin.  
15 : 34. 1 Kin. 16 : 3. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 16 :  
30-33. *Queen Jezebel*. 1 Kin. 18 : 19.  
1 Kin. 19 : 1, 2. *Jehoram, son of Ahab*.  
2 Kin. 3 : 2, 3. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 11 :  
4-8. *Ahaziah, son of Ahab*. 1 Kin. 22 :  
52-54. 2 Kin. 1 : 2. *Ahaz*. 2 Kin. 16 :  
2-4. 2 Chr. 28 : 2-4, 23-25. *Manasseh*.  
2 Kin. 21 : 2-7. 2 Chr. 33 : 2-7. *Amon*.  
2 Kin. 21 : 21. *Queen Athaliah*. 2 Chr.

24 : 7. *Amaziah*. 2 Chr. 25 : 14, 20.  
*Sennacherib*. 2 Kin. 19 : 37. Isa. 37 : 38.  
*Nebuchadnezzar*. Dan. 3 : 1-7. *Bel-  
shazzar*. Dan. 5 : 23. See *Kings*.

EXAMPLES OF SAINTS REFUSING TO  
EMBRACE || *Joshua*. Jos. 24 : 15. *Eli-  
jah*. 1 Kin. 18 : 22. *Seven thousand  
men in Israel*. 1 Kin. 19 : 18. Rom.  
11 : 4. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 17 : 3.  
*Three Hebrews*. Dan. 3 : 18. *Daniel*.  
Dan. 6 : 11-13.

EXAMPLES OF ZEAL AGAINST || *Gi-  
deon*. Jud. 6 : 25-28. *Asa*. 1 Kin. 15 :  
12, 13. 2 Chr. 15 : 16. *Jehu*. 2 Kin.  
10 : 19-28. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 18 : 4.  
*Josiah*. 2 Kin. 23 : 4-15, 24. 2 Chr. 34 :  
3-7. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 17 : 6. *Is-  
raelites*. 2 Chr. 31 : 1. *Manasseh*. 2 Chr.  
33 : 15.

NAMES OF THE FALSE GODS AND IDOLS  
MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE.

*Adrammelech and Anammelech, gods  
of Sepharvaim (Mesopotamia)*. 2 Kin.  
17 : 31.

*Ashima, god of Hamath (Syria)*.  
2 Kin. 17 : 30.

*Ashtarothe or Ashtoreth, goddess of  
the Zidonians*. Jud. 2 : 13. Jud. 10 : 6.  
1 Sam. 7 : 4. 1 Sam. 31 : 10. 1 Kin.  
11 : 5, 33. 2 Kin. 23 : 13.

*Baal, god of the Canaanites and Chal-  
deans*. 1 Kin. 18 : 21, 22. 2 Kin. 17 : 16.  
Jer. 7 : 9. Jer. 19 : 5. Jer. 32 : 35.

*Baalim, plural of Baal*. Jud. 2 : 11.  
Jud. 3 : 7. Jud. 10 : 6. 1 Kin. 18 : 18.  
2 Chr. 28 : 2.

*Baal-berith, idol of Israel*. Jud. 8 : 33.  
Jud. 9 : 46.

*Baal-zebub, god of Ekron*. 2 Kin. 1 :  
2, 16.

*Bel, (Greek for Baal,) idol of Babylon*.  
Isa. 46 : 1. Jer. 50 : 2.

*Chemosh, god of the Moabites*. Jud.  
11 : 24. 1 Kin. 11 : 7, 33. 2 Kin. 23 : 13.

*Dagon, idol of the Philistines*. Jud.  
16 : 23. 1 Sam. 5 : 2-4. 1 Chr. 10 : 10.

*Diana, idol of the Ephesians*. Act. 19 :  
27, 34, 35.

*Gods of Syria, Zidon, Moab, and Am-  
mon*. Jud. 10 : 6.

*Golden calf of Aaron.* Exo. 32 : 8.  
Deu. 9 : 16. Neh. 9 : 18. Ps. 106 : 19.  
Act. 7 : 40, 41.

*Golden calves of Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 12 :  
28. 2 Kin. 10 : 29. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. 2 Chr.  
11 : 15. 2 Chr. 13 : 8.

*Golden image of Nebuchadnezzar.*  
Dan. 3 : 1-7.

*Horses and chariots of the sun.* 2 Kin.  
23 : 11.

*Jupiter, god of the Greeks and Ro-  
mans.* Act. 14 : 12. Act. 19 : 35.

*Mercurius, god of the Greeks and Ro-  
mans.* Act. 14 : 12.

*Merodach, idol of Babylon.* Jer. 50 : 2.

*Milcom or Malcham, god of the Am-  
monites.* 1 Kin. 11 : 5, 33. 2 Kin. 23 : 13.  
Zep. 1 : 5.

*Molech or Moloch, god of the Ammo-  
nites.* Lev. 18 : 21. 1 Kin. 11 : 7. 2 Kin.  
23 : 10. Jer. 32 : 35. Amo. 5 : 26. Act.  
7 : 43.

*Nergal, god of the Assyrians.* 2 Kin.  
17 : 30.

*Nisroch, god of the Assyrians.* 2 Kin.  
19 : 37. Isa. 37 : 38.

*Nibhaz and Tartak, gods of the Avites.*  
2 Kin. 17 : 31.

*Queen of heaven, goddess of Pathros  
(Egypt).* Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 44 : 17.

*Rempnan or Chinn, god of the Egyp-  
tians.* Act. 7 : 43. & Amo. 5 : 26.

*Rimmon, god of Damascus (Syria).*  
2 Kin. 5 : 18.

*Succoth-Benoth, god of Babylon.* 2 Kin.  
17 : 30.

His power and wisdom. Exo. 5 : 2.  
Job 22 : 13. Ps. 73 : 11. Ps. 94 : 7.  
Zep. 1 : 12. Mat. 22 : 29. 2 Pet.  
3 : 5.

His goodness. Rom. 2 : 4.

His providence. Job 22 : 13. Ps. 10 :  
11. Eze. 8 : 12. Hos. 2 : 8. Zep.  
1 : 12.

#### || IS EVIDENCED BY

The disregard of His commandments.  
1 Jno. 2 : 4.

The want of brotherly love. 1 Jno.  
4 : 8.

Living in sin. Tit. 1 : 16. 1 Jno. 3 : 6.

#### || LEADS TO

Error. Mat. 22 : 29.

Idolatry. Act. 17 : 23, 29, 30. Rom.  
1 : 21-23. Gal. 4 : 8.

Alienation from God. Eph. 4 : 18.

Sinful lusts. Hos. 5 : 4. Rom. 1 : 21,  
24, 28. 1 The. 4 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 14.

Persecuting saints. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno.  
16 : 3.

|| is no excuse for sin. Lev. 4 : 2.  
Num. 15 : 24. Luk. 12 : 48.

The world lies in || Jno. 1 : 10. Jno.  
14 : 17. Jno. 17 : 25. 1 Cor. 1 : 21.  
1 Jno. 3 : 1.

#### THE WICKED

Know not God. 1 Sam. 2 : 12. Jer.  
2 : 8. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 9 : 3. Hos.  
4 : 1. Hos. 5 : 4. Jno. 5 : 37. Jno.  
7 : 28. Jno. 8 : 55. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno.  
16 : 3. 1 Cor. 15 : 34. Gal. 4 : 8. Eph.  
2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 5.

Refuse to know God. Exo. 5 : 2. Job  
21 : 14, 15. Jer. 9 : 6. Rom. 1 : 28.

Awful punishment of || Ps. 79 : 6.  
Jer. 10 : 25. Hos. 4 : 6. 2 The. 1 : 8.

The gospel designed to remove ||  
Act. 17 : 30. 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

Ministers labour to remove || Act.  
17 : 23. 2 Cor. 10 : 5.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 5 : 2.  
*Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12. *Israelites.*  
Ps. 95 : 10. Isa. 1 : 3. Jer. 4 : 22. *False*  
*prophets.* Isa. 56 : 10, 11. Jer. 2 : 8. *Jews.*  
Jno. 7 : 28. Jno. 8 : 19. Act. 3 : 17.  
*Athenians.* Act. 17 : 23. *Galatians.*

## IGNORANCE OF GOD.

See SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS. FALL OF  
MAN.

#### || IS NOT KNOWING

His Son Jesus Christ. Jno. 8 : 19.

Jno. 14 : 9. Jno. 16 : 3. Jno. 17 : 3.

His will. Jer. 8 : 7. Mic. 4 : 12. Luk.  
12 : 48.

His ways. Job 24 : 13. Ps. 95 : 10.  
Jer. 5 : 4. 1 Cor. 2 : 8. Heb. 3 : 10.

His justice. Ps. 94 : 7. Zep. 1 : 12.  
Rom. 10 : 3.



Gal. 4:8. *Ephesians*. Eph. 2:12. *Corinthians*. 1 Cor. 15:34. *Saul of Tarsus*. 1 Tim. 1:13.

## INDWELLING (THE) OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See BAPTISM, ANOINTING, SEALING, WITNESS, OF THE HOLY GHOST. NEW BIRTH. SANCTIFICATION.

|| in the church, as His temple. 1 Cor. 3:16. 2 Cor. 6:16.

|| in every saint, as His temple. 1 Cor. 3:6. 1 Cor. 6:19.

|| promised to saints. Eze. 36:27. Eze. 39:29. Zec. 12:10. Jno. 14:17.

|| is effected by the baptism of the Holy Ghost. Act. 9:17. 1 Cor. 12:13. See *Baptism of the Holy Ghost*.

|| IS DESIGNED FOR

Quickening. Rom. 8:11.

Sanctifying. Rom. 8:11, 13. 1 Cor. 6:11. Gal. 5:16, 22. Eph. 5:9.

Guiding. Jno. 16:13. Gal. 5:18.

Strengthening. Eph. 3:17.

|| IS AN EVIDENCE OF

Adoption. Rom. 8:15. Gal. 4:6.

Belonging to Christ. Rom. 8:9. 1 Jno. 4:13.

Being a child of God. Rom. 8:14.

SAINTS

Have in them || 2 Tim. 1:14. 1 Jno. 2:27.

Are filled with || Act. 6:5. Act. 11:24. Act. 13:52. Eph. 5:18.

THOSE WHO DO NOT POSSESS ||

Are sensual. Jude v. 19. & Gal. 3:3.

Are without Christ. Rom. 8:9.

|| is opposed to carnal nature. Gal. 5:16, 17.

## INGRATITUDE.

See INGRATITUDE TO GOD.

|| towards parents. Job 19:14.

|| towards benefactors. Ps. 35:12. Ps. 109:5. Ecc. 9:15. Jer. 18:20.

|| towards friends in distress. Ps. 38:11.

|| of servants towards their masters. Job 19:15, 16.

|| is a characteristic of the wicked. Ps. 35:12. Ps. 38:20. Jer. 18:20. Luk. 6:35. 2 Tim. 3:2.

SAINTS SHOULD

Be devoid of || Ps. 7:4.

Pray for the ungrateful. Ps. 109:4.

Do good to the ungrateful. Luk. 6:35. 2 Cor. 12:15.

Punishment of || Pro. 17:13. Jer. 18:20, 21.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Poor and wise man*. Ecc. 9:14-16.

EXAMPLES. *Laban*. Gen. 31:38-42. *Pharaoh's butler*. Gen. 40:23. *Israelites*. Exo. 17:4. Jud. 8:35. *People of Keilah*. 1 Sam. 23:5, 12. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 24:18. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25:21. *Joash*. 2 Chr. 24:22. *People of Jerusalem*. Jer. 18:20.

## INGRATITUDE TO GOD.

See FORGETTING GOD. FORSAKING GOD.

|| is a hateful folly. Deu. 32:6. Isa. 1:2, 3. Jer. 2:5, 6, 31, 32. Rom. 1:20, 21.

Guilt of || Ps. 106:6, 7, 21. Isa. 43:21-24. Jer. 2:11-13.

|| is a characteristic of the wicked. Rom. 1:21. 2 Tim. 3:2.

|| EXHIBITED

In forgetting God our Creator. Deu. 32:18. Isa. 43:21-23. Isa. 51:13. Hos. 8:14.

In forgetting the benefits of His providence. Neh. 9:25, 26. Ps. 106:7. Jer. 5:7. Hos. 2:8. Hos. 13:6.

In forgetting His past deliverances. Jud. 8:34. Ps. 78:42. Ps. 106:21. Jer. 2:5, 6.

In rejecting the sacrifice of His Son. Heb. 10:29.

Prosperity often produces || Deu. 31:

20. Deu. 32:15. Pro. 30:9. Jer. 5:7.  
Hos. 13:6.

Warnings against || Deu. 8:11-14.  
1 Sam. 12:24, 25.

Punishment of || Neh. 9:20-30. Ps.  
106:21, 40, 41. Isa. 17:10, 11. Hos.  
2:8-12.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Cultivated and barren vineyard.* Isa. 5:1-7. *Adopted virgin.* Eze. 16:1-39.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Deu. 32:6-18. Neh. 9:20-26. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15:17-19. *Jehu.* 1 Kin. 16:2. *David.* 2 Sam. 12:7-9. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32:25. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 5:18-21. *Nine lepers.* Luk. 17:15-18.

## INJUSTICE.

See DECEIT AND FRAUD. JUSTICE.

|| forbidden. Exo. 23:6-8. Lev. 19:15, 35. Deu. 16:19. Deu. 19:14. Pro. 3:27. Pro. 18:5. Pro. 24:23, 24.

|| FORBIDDEN ESPECIALLY TOWARDS

The poor. Exo. 23:6. Pro. 14:31.  
Pro. 22:16.

Strangers, widows, and orphans. Exo. 22:21, 22. Exo. 23:9. Deu. 24:17. Pro. 23:10. Jer. 7:6. Jer. 22:3. Zec. 7:10.

Servants. Deu. 24:14. Job 31:13, 14.

The least || is condemned. Luk. 16:10.

God

Hates || Deu. 25:16. Pro. 11:1. Pro. 17:15. Pro. 20:10.

Regards || Ecc. 5:8. Lam. 3:34-36. Hears the cry of those who suffer ||

Exo. 22:23. Jas. 5:4.

Punishes || Ps. 12:5. Ps. 43:1. Lam. 3:59. Amo. 8:4-8. Mal. 3:5.

Woe unto him who commits || Isa. 5:22, 23. Isa. 10:1, 2. Jer. 22:13. Hab. 2:9.

Cursed is he who committeth || Deu. 27:17, 19.

MEN ARE LED TO || BY  
Covetousness. Jer. 6:13.  
Intemperance. Pro. 31:5.  
Bad example. Exo. 23:2.

THE WICKED

Meditate and love || Ps. 58:2. Jer. 22:17. Amo. 8:5.

Deal with || Job 24:1-11. Isa. 26:10. Hos. 12:7. Amo. 4:1. Amo. 8:5. Rom. 1:29.

Judge with || Ps. 82:2. Ps. 94:20, 21. Ecc. 3:16. Hab. 1:4.

SAINTS SHOULD

Hate || Pro. 29:27.

Testify against || Ps. 58:1. Mic. 3:8, 9.

Suffer patiently || Pro. 19:11. Luk. 6:29. 1 Cor. 6:7.

Take no revenge for || Mat. 5:39, 40. Luk. 6:29.

Princes should hate || Pro. 16:12.

|| excludes from the kingdom of heaven. 1 Cor. 6:9.

Punishment of || Pro. 22:16. Jer. 5:28, 29. Hos. 5:10. Amo. 4:1-3. Amo. 5:11, 12. Amo. 8:4-8. Mic. 6:10-13. Mal. 3:5. Rev. 22:11, 12.

EXAMPLES. *Laban.* Gen. 31:7, 41. *Samuel's sons.* 1 Sam. 8:3. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21:10-16. *Princes of the Jews.* Jer. 5:28. Hos. 5:10. Amo. 4:1. Mic. 6:10-12. *Judas.* Mat. 27:4. *Pilate.* Mat. 27:24-26. *Jews.* Act. 3:13, 14. Act. 13:28. *Felix.* Act. 24:27.

## INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See PROPHECY. PROPHETS. WORK AND INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST.

All scripture has been written through || Act. 1:16. Heb. 3:7. & Ps. 95:7. Heb. 10:15, 16. & Jer. 31:33. 2 Pet. 1:21.

The prophets spake through || 1 Sam. 10:10. 2 Sam. 23:2. Mat. 22:43. Mar. 12:36. Act. 1:16. Act. 28:25. 1 Pet. 1:11. 2 Pet. 1:21. See *Examples, Prophets.*

|| DESIGNED BY GOD

To reveal future events. Luk. 2:26. Jno. 16:13. Act. 1:16. Act. 11:28. Act. 20:23. Act. 21:11. Act. 28:25. 1 Tim. 4:1. 1 Pet. 1:11. Rev. 4:1. See *Prophecy*.

To reveal the mysteries of God. Amo. 3:7. Luk. 2:26. 1 Cor. 2:10-12. Eph. 3:5.

To give authority and understanding to His messengers. Job 32:8. Mic. 3:8. Mar. 13:11. Jno. 14:26. Act. 1:8. 1 Cor. 2:4, 12. 1 Jno. 2:27.

To direct the ways of His ministers. Ps. 143:10. Isa. 48:16. Eze. 3:24-27. Jno. 16:13. Act. 11:12. Act. 13:2. Act. 16:6. Act. 21:4.

To direct the words and speech of His ministers. Mat. 10:19, 20. Mar. 13:11. Luk. 12:11, 12. Act. 2:4.

To give to His ministers words of irresistible wisdom. Deu. 34:9. Job 32:8. Act. 6:10. 1 Cor. 2:12, 13. 1 Cor. 12:8.

To witness against sin. 2 Kin. 17:13. Neh. 9:30. Mic. 3:8. Zec. 7:12. Jno. 16:8.

To declare salvation to sinners. Isa. 61:1-3. & Luk. 4:17-19. 1 The. 1:5. 1 Pet. 1:12.

To testify of Christ. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 15:26. Act. 1:8. Act. 5:32.

|| ACTS

In divers manners. Heb. 1:1.

By inward impulsion. Luk. 2:27. Act. 8:29. Act. 19:21. 2 Pet. 1:21.

By a voice. Num. 7:89. Isa. 6:8. Act. 10:15. Act. 11:7. Rev. 1:10.

By visions and dreams. Num. 12:6. Num. 24:4. Job 33:14, 15. Eze. 11:24. Dan. 7:1. Joe. 2:28.

|| is necessary to prophecy. Num. 11:25. Num. 24:2, 3. 1 Sam. 10:6. 1 Tim. 4:1.

|| of apostles foretold. Joe. 2:28. & Act. 2:16-18.

Hear || Rev. 2:7, 11, 29.

Punishment of those who reject || Neh. 9:30. Zec. 7:12.

EXAMPLES. *Moses*. Exo. 4:12. *Aaron*. Exo. 4:15. *Seventy elders*. Num. 11:25. *Balaam*. Num. 24:2. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 10:10. *David*. 2 Sam. 23:2. Act. 1:16. *Zechariah*. 2 Chr. 24:20. *Isaiah*. Isa. 48:16. Isa. 61:1. Act. 28:25. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 1:4-9. *Ezekiel*. Eze. 2:2. Eze. 11:5. *Daniel*. Dan. 7:1. Dan. 10:1. *Micah*. Mic. 3:8. *Zacharias*. Luk. 1:67. *Simeon*. Luk. 2:25-27. *Apostles*. Act. 2:4. *Peter*. Act. 10:19, 20. Act. 11:12. *Stephen*. Act. 6:10. *Philip*. Act. 8:29. *Apostles at Antioch*. Act. 13:2. *Paul*. Act. 13:9. Act. 18:5. *Paul and Silas*. Act. 16:6, 7. *Agabus*. Act. 11:28. Act. 21:11. *John*. Rev. 1:10. See *Examples of Prophets*.

JOY.

See HAPPINESS OF SAINTS, OF THE WICKED.

|| is a gift of God. 2 Chr. 20:27. Ezr. 6:22. Neh. 12:43. Job 8:21. Ps. 4:7. Ps. 113:9. Ecc. 2:26. Ecc. 3:12, 13. Ecc. 5:19, 20.

EARTHLY ||

Described. Ecc. 2:10. Ecc. 3:22. Ecc. 8:15. Ecc. 9:7-9.

Is mingled with sorrow. Pro. 14:13. Ecc. 2:10, 17.

Is vanity. Ecc. 2:1, 11. Ecc. 6:7. Ecc. 9:9. Ecc. 11:8.

SAINTS HAVE THEIR ||

In God. Ps. 9:2. Ps. 63:11. Ps. 149:2. Isa. 61:10. Hab. 3:18. Luk. 1:47. Rom. 5:11.

In the Lord. 1 Sam. 2:1. Ps. 32:11. Ps. 35:9. Ps. 64:10. Ps. 89:16. Ps. 97:12. Ps. 104:34. Isa. 61:10. Hab. 3:18. Phi. 4:10.

In God alone. Ps. 43:4. Ps. 73:25. In Christ. Luk. 1:47. Phi. 3:3. Phi. 4:10. 1 Pet. 1:8.

|| OF SAINTS IS

The joy of Christ in them. Jno. 15:11. Jno. 17:13.

Joy in Christ unspeakable and full of glory. 1 Pet. 1:8.

The full joy of Christ in them. Jno. 15:11. Jno. 16:24. Jno. 17:13. 1 Jno. 1:4.

Joy and peace through the Holy Ghost. Act. 13:52. Rom. 14:17. Rom. 15:13. Gal. 5:22.

A joy greater than all earthly enjoyments can give. Ps. 4:7.

A joy which no man taketh from them. Jno. 16:22.

#### || EXPERIENCED BY

All those that put their trust in the Lord. Ps. 5:11. Ps. 33:21.

Believers. Act. 16:34. Rom. 15:13. Phi. 1:25. 1 Pet. 1:8.

The righteous. Ps. 32:11. Ps. 33:1. Ps. 64:10. Ps. 68:3. Ps. 97:11. 12. Ps. 118:15. Pro. 13:9. Pro. 29:6.

The saints. 2 Chr. 6:41. Ps. 132:9. Ps. 149:5.

The humble. Ps. 34:2. Ps. 69:32.

Those that seek the Lord. 1 Chr. 16:10. Ps. 40:16. Ps. 70:4. Ps. 105:3.

Those that love the name of the Lord. Ps. 5:11.

Counsellors of peace. Pro. 12:20.

#### MOTIVES AND CAUSES OF || FOR SAINTS.

Their redemption. Ps. 71:23. Isa. 44:23. Isa. 48:20. Luk. 1:46. 47. Rev. 5:9.

The atonement. Rom. 5:11.

Their salvation. 1 Sam. 2:1. Ps. 9:14. Ps. 13:5. Ps. 20:5. Ps. 21:1. Ps. 35:9. Ps. 95:1. Ps. 96:2. Ps. 118:14. Isa. 25:9. Isa. 61:10. 1 Pet. 1:5, 6.

The favour of God. Ps. 21:6. Ps. 89:15. Act. 2:28.

Answer to prayer. Ps. 28:6, 7. Ps. 138:1, 3. Jno. 16:24.

Divine protection. Ps. 5:11. Ps. 16:8, 9. Ps. 33:21. Ps. 59:16. Ps. 63:7.

Divine support. Ps. 21:1. Ps. 28:7. Ps. 63:7.

Temporal blessings. Deu. 26:11.

1 Kin. 8:66. 2 Chr. 7:10. Ps. 65:12. Ps. 147:7-9. Joe. 2:23. Act. 14:17.

The marvellous works of God. Ps. 66:6. Ps. 92:4. Ps. 98:1, 4. Ps. 107:22. Ps. 126:2, 3. Luk. 10:17. Luk. 19:37.

The word of God. Neh. 8:12. Ps. 119:162. Jer. 15:16.

The statutes and testimonies of God. Ps. 19:8. Ps. 119:14, 111.

The scriptures. Act. 15:31. 1 Jno. 1:4.

Christian fellowship. Act. 2:46. Act. 21:17. Phi. 1:26. Phi. 2:29. 2 Tim. 1:4. 1 Jno. 1:3, 4. 2 Jno. v. 12.

Deliverance from public calamities. Exo. 18:9. 2 Chr. 20:27. Est. 8:15-17. Est. 9:17, 22. Ps. 66:6. Ps. 105:43. Ps. 126:2, 3.

True believers receive the gospel with || of the Holy Ghost. Act. 2:41. Act. 8:37, 39. 1 The. 1:6.

Mere professors receive for awhile the word with || Mat. 13:20. Mar. 4:16. Luk. 8:13. & Mar. 6:20.

#### SAINTS SHOULD REJOICE

In God their Creator and King. Ps. 149:2.

In God their Saviour. Luk. 1:47.

In the Rock of their salvation. Ps. 95:1, 2.

In believing. Act. 16:34. Rom. 15:13. 1 Pet. 1:8.

In hope. Ps. 16:9. Pro. 10:28. Rom. 12:12. Heb. 3:6.

In hope of the glory of God and of Christ. Rom. 5:2. 1 Pet. 4:13.

Because their names are written in heaven. Luk. 10:20.

Because great is their reward in heaven. Mat. 5:12. Luk. 6:23. 1 Pet. 4:13.

In sorrow. 2 Cor. 6:10. 2 Cor. 8:2.

In patience and long-suffering. Col. 1:11. Gal. 5:22.

In tribulations and trials. 2 Cor. 7:4. 2 Cor. 8:2. 2 Cor. 12:9. Jas. 1:2. 1 Pet. 1:6.

In persecution. Mat. 5:12. Luk. 6:

23. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 7 : 4. 2 Cor.  
12 : 10. Phi. 2 : 17. Col. 1 : 24.  
Heb. 10 : 34. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.

To be counted worthy to suffer for  
the name of Christ. Act. 5 : 41.  
Phi. 1 : 29. Col. 1 : 24. 1 Pet.  
4 : 13.

In exercising liberality. Rom. 12 : 8.  
2 Cor. 9 : 7.

With trembling. Ps. 2 : 11.

In the service and worship of God.  
Deu. 28 : 47. 2 Chr. 23 : 18. 2 Chr.  
29 : 30. Ezr. 6 : 16, 22. Ps. 42 : 4.  
Ps. 43 : 4. Ps. 100 : 2. Ps. 122 : 1.

In praising God. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ps.  
42 : 4. Ps. 43 : 4. Ps. 63 : 5. Ps.  
81 : 1, 2. Ps. 95 : 1, 2. Ps. 98 : 4.

With singing psalms. 1 Chr. 15 : 16.  
2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ps. 67 : 4. Ps.  
81 : 1. Ps. 95 : 1, 2. Ps. 98 : 5, 6.  
Eph. 5 : 19. Jas. 5 : 13.

Evermore. 2 Cor. 6 : 10. Phi. 4 : 4.  
1 The. 5 : 16.

With them that do rejoice. Rom.  
12 : 15.

Sorrows of saints turned into || Ps.  
30 : 5, 11. Ps. 126 : 5, 6. Isa. 35 : 10.  
Jer. 31 : 13. Mat. 5 : 4. Jno. 16 : 20-22.  
|| promised to the poor and meek.  
Isa. 29 : 19.

Prayers for restoration of || 2 Chr. 6 :  
41. Ps. 51 : 8, 12. Ps. 85 : 6. Ps. 86 : 4.  
Ps. 90 : 14, 15.

#### SAINTS SHOULD NOT REJOICE

In riches and worldly things. Job  
31 : 25. Ps. 62 : 10. 1 Cor. 7 : 30.  
1 Tim. 6 : 17.

In iniquity. 1 Cor. 13 : 6.

In boasting. Jas. 4 : 16.

At their enemy's calamity. Job 31 :  
29. Pro. 17 : 5. Pro. 24 : 17. Obad.  
v. 12.

#### MINISTERS REJOICE

In the repentance of sinners. 2 Cor.  
7 : 9.

In their people's walking in truth.  
2 Jno. v. 4. 3 Jno. v. 4.

In their people's steadfastness in  
faith. Col. 2 : 5. 1 The. 3 : 7-9.

In their people's love and charity.  
2 Cor. 7 : 7. Phile. v. 7.

In their people's obedience. Rom.  
16 : 19.

In mutual and brotherly || 1 Cor. 16 :  
17. 2 Cor. 7 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 4.  
Phile. v. 20.

In Christ being preached. Phi. 1 : 18.

In being spent and suffering for their  
people. 2 Cor. 12 : 15. Col. 1 : 24.

Even in their suffering martyrdom.  
Phi. 2 : 17, 18.

#### MINISTERS

Promote their people's || 2 Cor. 1 :  
24. Phi. 1 : 25. 2 Jno. v. 12.

Pray for their people's || Rom. 15 :  
13.

Rejoice with their people. 2 Cor.  
2 : 3.

Desire to finish their course with ||  
Act. 20 : 24.

Desire to render their account with ||  
in the day of Christ. Phi. 2 : 16.  
Heb. 13 : 17.

Give thanks to God for || they receive  
from their people. 1 The. 3 : 9.

Saints are || of ministers. 2 Cor. 2 : 3.  
Phi. 2 : 2. Phile. v. 20.

Saints shall be the hope, joy, and  
crown of rejoicing of ministers. Phi.  
4 : 1. 1 The. 2 : 19.

#### SAINTS

Shall be brought with exceeding ||  
when the glory of Christ shall be  
revealed. Ps. 45 : 15. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.  
Jude v. 24.

Shall enter into || of their Lord. Mat.  
25 : 21, 23.

Shall enjoy fulness of || in God's pre-  
sence. 1 Chr. 16 : 27. Ps. 16 : 11.  
& Act. 2 : 28. Ps. 68 : 3. Zec. 2 :  
10. Rev. 21 : 3, 4.

Heavenly and everlasting || promised  
and described. Ps. 132 : 16. Isa. 29 : 19.  
Isa. 30 : 29. Isa. 35 : 2. Isa. 51 : 3. Isa.  
55 : 12. Isa. 61 : 7. Isa. 65 : 14, 18. Jer.  
31 : 13. Zep. 3 : 14. Zec. 2 : 10. Rev.  
19 : 7.

Everlasting and full || promised to the  
redeemed of the Lord. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa.  
51 : 11. Zec. 10 : 7, 8.

God rejoiceth over His people to do



them good. Deu. 28 : 63. Deu. 30 : 9. Jer. 32 : 41.

God will rejoice eternally over His people. Isa. 62 : 5. Isa. 65 : 19. Jer. 32 : 41. Zep. 3 : 17.

Angels rejoice before God. Job 38 : 7. Isa. 13 : 3.

There is || in heaven over one sinner that repenteth. Luk. 15 : 7, 10.

Jesus for || that was set before Him endured the cross. Heb. 12 : 2.

Rejoice in the Lord. Ps. 32 : 11. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 97 : 12. Joe. 2 : 23. Phi. 3 : 1. Phi. 4 : 4.

Let the earth rejoice. 1 Chr. 16 : 31. Ps. 96 : 11. Ps. 97 : 1. Ps. 98 : 4.

Rejoice, ye heavens. 1 Chr. 16 : 31. Ps. 96 : 11. Rev. 12 : 12. Rev. 18 : 20.

#### MOTIVES OF GREAT ||

Man's redemption. Isa. 52 : 9.

Christ's coming. Isa. 9 : 3. Zec. 9 : 9.

Birth of a Saviour. Mat. 2 : 10. Luk.

1 : 14. Luk. 2 : 10, 11. Jno. 8 : 56.

|| OF THE WICKED IS (See *Happiness of the wicked*)

In worldly pleasures. Job 21 : 12. Ecc. 7 : 4. Isa. 5 : 12. Jas. 5 : 5.

In sensual enjoyments. Jud. 9 : 27. Est. 1 : 10. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 22 : 13. Luk. 12 : 19. Luk. 16 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

In doing evil. Pro. 2 : 14. Jer. 11 : 15. Jer. 50 : 11. Hos. 7 : 3. Mar. 14 : 11. Luk. 22 : 5.

In devouring the poor. Hab. 3 : 14.

At others' misfortune. Job 31 : 29.

Ps. 35 : 15, 19, 26. Ps. 38 : 16.

Lam. 1 : 21. Eze. 35 : 15. Obad. v. 12. Mic. 7 : 8.

At their enemy's death. Job 31 : 29. Ps. 13 : 4.

In their pride. Amo. 6 : 13. Zep. 2 : 15. Zep. 3 : 11.

Delusive. Pro. 14 : 13. Ecc. 2 : 10, 11. Ecc. 7 : 6.

Folly. Pro. 15 : 21. Ecc. 2 : 2. Ecc. 7 : 4.

Short-lived. Job 20 : 5. Job 21 : 12, 13. Ecc. 7 : 6. Heb. 11 : 25. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.

Turned into mourning. Pro. 14 : 13.

Isa. 24 : 7-11. Lam. 5 : 15. Luk. 6 : 25. Jas. 5 : 1.

Interrupted by judgments. Job 20 : 18-20. Job 21 : 13. Isa. 16 : 10.

Isa. 23 : 12. Isa. 24 : 7-11. Isa.

32 : 13. Jer. 7 : 34. Jer. 16 : 9.

Jer. 25 : 10. Jer. 48 : 33. Eze. 24 :

25. Hos. 2 : 11. Joe. 1 : 12. Amo.

6 : 4-7. Zep. 2 : 15.

Interrupted by sudden death. Job 21 : 13, 21. Isa. 5 : 14. Jer. 51 : 39. Luk.

12 : 19, 20.

|| of the hypocrite is but for a moment. Job 20 : 5.

Awful issue of || of the wicked. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 22 : 13, 14. Jer. 51 : 39.

The statutes, testimonies, and word of the Lord are the || and rejoicing of the heart. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 111. Jer. 15 : 16.

It is || to the just to do judgment. Pro. 21 : 15.

Friendship rejoices the heart. Pro. 27 : 9.

A good word maketh the heart glad. Pro. 12 : 25.

A merry heart doeth good like a medicine. Pro. 17 : 22.

He that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast. Pro. 15 : 15.

A wise son maketh a glad father. Pro. 10 : 1. Pro. 15 : 20. Pro. 23 : 24, 25. Pro. 29 : 3.

The father of a fool hath no || Pro. 17 : 21.

No chastening seemeth to be joyous, but grievous, &c. Heb. 12 : 11.

They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. Ps. 126 : 5.

In the day of prosperity be joyful. Ecc. 7 : 14.

|| commanded to the Jews in the Divine service. Lev. 23 : 40. Deu. 12 : 12, 18. Deu. 14 : 26. Deu. 16 : 11-15. Deu. 26 : 11. Deu. 27 : 7. Neh. 8 : 10-12.

|| ILLUSTRATED. || *over a hidden treasure.* Mat. 13 : 44. || *over a lost sheep.* Mat. 18 : 13. Luk. 15 : 5, 6. || *over a lost piece of silver.* Luk. 15 : 9. || *of the friend's bridegroom.* Jno. 3 : 29.

EXAMPLES. *Our Lord*. Luk. 10:21. *Moses and Israelites*. Exo. 15:1. *Jethro*. Exo. 18:9. *Hannah*. 1 Sam. 2:1. *People of Beth-shemesh*. 1 Sam. 6:13. *Saul and Israelites*. 1 Sam. 11:15. *David*. 2 Sam. 6:12, 16, 21. Ps. 4:7. *People of Jerusalem*. 1 Kin. 1:40. 2 Chr. 30:21, 23, 26. *Hiram*. 1 Kin. 5:7. *Jews*. 1 Kin. 8:66. & 2 Chr. 7:10. 2 Kin. 11:20. & 2 Chr. 23:21. *David and his people*. 1 Chr. 12:40. 1 Chr. 29:9, 22. *People of Judah*. 2 Chr. 15:15. *Jehoshaphat and his people*. 2 Chr. 20:27. *People of Judah and Jerusalem*. 2 Chr. 24:10. *Hezekiah and his people*. 2 Chr. 29:36. *People of Judah and priests*. 2 Chr. 30:25. *Priests and Levites*. Ezr. 3:12. *Israelites*. Ezr. 6:22. Neh. 8:12, 17. Neh. 12:43. *City of Shushan*. Est. 8:15. *Jews*. Est. 8:16, 17. Est. 9:17, 22. *Darius*. Dan. 6:23. *Wise men from the East*. Mat. 2:10. *Mary Magdalene and Mary*. Mat. 28:8. *Virgin Mary*. Luk. 1:47. *Elisabeth's cousins*. Luk. 1:58. *People of Jerusalem*. Luk. 13:17. *Zaccheus*. Luk. 19:6. *Multitude of disciples*. Luk. 19:37. *Disciples*. Luk. 24:41, 52. Jno. 20:20. Act. 13:52. *John the Baptist*. Jno. 3:29. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 2:46. Act. 15:3. *Peter and Apostles*. Act. 5:41. *People of Samaria*. Act. 8:8. *Ethiopian eunuch*. Act. 8:39. *Barnabas*. Act. 11:23. *Gentiles*. Act. 13:48. *Jailor of Philippi*. Act. 16:34. *Paul*. 1 Cor. 16:17. 2 Cor. 7:7. Col. 1:24. Col. 2:5. 1 The. 3:9. *John*. 2 Jno. v. 4. 3 Jno. v. 3.

EXAMPLES OF || OF THE WICKED. *Men of Shechem*. Jud. 9:27. *Lords of the Philistines*. Jud. 16:23. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25:36. *Ahasuerus*. Est. 1:10. *Haman*. Est. 5:9. *Herod*. Luk. 23:8. *Chief Priests*. Mar. 14:11. Luk. 22:5.

## JUDGMENT (THE).

See CONDEMNATION. ADVENT OF CHRIST. ETERNAL LIFE and DEATH.

|| foretold by the prophets. 1 Chr. 16:13. Ps. 9:7, 8. Ps. 50:1-6. Ps. 96:13. Ps. 98:9. Ps. 110:5, 6. Ecc. 3:17. Isa. 2:10-21. Dan. 7:10.

|| foretold by Christ. Mat. 11:21-24. Mar. 16:27. Mat. 24:30, 31. Mat. 25:31-46. Luk. 10:12-14. Jno. 5:25-29.

|| foretold by the apostles. Act. 17:31. Rom. 14:10. 2 Cor. 5:10. Heb. 9:27.

|| is one of the principles of Christianity. Heb. 6:1, 2.

God has appointed a day for || Isa. 2:12. Isa. 34:8. Act. 17:31. Rom. 2:16.

The day and time of || is known of God alone. Mat. 24:36. Mar. 13:32.

## || IS CALLED

Day of the revelation of the righteous judgment of God. Rom. 2:5.

Day of wrath. Rom. 2:5. Rev. 6:17.

Day of perdition of the ungodly. 2 Pet. 3:7.

Day of evil and destruction. Job 21:30. Pro. 16:4.

Day that shall burn as an oven. Mal. 4:1.

Great, dreadful, and terrible day of the Lord. Joe. 2:31. Mal. 4:5. Act. 2:20.

Day of the Lord. Obad. v. 15. 1 The. 5:2. 2 Pet. 3:10.

Day of Christ. Phi. 1:6, 10. Phi. 2:16. 2 The. 2:2.

The judgment of the great day. Jude v. 6.

|| shall be sentenced by Christ. Ps. 110:1-6. Jer. 23:5. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 25:31, 32. Jno. 5:22, 27. Act. 10:42. Act. 17:31. Rom. 2:16. Rom. 14:10. 2 Cor. 5:10. 2 The. 1:7-9. 2 Tim. 4:1. 1 Pet. 4:5. Jude v. 15.

|| shall take place at the advent of

Christ. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30, 31.  
Mat. 25 : 31-33. 2 The. 1 : 7-9. 2 Tim.  
4 : 1. Jude v. 14, 15.

Saints shall be sitting with Christ at ||  
Ps. 149 : 5-9. Dan. 7 : 22. Mat. 19 : 28.  
Luk. 22 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 2, 3. Rev. 20 : 4.

|| SHALL TAKE PLACE FOR

All nations,—the world. 1 Sam. 2 :  
10. Ps. 9 : 7, 8. Ps. 96 : 13. Ps.  
93 : 9. Ps. 110 : 6. Mat. 25 : 32.  
Act. 17 : 31.

All men. Rom. 2 : 16. Rom. 14 : 10,  
12. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. Heb. 9 : 27.

Small and great. Rev. 6 : 15. Rev.  
11 : 8. Rev. 20 : 12.

The just and the unjust. Ecc. 3 : 17.  
2 Pet. 2 : 9.

The quick and the dead. Act. 10 : 42.  
2 Tim. 4 : 1. 1 Pet. 4 : 5. Rev. 11 :  
18.

We must all stand before the judg-  
ment-seat of Christ. Rom. 14 : 10. 2 Cor.  
5 : 10.

|| SHALL BE FOR

The Pagans according to the law of  
conscience. Rom. 2 : 12, 14, 15.

The Jews according to the law of  
Moses. Rom. 2 : 12.

The Christians according to the gos-  
pel. Jno. 12 : 48. Rom. 2 : 16.  
Jas. 2 : 12.

The word spoken by Christ shall  
judge men in the day of || Jno. 12 : 48.

|| SHALL BE

With righteousness and truth. Ps.  
9 : 8. Ps. 96 : 13. Ps. 98 : 9. Act.  
17 : 31. Rom. 2 : 2. 2 Tim. 4 : 8.

Without respect of persons. Rom. 2 :  
11. Col. 3 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.

According to the deeds of every one.  
Job 34 : 11. Ps. 62 : 12. Pro. 24 :  
12. Ecc. 11 : 9. Ecc. 12 : 14. Jer.  
17 : 10. Jer. 32 : 19. Eze. 18 : 20.  
Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 35-45.  
Rom. 2 : 6. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. Jas. 2 :  
13. 1 Pet. 1 : 17. Jude v. 15. Rev.  
2 : 23. Rev. 20 : 12, 13. Rev. 22 :  
12.

According to the words. Mat. 5 : 22.  
Mat. 12 : 36, 37. Jude v. 15.

According to the thoughts. Ecc. 12 :  
14. Rom. 2 : 16. 1 Cor. 4 : 5.

According to the use of intrusted  
gifts. Mat. 10 : 14, 15. Mat. 11 :  
21-24. Mat. 12 : 41, 42. Mar. 6 :  
11. Luk. 10 : 10-15. Luk. 11 : 31,  
32. Luk. 12 : 47, 48.

The books of the deeds of every one  
shall be opened at || Dan. 7 : 10. Rev.  
20 : 12.

No man, by nature, shall be able to  
countenance || Job 9 : 3. Ps. 1 : 5. Ps.  
130 : 3. Ps. 143 : 2. Mal. 3 : 2. Rom. 3 :  
19. Rev. 6 : 17.

AT || SAINTS

Shall be acknowledged by Christ.  
Mat. 10 : 32. Mar. 25 : 34. Luk.  
12 : 8. Rev. 3 : 5.

Shall stand through Christ. Jno. 3 :  
18. Jno. 5 : 24. Rom. 8 : 1, 33, 34.  
2 Tim. 1 : 18.

Shall receive an everlasting reward.  
Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 25 : 46. Jno. 5 :  
29. Rom. 2 : 7, 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 8.  
1 Pet. 5 : 4. Rev. 11 : 18.

Those who shall be found written in  
the book of life, shall be saved at ||  
Dan. 12 : 1. Phi. 4 : 3. Rev. 3 : 5. Rev.  
21 : 27.

AT || THE WICKED

Shall be struck with terror. Isa. 2 :  
19-21. Rev. 6 : 15-17.

Shall be condemned. 1 Sam. 2 : 10.  
Mal. 3 : 5. Mat. 7 : 22, 23. Mat.  
25 : 41. Luk. 13 : 27. Jno. 5 : 29.  
Rom. 2 : 8. Heb. 13 : 4. 2 The. 1 :  
7-9. Jude v. 15. Rev. 11 : 18.

Shall receive an eternal punishment.  
Isa. 13 : 11. Mat. 13 : 40-42. Mat.  
25 : 46. Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 2 : 9.  
2 The. 1 : 7-9. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. 2 Pet.  
3 : 7. Rev. 11 : 18.

Shall not escape || Mat. 23 : 33. Rom.  
2 : 3. 1 The. 5 : 3. Heb. 2 : 2, 3.  
Heb. 10 : 26, 27. Heb. 12 : 25. 1 Pet.  
4 : 17, 18.

Those who shall be found blotted out  
of the book of life shall be damned at ||  
Exo. 32 : 33. Ps. 69 : 28. Rev. 20 : 15.

After death, the judgment. Heb. 9 : 27.

The day of || shall come as a thief in the night. 1 The. 5 : 2. 2 Pet. 3 : 10. Rev. 3 : 3. Rev. 16 : 15.

Certainty of || and of the condemnation of the wicked. Ecc. 11 : 9. Jer. 51 : 56. Heb. 10 : 30. 2 Pet. 2 : 3-9. 2 Pet. 3 : 4-10.

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. Heb. 10 : 31. & Isa. 33 : 14.

#### THE CERTAINTY OF || IS A MOTIVATIVE TO

Repentance. Act. 17 : 30, 31.

Faith. Mar. 16 : 16. 2 Cor. 5 : 10, 11.

Holiness. 2 Cor. 5 : 9, 10. Phi. 1 : 10. 2 Pet. 3 : 11, 14.

Prayer and watchfulness. Mat. 24 : 42. Mat. 25 : 13. Mar. 13 : 33. Luk. 12 : 40. Luk. 21 : 36. 1 The. 5 : 2-6.

1 Pet. 4 : 7. Rev. 16 : 15.

Perseverance. 1 Jno. 2 : 28.

He shall have judgment without mercy that hath showed no mercy. Mat. 18 : 35. Jas. 2 : 13. Jas. 5 : 9.

Judge not and condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned. Mat. 7 : 1, 2. Luk. 6 : 37. Rom. 14 : 10. Jas. 3 : 1. Jas. 5 : 9.

Perfect love gives boldness for || 1 Jno. 4 : 17.

The wicked fear || Act. 24 : 25. Heb. 10 : 27.

Satan and the devils condemned and punished eternally at || Mat. 25 : 41. Jno. 16 : 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude v. 6. Rev. 20 : 10.

Heaven and earth shall be consumed at || 2 Pet. 3 : 10-12.

|| described. Dan. 7 : 9, 10. Mat. 25 : 31-46. Rev. 20 : 11-15.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Tares*. Mat. 13 : 24-30, 36-43. *Net in the sea*. Mat. 13 : 47-50. *Marriage feast*. Mat. 22 : 2-14. *Ten virgins*. Mat. 25 : 1-12. *Talents and pounds*. Mat. 25 : 14-30. Luk. 19 : 12-27.

## JUDGMENTS.

### See AFFLICTIONS OF THE WICKED.

|| are from God. Deu. 29 : 22. Deu. 32 : 39-42. 2 Kin. 8 : 1. Job 12 : 23-25. Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 40 : 23. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 15 : 3. Jer. 43 : 11. Lam. 2 : 17. Lam. 3 : 38. Eze. 5 : 8. Eze. 6 : 12. Eze. 7 : 9. Eze. 14 : 21. Eze. 28 : 22. Eze. 30 : 19. Hos. 6 : 5. Amo. 3 : 6. Amo. 9 : 5. Mic. 1 : 12.

### DIFFERENT KINDS OF ||

Sterility. Lev. 26 : 20. Deu. 28 : 38-40. Deu. 29 : 23. Ps. 107 : 34. Isa. 19 : 7. Isa. 42 : 15. Amo. 4 : 7-9.

Famine. Lev. 26 : 26-29. Deu. 28 : 53-57. 2 Sam. 24 : 13. 2 Kin. 8 : 1. 1 Chr. 21 : 12. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 29 : 18. Eze. 5 : 12, 16. Eze. 6 : 11. Eze. 14 : 13. Amo. 4 : 6. Rev. 18 : 8.

Diseases. Lev. 26 : 16. Deu. 28 : 27, 35, 59-61. Deu. 29 : 22. Job 33 : 19. Ps. 106 : 15. Jer. 16 : 4. Zec. 14 : 12.

Evil beasts. Lev. 26 : 22. Num. 21 : 6. Deu. 32 : 24. 2 Kin. 17 : 25. Jer. 8 : 17. Jer. 12 : 9. Eze. 5 : 17. Eze. 14 : 15.

Pestilence. Lev. 26 : 25. Num. 14 : 12. Deu. 28 : 21, 22. 2 Sam. 24 : 13. 1 Chr. 21 : 12. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 29 : 18. Jer. 44 : 13. Eze. 5 : 12. Eze. 6 : 11. Eze. 14 : 19. Eze. 28 : 23. Eze. 38 : 22. Amo. 4 : 10. Rev. 18 : 8.

The sword. Exo. 22 : 24. Lev. 26 : 25. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 19 : 7. Jer. 25 : 31. Jer. 29 : 18. Jer. 43 : 11. Eze. 6 : 11. Eze. 14 : 17. Eze. 24 : 21. Eze. 39 : 23. Amo. 4 : 10. Amo. 9 : 4. Luk. 21 : 24.

Disturbances and civil war. 2 Sam. 12 : 10, 11. 1 Kin. 11 : 11. 1 Kin. 12 : 15, 16. 2 Kin. 8 : 20. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. 2 Chr. 21 : 10. Pro. 28 : 2. Isa. 3 : 1-7.

Defeat before enemies. Lev. 26 : 17. Deu. 28 : 25. Jud. 2 : 14. 2 Sam. 24 : 13. 2 Kin. 21 : 14. 1 Chr. 21 :

12. 2 Chr. 24:24. Neh. 9:27. Jer. 5:17. Jer. 12:7. Jer. 15:11. Eze. 39:23.

Captivity. Deu. 28:41. Isa. 5:13. Jer. 15:2. Jer. 43:11. Eze. 39:23. Amo. 9:4. Luk. 21:24.

Dispersion. Lev. 26:33. Deu. 4:27. Deu. 28:64. Neh. 1:8. Jer. 9:16. Jer. 15:4. Eze. 5:12. Amo. 9:9. Zec. 7:14.

Blotting out the name and memory. Deu. 9:14. Deu. 25:19. Deu. 29:20. Job 18:17. Ps. 9:5. Ps. 34:16. Ps. 109:13, 15. Isa. 14:22. Isa. 26:14.

Terror and anguish. Exo. 15:16. Exo. 23:27. Lev. 26:16, 36. Deu. 28:65-67. 1 Sam. 14:15. Job 6:4. Job 15:20-22. Job 18:11. Ps. 32:10. Ps. 90:7. Isa. 8:22. Isa. 13:6-8. Jer. 20:4. Jer. 32:21. Jer. 49:29. Lam. 1:13. Zep. 1:15.

Desolation. Lev. 26:31-33. Isa. 13:9. Isa. 34:11. Jer. 4:7. Jer. 22:6. Jer. 25:9. Jer. 46:19. Jer. 49:13. Jer. 50:12. Eze. 12:19. Eze. 30:14. Eze. 33:29. Hos. 13:16. Joe. 3:19. Zep. 2:13.

God's forsaking. Deu. 11:28. Deu. 28:15-20. Pro. 3:33. Isa. 24:6. Isa. 43:28. Jer. 11:3. Jer. 24:9. Dan. 9:11. Zec. 5:3. Mal. 2:2. Mal. 3:9. Mal. 4:6.

God's forsaking. Deu. 31:17. Ps. 88:14-16. Isa. 59:2. Isa. 64:7. Jer. 7:29. Jer. 23:33. Jer. 33:5. Eze. 39:23. Hos. 4:17. Mic. 3:4. Rom. 1:24.

Destruction. Deu. 32:24. Job 22:16. Job 31:3. Ps. 34:16. Ps. 37:2. Ps. 94:23. Pro. 2:22. Isa. 10:23. Isa. 11:4. Isa. 13:9. Isa. 14:23. Isa. 28:22. Jer. 6:26. Jer. 51:56.

#### || INFLICTED UPON

Nations. Gen. 15:14. Deu. 18:12. Job 12:23. Ps. 9:19. Ps. 59:5. Ps. 94:10. Ps. 110:6. Ps. 135:10. Ps. 149:7. Isa. 3:1. Isa. 13:19. Isa. 34:2. Jer. 10:25. Jer. 18:7. Jer. 25:13-26. Jer. 30:11.

Jer. 46:28. Jer. 51:20. Mic. 5:15. Hab. 3:12. Act. 13:19. See *Examples*.

Kings and princes. Gen. 12:17. Job 12:21. Ps. 107:40. Isa. 3:14. Isa. 28:14, 18. Jer. 19:7. Jer. 22:17-19. Jer. 25:18. Eze. 21:30.

Families. Lev. 20:5. 1 Sam. 2:31-34. 1 Sam. 3:13. 2 Sam. 3:29. 2 Kin. 9:8. Pro. 3:33. Pro. 14:11. Jer. 10:25. Jer. 23:34. See *Examples*.

Individuals. Lev. 20:3. Deu. 29:20. Jer. 23:34. See *Examples*.

The posterity of sinners. Exo. 20:5. Exo. 34:7. Deu. 5:9. Ps. 37:28. Ps. 109:13. Isa. 14:21. Jer. 32:18. Jer. 36:31. Lam. 5:7. Mal. 2:2, 3.

The enemies of the people of God. Deu. 32:43. 1 Chr. 17:8. Isa. 14:25. Isa. 26:13, 14. Jer. 30:16. Jer. 50:11-13. Eze. 35:11. Joe. 3:2-8.

All the earth. 1 Chr. 16:14. Ps. 59:5. Isa. 26:9, 21.

|| are sent for correcting and turning unto God. Lev. 26:18. 2 Sam. 7:14. Job 33:16-18. Job 36:8-10. Job 37:13. Ps. 89:32. Ps. 94:10. Ps. 118:18. Isa. 26:16. Jer. 30:11. Jer. 46:28. Dan. 9:11-13. Hos. 10:10. Amo. 4:6-11. 1 Cor. 11:32.

|| are sent for delivering God's people. Exo. 6:6. Deu. 11:2-4. 2 Kin. 19:35. & 2 Chr. 32:21. & Isa. 37:36. 1 Chr. 16:21. & Ps. 105:14. Ps. 78:42-55. Ps. 135:8-12. Ps. 136:15-22. Jer. 30:11. Jer. 46:28.

#### || ARE SENT AS PUNISHMENT FOR

Disobedience to God. Lev. 26:14-16. Deu. 8:20. Deu. 28:15. Jud. 2:2, 3. Job 36:12. Ps. 89:30-32. Isa. 42:24. Isa. 65:12. Jer. 9:13, 15. Hos. 7:12, 13.

Transgression of the covenant. Lev. 26:15, 16. Deu. 29:24, 25. Jos. 23:16. Jud. 2:20, 21. 2 Kin. 18:11, 12. Isa. 24:5, 6. Jer. 11:3. Jer. 22:8, 9. Hos. 8:1.



Murmuring against God. Num. 11:1.  
Num. 14:27-29. Num. 16:41,  
45-50. Ps. 106:25-27. 1 Cor. 10:  
10.

Contempt of God's warnings. 2 Chr.  
36:16. Pro. 1:24-27. Jer. 7:  
13-15. Jer. 11:8. Jer. 12:17. Jer.  
25:3-9. Jer. 26:4-6. Jer. 32:  
33, 36. Jer. 35:15, 17. Jer. 44:  
4-6. Zec. 7:12-14. Mal. 2:2.

Idolatry. Deu. 29:26-28. 2 Kin. 22:  
17. 2 Chr. 7:19, 20. Ps. 106:28,  
29. Jer. 8:2. Jer. 16:11-13. Jer.  
22:6-9.

Iniquity. 2 Sam. 7:14. Isa. 26:21.  
Isa. 59:2. Jer. 13:22. Jer. 36:  
31. Lam. 1:14. Eze. 5:6-8. Eze.  
7:19. Eze. 24:13, 14. Eze. 39:  
23. Hos. 12:2. Amo. 3:2.

Abominations. Lev. 18:27-29. Deu.  
18:12. 2 Kin. 21:11-14. Jer. 6:  
15. Jer. 16:18. Jer. 32:34-36.  
Eze. 6:11. Eze. 7:3. Eze. 8:17,  
18. Eze. 12:16. Eze. 16:50. Nah.  
3:6.

Persecution of saints. Deu. 30:7.  
Deu. 32:43. 1 Chr. 16:21. Ps. 7:  
13. Jer. 11:22, 23. Jer. 17:18.  
Joe. 3:19. Zep. 2:8-10. Mat. 23:  
34-36. Luk. 11:49-51.

Sins of rulers. 2 Sam. 24:10, 13. &  
1 Chr. 21:8, 12. 1 Kin. 11:11-13.  
2 Kin. 21:11-14. Jer. 15:4. 2 Kin.  
23:26. Jer. 36:31. Mic. 3:11, 12.

|| are often tempered by God's mercy.  
2 Kin. 13:23. 2 Kin. 14:26, 27. Neh.  
9:31. Ps. 78:38. Ps. 106:43-46. Ps.  
118:18. Jer. 4:27. Jer. 5:10, 15-18.  
Jer. 30:11. Jer. 46:28. Lam. 3:32.  
Amo. 9:8. Nah. 1:12. 2 Cor. 6:9.

|| manifest the true character of God.  
Exo. 9:14-16. Isa. 33:13. Eze. 7:9.  
Eze. 28:22. Eze. 38:22, 23. Eze. 39:  
21. Dan. 9:14. See *Afflictions*.

#### || SHOULD LEAD US TO

Humiliation. Lev. 26:41. Jos. 7:6.  
1 Kin. 8:47. 2 Chr. 7:13, 14.  
2 Chr. 12:6. 2 Chr. 33:12. Est.  
4:3. Jer. 13:18. Lam. 3:19, 20.  
Joe. 1:13. 1 Pet. 5:6.

Repentance. Num. 21:6, 7. Deu. 4:

30. 1 Kin. 8:35, 47. & 2 Chr. 6:  
26, 37. 2 Chr. 7:13, 14. Job 34:  
31. Ps. 78:34. Eze. 6:9. Eze.  
20:37, 43. Rev. 3:19.

Prayer. Exo. 2:23. Deu. 26:6-8.  
Jud. 3:9. 2 Sam. 22:7. 2 Chr.  
20:9. Neh. 1:4. Ps. 74:1. Isa.  
26:8, 9, 16. Isa. 37:15. Lam. 2:  
18. Lam. 3:41. Joe. 1:19. See  
*Prayer in Affliction*.

Mourning. Exo. 33:4. Neh. 1:4.  
Est. 4:3. Isa. 22:12. Isa. 59:11.

#### || MAY BE AVERTED BY

Humiliation. Exo. 33:4, 5, 14. Jud.  
2:18. 1 Kin. 21:27-29. 2 Kin.  
22:19, 20. 1 Chr. 21:15, 16.  
2 Chr. 7:13, 14. 2 Chr. 12:12.  
2 Chr. 34:27. Jon. 3:8-10.

Prayer. Exo. 32:12-14. Jud. 3:8-  
11. Jud. 4:1-3, 23. 2 Sam. 24:  
16, 17. 2 Chr. 7:13, 14. 2 Chr.  
20:9. Jer. 42:9, 10. Amo. 7:  
1-3.

Forsaking sin. 2 Chr. 7:13, 14. Jer.  
18:7, 8. Jer. 26:3. Jer. 36:3.

Turning to God. Deu. 30:1-3.  
2 Chr. 7:13, 14. Jer. 3:12. Jer.  
26:13. Hos. 6:1. Joe. 2:12-14.  
Jon. 3:8-10.

Saints are preserved and spared dur-  
ing || Gen. 19:29. Gen. 45:7. Exo.  
8:22. Exo. 9:26. 2 Kin. 22:20. Job  
5:19-23. Ps. 27:5. Ps. 33:19. Ps.  
37:19. Ps. 91:5-7. Isa. 26:20. Isa.  
57:1. Eze. 9:4-6. Zep. 2:3. Rev.  
7:3. Rev. 9:4.

Pray for those who suffer from ||  
Exo. 32:11-13. Num. 11:2. Num.  
12:13. Num. 21:7. Deu. 9:19, 20.  
Dan. 9:3.

Sympathize with those under || Ps.  
137:5. Jer. 9:1. Jer. 13:17. Lam.  
2:11. Lam. 3:48-51.

Acknowledge the justice of || 2 Sam.  
24:17. 1 Chr. 21:17. 2 Chr. 12:6.  
Ezr. 9:13. Neh. 9:33. Isa. 59:12.  
Jer. 14:7. Lam. 1:18. Dan. 9:14.

EXAMPLES OF || ON NATIONS. *An-*  
*cient world*. Gen. 7:17-23. 2 Pet. 2:5.  
*Sodom and Gomorrah*. Gen. 19:24, 25.

2 Pet. 2:6. *Egyptians*. Exo. 9:14. Exo. chapters 7, 8, 9, 10, & 11. Deu. 11:2-4. *Animals gods of Egypt*. Exo. 12:12. Num. 33:4. *Israelites*. Num. 11:33. Num. 14:35, 45. Num. 16:46-50. Num. 21:6. Num. 25:3-9. Jos. 7:3-5. 2 Sam. 24:15, 16. 1 Chr. 21:14, 15. *Amorites*. Jos. 10:5-14. *Hittites, Jebusites, &c.* Jos. 11:6-20. *People of Ashdod*. 1 Sam. 5:6. *People of Gath and Ekron*. 1 Sam. 5:9-12. *Men of Beth-shemesh*. 1 Sam. 6:19. *Amalek*. 1 Sam. 15:3. *Kingdom of Solomon*. 1 Kin. 11:11-13. *Assyrians*. 2 Kin. 17:26. *Assyrian army*. 2 Kin. 19:35. 2 Chr. 32:21. Isa. 37:36. *Jerusalem*. 2 Kin. 21:11-15. Jer. chapters 39, 52.

EXAMPLES OF || ON INDIVIDUALS AND FAMILIES. *Cain*. Gen. 4:11, 12. *Canaan*. Gen. 9:25. *Pharaoh and his house*. Gen. 12:17. *House of Abimelech*. Gen. 20:17, 18. *Korah, &c.* Num. 16:31-33. Deu. 11:1. *Eli's family*. 1 Sam. 2:31-34. *Hophni and Phinehas*. 1 Sam. 2:34. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25:38. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 28:18, 19. *Joab and family*. 2 Sam. 3:29. *Uzzah*. 2 Sam. 6:7. *Jero-boam*. 1 Kin. 13:4. *Jero-boam and family*. 1 Kin. 14:10, 11. 1 Kin. 15:29. *Baasha and family*. 1 Kin. 16:3, 4, 11-13. *Ahab and family*. 1 Kin. 21:19-22. *Gehazi and family*. 2 Kin. 5:27. *Jezebel*. 2 Kin. 9:35-37. *Jehoram*. 2 Chr. 21:13-15. *Joash*. 2 Chr. 24:24. *Uzziah*. 2 Chr. 26:19-21. *Nebu-chadnezzar*. Dan. 4:31-33. *Belshaz-zar*. Dan. 5:24-30. *Zacharias*. Luk. 1:20-22. *Ananias and Sapphira*. Act. 5:1-10. *Herod*. Act. 12:23. *Ely-mas*. Act. 13:11.

EXAMPLES OF SAINTS PRESERVED DURING || *Noah and family*. Gen. 7:1, 23. Heb. 11:7. 1 Pet. 3:20. 2 Pet. 2:5. *Lot*. Gen. 19:15-17. 2 Pet. 2:7. *Joseph and family*. Gen. 45:5-7. Act. 7:11-14. *Israelites*. Exo. 9:6, 26. Exo. 11:7. Exo. 12:23. *Eli-jah and the widow of Zarephath*. 1 Kin. 17:9-16. Luk. 4:25, 26. *Elisha and*

*the prophets*. 2 Kin. 4:38-41. *Shu-nammite*. 2 Kin. 8:1, 2.

## JUSTICE.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE. INJUSTICE.

|| commanded. Deu. 16:18-20. Isa. 1:17. Isa. 56:1. Jer. 22:3. Mat. 7:12. Luk. 3:13, 14. Luk. 6:31. Jno. 7:24.

Christ shall reign and judge with || Ps. 98:9. Isa. 11:4. Isa. 16:5. Isa. 32:1. Jer. 23:5. See *Christ, the King*.

|| is, doing to men even so as ye would that men should do unto you. Mat. 7:12. Luk. 6:31.

|| SHOULD BE DONE

In judging. Lev. 19:15. Deu. 1:17. Deu. 16:18. Pro. 24:23. Jer. 7:5. Jer. 21:12. Jer. 22:3. Jno. 7:24.

In buying and selling. Lev. 19:35, 36. Lev. 25:14-17, 37. Deu. 25:15. Pro. 11:1. Pro. 16:11. Eze. 45:10.

To the poor. Exo. 23:6-8. Ps. 82:3. Pro. 29:14. Pro. 31:9.

To the widows and orphans. Deu. 24:17. Ps. 82:3. Isa. 1:17. Jer. 22:3.

To strangers. Lev. 24:22. Deu. 24:17.

To servants. Lev. 19:13. Deu. 24:14, 15. Col. 4:1.

In owing no man any thing. 2 Kin. 4:7. Rom. 13:8.

To all. Rom. 13:7.

|| especially required in princes. Pro. 16:13. Eze. 45:9.

Gifts pervert || Exo. 23:8. Deu. 16:19.

God

Requires || Mic. 6:8.

Loves || Ps. 11:7. Pro. 11:1. Pro. 21:3. See *Justice of God*.

Gives wisdom to execute || 1 Kin. 3:11, 12. Pro. 2:6-9. Pro. 16:11.

Doing || is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice. Pro. 21:3.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Always do || Ps. 119:121. Eze. 18: 8, 9.

Take pleasure in doing || Pro. 21:15.

Pray to receive wisdom to execute || 1 Kin. 3:9.

Think on the things according to || Phi. 4:8.

Receive instruction in || Pro. 1:3.

Teach others to act with || Gen. 18:19.

|| brings prosperity. Jer. 22:15.

Blessings promised to || Ps. 15:1, 2. Pro. 21:21. Isa. 33:15, 16. Jer. 7: 5-7. Eze. 18:5-9.

## THE WICKED

Pervert || Isa. 1:23. Jer. 5:28. Amo. 5:7, 12. Mic. 3:9.

Call not for || Isa. 59:4.

Neglect || Jer. 5:28. Mat. 23:23. Luk. 11:42.

Abolish || Isa. 59:14. Hab. 1:4.

Abhor || Pro. 21:15. Mic. 3:9. Act. 13:10.

Scorn and oppress those who do || Job 12:4. Amo. 5:12.

EXAMPLES. *Samuel*. 1 Sam. 12: 3, 4. *David*. 2 Sam. 8:15. 1 Chr. 18: 14. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 3:16-27. *Job*. Job 29:14. *Josiah*. Jer. 22:15. *Joseph of Arimathea*. Luk. 23:50. *Apostles*. 2 Cor. 7:2. 1 The. 2:10.

## JUSTICE (THE) OF GOD.

## See JUDGMENT.

|| is one of His perfections. Exo. 34:7. Num. 14:18. Deu. 32:4. Ps. 7:9. Ps. 11:7. Ps. 89:14. Ps. 97:2. Isa. 45:21. Zep. 3:5.

## || IS DECLARED TO BE

Equitable. Jer. 32:19. 1 Pet. 1:17.

Without respect of persons. Deu. 10: 17. 2 Chr. 19:7. Rom. 2:11. Col. 3:25. 1 Pet. 1:17.

Incorruptible. Deu. 10:17. 2 Chr. 19:7.

Unfailing. Exo. 34:7. Zep. 3:5.

Undeviating. Gen. 18:25. Job 8:3. Job 34:12.

The habitation of His throne. Ps. 89: 14. Ps. 97:2.

Plenteous. Job 37:23.

Incomparable. Job 4:17.

## || EXHIBITED IN

Redemption. Rom. 3:24, 25.

Forgiving sins. Rom. 3:25. 1 Jno. 1:9.

His government. Ps. 9:4. Ps. 45:6. Ps. 89:14. Jer. 9:24.

His judgments. Gen. 18:25. Neh. 9: 33. Ps. 19:9. Ps. 119:75. Jer. 11:20. Rev. 19:2.

All His works. Ps. 111:7. Dan. 9:14.

All His ways. Ps. 145:17. Rev. 15:3.

The punishment of the wicked. 1 Kin. 8:32. 2 Chr. 6:23. Ps. 129:4. Rom. 3:5-8. Rom. 13:4. 2 The. 1:6.

The final judgment. Job 34:10-12. Ps. 9:8. Ps. 96:13. Ps. 98:9. Act. 17:31. Rom. 2:5.

Acknowledge || Neh. 9:33. Ps. 51:4. & Rom. 3:4. Ps. 119:75. Jer. 12:1. Lam. 1:18. Dan. 9:14.

Magnify || Ps. 96:13. Ps. 98th. Ps. 99:4.

The wicked deny || Ps. 50:21. Eze. 18:25, 29. Eze. 33:17, 20. Mal. 2:17.

## JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD.

## See IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS. FORGIVENESS OF SINS. FAITH. ATONEMENT.

|| promised in Christ. Isa. 45:25. Isa. 53:11.

It is God who gives || Isa. 50:8. Rom. 3:26. Rom. 8:33.

|| comes from the grace of God. Rom. 3:24. Rom. 4:16. Rom. 5:17-21. Eph. 1:6, 7. Eph. 2:4-8. Tit. 3:4-7.

|| granted through the blood of Christ. Rom. 5:9.

|| given in the name of Christ. 1 Cor. 6:11.

|| is not obtained by works. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 20. Rom. 8 : 3. Eph. 2 : 8, 9. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 11. See *Self-righteousness*.

|| is not obtained by faith and works united. Act. 15 : 5-29. Rom. 3 : 28. Rom. 11 : 6. Gal. 2 : 14-16, 21. Gal. 5 : 4.

|| is obtained by faith alone. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 26, 28, 30. Rom. 4 : 5. Rom. 5 : 1. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 24.

| results from the imputation of Christ's righteousness. Isa. 61 : 10. Jer. 23 : 6. Jer. 33 : 16. Rom. 3 : 22. Rom. 5 : 18. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. See *Imputed righteousness*.

#### || UNDER THE MOSAIC DISPENSATION

Required perfect obedience to the law. Deu. 6 : 25. Lev. 18 : 5. Eze. 20 : 11. Rom. 2 : 13. Rom. 10 : 5. Jas. 2 : 10.

Man could not attain to || Job 9 : 2, 3, 20. Job 25 : 4. Ps. 130 : 3. Ps. 143 : 2. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 20. Rom. 9 : 31, 32. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 11.

|| delivers from condemnation. Isa. 50 : 8, 9. Isa. 54 : 17. Rom. 5 : 9. Rom. 8 : 1, 33, 34.

|| imparts the forgiveness of sins. Rom. 3 : 24, 25. Rom. 4 : 6, 7. Eph. 1 : 6, 7.

|| gives a right to a heavenly inheritance. Tit. 3 : 7.

|| insures eternal glory. Rom. 8 : 30.

Blessed is the man who has obtained || Ps. 32 : 1, 2. & Rom. 4 : 6-8.

|| is united to sanctification. Act. 26 : 18. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

Resurrection of Christ is an assurance of our || Rom. 4 : 25. 1 Cor. 15 : 17.

#### || BY FAITH

Revealed under the ancient covenant.

Hab. 2 : 4. & Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38.

Excludes man's boasting. Rom. 3 : 27. Rom. 4 : 2. Eph. 2 : 9. 1 Cor. 1 : 29, 31.

Does not make void the law. Rom. 3 : 30, 31. 1 Cor. 9 : 21.

The law brings the sinner unto Christ to obtain || Gal. 3 : 24.

Saints expect by faith || Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 5 : 5. Phi. 3 : 9.

Whoever will be justified by the law, is fallen from grace. Gal. 2 : 21. Gal. 5 : 4.

The wicked shall not obtain || Exo. 23 : 7.

TYPE OF || *Joshua*. Zec. 3 : 3-5.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Publican*. Luk. 18 : 14.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 15 : 6. Rom. 4 : 3. Gal. 3 : 6. Jas. 2 : 23. *Paul*. Phi. 3 : 8, 9.

---

## KINGDOM OF GOD AND OF HEAVEN.

---

See CHRIST THE KING. ETERNAL FELICITY.

---

#### || SIGNIFIES

The sovereign dominion of God over all things. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Ps. 22 : 28. Ps. 103 : 19. Ps. 145 : 13. Dan. 4 : 3.

The gospel dispensation or spiritual reign of the Messiah. Mat. 3 : 2. Mat. 4 : 17. Mat. 6 : 33. Mat. 10 : 7. Mat. 12 : 28. Mar. 1 : 14. Mar. 15 : 43. Luk. 8 : 1. Luk. 11 : 20. Luk. 16 : 16. Luk. 19 : 11. Luk. 23 : 51. Act. 20 : 25. Act. 28 : 23.

The reign of the grace of God in the world and in the souls of saints. Mat. 6 : 10. Mat. 13 : 31. Mar. 9 : 1. Luk. 9 : 27. Luk. 17 : 20, 21. Rom. 14 : 17. 1 Cor. 4 : 20.

The visible church on earth,—all those belonging to || Mat. 5 : 19, 20. Mat. 13 : 24-30, 38, 47-49.

Heaven, or eternal happiness. Mat. 5 : 10, 20. Mat. 7 : 21. Mat. 8 : 11. Mat. 25 : 34. Mat. 26 : 29. Luk. 13 : 29. Luk. 22 : 16, 30. Jno. 3 : 3, 5. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 50. Gal. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 5. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

|| is eternal. Ps. 145 : 13. Dan. 2 : 44. Dan. 4 : 3. Dan. 7 : 18, 27.

|| is not meat and drink, but righteousness, peace, and joy, &c. Rom. 14 : 17.

|| is not in word, but in power. 1 Cor. 4 : 20.

|| is within you. Luk. 17 : 21.

NO MAN CAN ENTER INTO || EXCEPT

He be born again. Jno. 3 : 3.

He be born of water and of the Spirit. Jno. 3 : 5.

He be converted, and become as a little child. Mat. 18 : 3. Mar. 10 : 15. Luk. 18 : 17.

He be like a little child. Mat. 19 : 14. Mar. 10 : 14. Luk. 18 : 16.

Except your righteousness shall exceed that of the Scribes and Pharisees, ye shall not enter into || Mat. 5 : 20.

|| IS PROMISED TO

The poor in spirit. Mat. 5 : 3.

Those who love God. Jas. 2 : 5.

Those who do the will of God. Mat. 7 : 21.

The poor. Luk. 6 : 20. Jas. 2 : 5.

Those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake. Mat. 5 : 10.

We must through much tribulation enter into || Act. 14 : 22. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. 2 The. 1 : 5.

Complete self-denial is necessary to enter into || Mar. 9 : 47. Luk. 18 : 29.

|| suffers violence ; the violent take it by force. Mat. 11 : 12. Luk. 16 : 16.

No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for || Luk. 9 : 62.

Blessed is he that shall eat bread in || Luk. 14 : 15.

THE ENTRANCE INTO || IS REFUSED TO

Mere professors. Mat. 7 : 21.

The unrighteous. 1 Cor. 6 : 9.

The sinners and the wicked. 1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. Gal. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 5.

Flesh and blood cannot inherit || 1 Cor. 15 : 50.

Woe unto you who shut up || against men, and suffer them not to go in. Mat. 23 : 13.

How hardly shall they that have riches enter into || Mat. 19 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 23-25. Luk. 18 : 24, 25.

The publicans and the harlots go into || before you. Mat. 21 : 31.

Who is the greatest in || ? Mat. 18 : 1-4. Luk. 9 : 46-48.

He that is the least in || is greater than John the Baptist. Mat. 11 : 11. Luk. 7 : 28.

God has called saints unto || 1 The. 2 : 12.

#### SAINTS

Are delivered from the power of darkness and translated into || Col. 1 : 13.

Shall receive and possess || Dan. 7 : 18. Mat. 25 : 34. Luk. 12 : 32. Luk. 13 : 28. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

Shall shine as the sun in || Dan. 12 : 3. Mat. 13 : 43.

Shall be with Christ in || Mat. 26 : 29. Mar. 14 : 25. Luk. 22 : 30. Luk. 23 : 42, 43.

From the east and west shall sit down with Abraham, Isaac, &c., in || Mat. 8 : 11. Luk. 13 : 29.

Repent ye ; for || is at hand. Mat. 3 : 2. Mat. 4 : 17. Mat. 10 : 7. Mar. 1 : 15. Luk. 10 : 9, 11.

Seek ye first || and His righteousness, and all things shall, &c. Mat. 6 : 33. Luk. 12 : 31. Jno. 6 : 27.

Make your calling and election sure ; for so an entrance into || shall be ministered unto you. 2 Pet. 1 : 10, 11.

Let us have grace, receiving ||, which cannot be moved. Heb. 12 : 28.

Jesus Christ was preaching the gospel of || Mat. 4 : 23. Mar. 1 : 14. Luk. 4 : 43. Luk. 8 : 1. Luk. 11 : 20. Act. 1 : 3.

The mysteries of || revealed to the apostles. Mat. 13 : 11. Mar. 4 : 11. Luk. 8 : 10.

|| declared and preached by the apostles. Mat. 10 : 7. Luk. 9 : 2, 60. Act. 8 : 12. Act. 19 : 8. Act. 20 : 25. Act. 28 : 23, 31.



|| taken from the Jews and given to the Gentiles. Mat. 21 : 43. & Act. 13 : 46.

|| cometh not with observation. Luk. 17 : 20.

Pray for the coming of || Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2.

#### || IS LIKE

A field sown with good seed and tares. Mat. 13 : 24-30, 36-43.

A grain of mustard-seed. Mat. 13 : 31, 32. Mar. 4 : 30-32. Luk. 13 : 18, 19.

Leaven. Mat. 13 : 33. Luk. 13 : 20, 21.

A hidden treasure. Mat. 13 : 44.

A pearl of great price. Mat. 13 : 45, 46.

A net cast into the sea. Mat. 13 : 47-50.

A king taking account of his servants. Mat. 18 : 23-35.

A king making a marriage for his son. Mat. 22 : 2-14.

An householder hiring labourers. Mat. 20 : 1-16.

Ten virgins. Mat. 25 : 1-13.

A man delivering his goods unto his servants. Mat. 25 : 14-30.

Wheat growing in a field. Mar. 4 : 26-29.

Stirs up the spirits of || to favour His people. Ezr. 1 : 2-4. Ezr. 6 : 1-12. Neh. 2 : 4-8. Isa. 60 : 10.

Punishes and destroys wicked || Deu. 3 : 21. Deu. 7 : 24. Isa. 24 : 21. Jer. 34 : 21. Jer. 46 : 25. Jer. 49 : 38. Hos. 10 : 15. Amo. 1 : 15.

Is terrible to || Ps. 76 : 12.

Chastises || who oppress His people. 1 Chr. 16 : 21. Ps. 105 : 14. Ps. 136 : 17.

Inflicts His judgments on || enemies of Christ. Ps. 2 : 2, 5, 9.

Christ is the Prince of || Rev. 1 : 5.

Christ is the King of || 1 Tim. 6 : 15. Rev. 17 : 14. Rev. 19 : 16.

|| have been created by Christ. Col. 1 : 16.

|| reign and rule by the will of Christ. Pro. 8 : 15, 16.

|| are the ministers of God. Rom. 13 : 4, 7.

All || shall fall before Christ and worship Him. Ps. 72 : 11. Isa. 49 : 7.

Christ shall strike through || in the day of His wrath. Ps. 110 : 5.

|| shall be struck with terror at the advent of Christ. Rev. 6 : 15.

The gospel should be preached to || Ps. 119 : 46. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 26 : 27, 28.

#### || SHOULD

Fear God. Deu. 17 : 19. Ps. 2 : 11.

Serve God and Christ. Ps. 2 : 10-12.

Keep the law of God. Deu. 17 : 19. 1 Kin. 2 : 3.

Rule in the fear of God. 2 Sam. 23 : 3. Rule with righteousness. Pro. 16 : 12.

Pro. 31 : 5.

Defend the poor and oppressed. Pro. 29 : 14. Pro. 31 : 9.

Search out all matters. Pro. 25 : 2.

Study the scriptures. Deu. 17 : 19.

Keep from impurity. Pro. 31 : 3.

Keep from intemperance. Pro. 31 : 4, 5.

Avoid lying. Pro. 17 : 7.

Hearken not to lies. Pro. 29 : 12.

|| lengthen their days by hating covetousness. Pro. 28 : 16.

|| establish their throne by righteous-

## KINGS.

*See* MAGISTRATES.

#### GOD

Is the Lord of || Dan. 2 : 47.

Chooses || Deu. 17 : 15. 1 Chr. 28 : 4, 5.

Ordains || Rom. 13 : 1, 4.

Anoints || 1 Sam. 16 : 12. 2 Sam. 12 : 7.

Sets up and establishes || 1 Sam. 12 : 13. 2 Sam. 5 : 12. 1 Kin. 14 : 7.

1 Kin. 16 : 2. 2 Chr. 2 : 11. Ps. 75 : 6, 7. Dan. 2 : 21. Act. 13 : 22.

Removes || 1 Sam. 15 : 23, 26. 1 Kin. 11 : 11. Job 12 : 18. Job 34 : 24.

Isa. 40 : 23. Dan. 2 : 21. Luk. 1 : 52.

Turns the hearts of || Pro. 21 : 1.

ness. Pro. 16 : 12. Pro. 25 : 5. Pro. 29 : 14.

Good ||

Judge faithfully the poor. Pro. 29 : 14.  
Speak according to justice. Pro. 16 : 10.

Love the righteous lips and pure hearts. Pro. 16 : 13. Pro. 22 : 11.

Favour wise servants. Pro. 14 : 35.

Honour the diligent. Pro. 22 : 29.

Hate wickedness. Pro. 16 : 12.

Punish the wicked. Pro. 20 : 26.

|| have power to command. Ecc. 8 : 4.

The multitude of people is the honour of || Pro. 14 : 28.

|| without understanding are oppressors. Pro. 28 : 16.

|| are not saved by their armies. Pro. 33 : 16.

The wicked should be removed from before || Pro. 25 : 5.

The servants of wicked || are wicked. Pro. 29 : 12.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Fear God and || Pro. 24 : 21. & 1 Pet. 2 : 17.

Be subject to || Rom. 13 : 1, 5. Tit. 3 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 13.

Pay tribute due to || Mat. 22 : 21. Rom. 13 : 6, 7.

Reverence || 1 Sam. 24 : 8. 1 Kin. 1 : 23, 31.

Honour || Rom. 13 : 7. 1 Pet. 2 : 17.

Not curse, nor speak evil of || Exo. 22 : 28. Ecc. 10 : 20. Act. 23 : 5.

Pray for || Ezr. 6 : 10. 1 Tim. 2 : 1, 2.

Whosoever resisteth || resisteth the ordinance of God. Rom. 13 : 2.

Guilt of stretching out the hand against || 1 Sam. 26 : 9. 2 Sam. 1 : 14.

|| are a terror to the wicked only. Rom. 13 : 3, 4.

Punishment for resisting the authority of || Rom. 13 : 2, 4.

The wicked despise and speak evil of || 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jud. v. 8.

#### EXAMPLES OF GOOD || *David*.

2 Sam. 8 : 15. 1 Kin. 3 : 14. 1 Kin. 11 : 38. 1 Kin. 14 : 8. Act. 13 : 22. *Asa*.

1 Kin. 15 : 11-13. 2 Chr. 14 : 2. *Jehoshaphat*. 1 Kin. 22 : 43. 2 Chr. 17 : 3-6. *Azariah*. 2 Kin. 15 : 3. *Jotham*. 2 Kin. 15 : 34. 2 Chr. 27 : 2. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 18 : 1-3. 2 Chr. 29 : 2. *Josiah*. 2 Kin. 22 : 1, 2. 2 Kin. 23 : 25. 2 Chr. 34 : 2.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED || *Rehoboam*. 1 Kin. 12 : 1, 14. 2 Chr. 10 : 14. *Jeroboam*. 1 Kin. 12 : 28. 1 Kin. 14 : 9-11. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. *Abijam*, or *Abijah*. 1 Kin. 15 : 3. 2 Chr. 13 : 2. *Nadab*. 1 Kin. 15 : 26. *Baasha*. 1 Kin. 15 : 34. 1 Kin. 16 : 13. 2 Chr. 16 : 1. *Elah*. 1 Kin. 16 : 9, 13. *Zimri*. 1 Kin. 16 : 16-19. *Omri*. 1 Kin. 16 : 25, 26. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 16 : 30-33. 1 Kin. 21 : 25. *Jehoram*, or *Joram*, son of *Ahab*. 2 Kin. 3 : 2. *Jehoram*, son of *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Kin. 8 : 18. 2 Chr. 21 : 6. *Jehu*. 2 Kin. 10 : 31. *Ahaziah*, son of *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 22 : 51-53. *Ahaziah*, son of *Jehoram*. 2 Kin. 8 : 27. 2 Chr. 22 : 2-4. *Jehoahaz*. 2 Kin. 13 : 2. *Joash*, son of *Jehoahaz*. 2 Kin. 13 : 11. *Jeroboam*, son of *Joash*. 2 Kin. 14 : 23, 24. *Zechariah*. 2 Kin. 15 : 9. *Menahem*. 2 Kin. 15 : 18. *Pekahiah*. 2 Kin. 15 : 24. *Pekah*. 2 Kin. 15 : 28. *Ahaz*. 2 Kin. 16 : 2-4. 2 Chr. 28 : 1-4, 22-24. *Manasseh*. 2 Kin. 21 : 2, 11-16. 2 Chr. 33 : 2-7. *Amon*. 2 Kin. 21 : 19-22. *Jehoahaz*. 2 Kin. 23 : 32. *Jehoiakim*. 2 Kin. 23 : 37. 2 Chr. 36 : 5. Jer. 22 : 17-19. *Jehoiachin*. 2 Kin. 24 : 9. 2 Chr. 36 : 9. *Zedekiah*. 2 Kin. 24 : 19. 2 Chr. 36 : 11-13. *Kings of Judah and Israel*. Jer. 19 : 3-9. Eze. 22 : 6. Eze. 21 : 30-32. Mic. 3 : 9-12. *Nebuchadnezzar*. Dan. 4 : 30-33. *Belshazzar*. Dan. 5 : 22-30.

EXAMPLES OF || WHO DEPARTED FROM GOD. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 3 : 1. & 1 Kin. 11 : 4, 9. Neh. 13 : 26. *Jehoash*, or *Joash*, son of *Ahaziah*. 2 Kin. 12 : 2. & 2 Chr. 24 : 2, 17-22. *Amaziah*. 2 Kin. 14 : 3. & 2 Chr. 25 : 2, 14. *Uzziah*. 2 Chr. 26 : 4, 5, 16.

## LABOUR OR INDUSTRY.

See IDLENESS OR SLOTH.

|| commanded. Ecc. 9:10. Eph. 4:28. 1 The. 4:11. 2 The. 3:11, 12.

|| required of man before the fall. Gen. 2:15.

|| required of man after the fall. Gen. 3:19, 23. Gen. 5:29.

|| should leave on the sabbath. Exo. 20:10. Lev. 23:3. Deu. 5:14. Jer. 17:22. See *Sabbath*.

|| IS NECESSARY TO SUPPLY

Our own wants. Pro. 27:23, 27. Act. 20:34. 1 The. 2:9. 1 The. 4:11, 12. 2 The. 3:8.

The wants of others. Act. 20:34, 35. Eph. 4:28.

|| LEADS TO

Abundance and increase. Pro. 13:4, 11. Pro. 21:5. Pro. 28:19.

Comfort. Pro. 31:21. Ecc. 5:12.

Family enjoyments. Pro. 31:28, 29.

Honours. Pro. 12:24. Pro. 22:29. Pro. 31:23, 31.

|| of him who fears God shall prosper. Ps. 128:2.

Enjoying the good of || is a gift of God. Ecc. 2:24. Ecc. 5:18, 19.

God blesses || of saints. Deu. 14:29. Deu. 15:10. Deu. 28:1-6, 12. Job 1:10. Ps. 90:17.

Labour not to be rich. Pro. 23:4.

Labour not for the meat which perishes. Jno. 6:27.

The labourer is worthy of his hire. Mat. 10:10. Luk. 10:7. 1 Tim. 5:18. & Deu. 24:15.

The labourer must be partaker of the fruits. 2 Tim. 2:6.

A pious wife should be a pattern of || Pro. 31:13-27.

The slothful refuses to do || Pro. 20:4. Pro. 21:25. Pro. 24:30, 31. See *Idleness*.

If any would not work, neither should he eat. 2 The. 3:10.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Ant.* Pro. 6:6-8. *Virtuous wife*. Pro. 31:10-31.

EXAMPLES. *Noah*. Gen. 9:20. *Rachel*. Gen. 29:9. *Jacob*. Gen. 31:6. *Daughters of Jethro*. Exo. 2:16. *Ruth*. Ruth 2:2, 3. *David*. 1 Sam. 16:11. *Jeroboam*. 1 Kin. 11:28. *Elders of the Jews*. Ezr. 6:14. Neh. 4:6. *Dorcas*. Act. 9:39. *Paul*. Act. 18:3. Act. 20:34, 35. 1 Cor. 4:12. 2 Cor. 11:9. 2 Cor. 12:14. 1 The. 2:9. 2 The. 3:8.

## LAW (THE) OF GOD.

See TEN COMMANDMENTS. OBEDIENCE and DISOBEDIENCE. WORD OF GOD.

|| GIVEN

To Adam. Gen. 2:16, 17. Rom. 5:12-14.

To Noah. Gen. 9:4-6.

To the Israelites. Exo. 20:1-17. Deu. 11:1. 2 Kin. 17:34. 2 Chr. 33:8. Neh. 9:13. Ps. 78:5. Mal. 4:4.

To the Gentiles in their conscience. Rom. 2:14, 15.

By the ministration of Moses. Exo. 31:18. Lev. 10:11. Deu. 4:5, 8. Deu. 5:1-22. Deu. 6:1. Deu. 9:10. Deu. 10:13. Deu. 27:8. Deu. 33:4. Jos. 1:7. Jos. 22:5. 2 Kin. 21:8. 2 Chr. 33:8. Neh. 9:14. Mal. 4:4. Jno. 1:17. Jno. 7:19.

By the ministration of angels. Act. 7:53. Gal. 3:19. Heb. 2:2.

|| is absolute and everlasting. Mat. 5:18. & Ps. 111:7, 8.

|| DESCRIBED AS

Spiritual. Rom. 7:14. & Mat. 5:28. & 1 Jno. 3:15.

Holy, righteous, and good. Deu. 4:8. Neh. 9:13. Ps. 119:172. Rom. 7:12, 16. 1 Tim. 1:8.

True. Neh. 9:13. Ps. 111:7. Ps. 119:142, 151.

Perfect. Ps. 19:7.

Pure. Ps. 19:8.

Exceeding broad. Ps. 119:96.

Not grievous. 1 Jno. 5:3.

|| commands love to God. Deu. 6:5. Deu. 10:12. Mat. 22:37, 38. Mar. 12:30. Luk. 10:27. See *Love to God*.

|| commands love to man. Lev. 19 : 18. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 31. Luk. 10 : 27. Rom. 13 : 9. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8. Mat. 7 : 12. & Luk. 6 : 31. See *Love to Man*.

Loving God and man is the sum of || Mat. 22 : 37-40. Mar. 12 : 30, 31.

Love is the end and fulfilling of || Rom. 13 : 8, 10. Gal. 5 : 14. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. Jas. 2 : 8.

He that loveth hath fulfilled || Rom. 13 : 8.

|| requires obedience from the heart. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Lev. 19 : 17. Mat. 5 : 28. Mat. 12 : 35-37. Mat. 22 : 37. 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

|| requires a complete and perfect obedience. Deu. 6 : 24. Deu. 11 : 1. Deu. 12 : 32. Deu. 17 : 11, 19. Deu. 29 : 29. Deu. 31 : 12. Jos. 1 : 7. 2 Chr. 33 : 8. Ps. 119 : 4. Mat. 5 : 19.

One jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from || till all be fulfilled. Mat. 5 : 18. Luk. 16 : 17.

Hearing || avails nothing, but observing || Jno. 13 : 17. Rom. 2 : 13. Jas. 1 : 22-25.

|| curses the transgressor. Deu. 27 : 15-26. Deu. 28 : 15-20. Jer. 11 : 3. Gal. 3 : 10.

|| curses for a single transgression. Gal. 3 : 10. Jas. 2 : 10.

The transgressor of || was condemned to death under the Mosaic dispensation. Lev. 20 : 9, 10. Lev. 24 : 11-17. Num. 15 : 32-36. Heb. 10 : 28.

Those who transgress || shall be eternally punished. Mat. 13 : 40-42. Mat. 25 : 41-46. Luk. 13 : 27, 28. Rom. 2 : 8, 9. Heb. 10 : 26-31. 2 The. 1 : 7-9. Rev. 21 : 8. See *Eternal Death*.

Exhortations to keep all || Lev. 18 : 4, 5. Num. 15 : 39, 40. Deu. 4 : 1, 6. Deu. 6 : 3, 7. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu. 27 : 10. Deu. 32 : 46. Jos. 1 : 7, 8. Jos. 22 : 5. Pro. 7 : 1-3. Ecc. 12 : 13. Mat. 19 : 17.

Bodily death is the consequence of the transgression of || by Adam. Gen. 2 : 17. Gen. 3 : 17-19. Rom. 5 : 12, 17.

Sin is the transgression of || Rom. 5 : 13. Jas. 2 : 9. 1 Jno. 3 : 4.

Man, by nature, cannot obey perfectly || Job 14 : 4. Job 15 : 14. Ps. 51 : 5. Pro. 20 : 9. Jer. 13 : 23. Rom. 7 : 23. Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 3 : 2. 1 Jno. 1 : 8, 10.

All men have transgressed || 1 Kin. 8 : 46. 2 Chr. 6 : 36. Ps. 14 : 3. Ps. 53 : 3. Pro. 20 : 9. Ecc. 7 : 20. Rom. 3 : 10, 19, 23. Rom. 5 : 12.

Man cannot be justified by the works of || Job 9 : 2, 3, 20. Job 25 : 4. Ps. 130 : 3. Ps. 143 : 2. Eze. 33 : 12. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 11. See *Justification*.

|| gives the knowledge of sin. Rom. 3 : 19, 20. Rom. 4 : 15. Rom. 5 : 13. Rom. 7 : 7, 13.

Christ is the end of || Rom. 10 : 4. Col. 2 : 17.

|| designed to lead us to Christ. Gal. 3 : 24.

|| was proclaimed on Sinai amidst thunders and lightnings. Exo. 19 : 11-25. Exo. 20 : 1-19. Deu. 5 : 22-25. Deu. 33 : 2. Heb. 12 : 18-21.

From its proclamation a Mediator was found necessary. Exo. 20 : 18, 19. Deu. 5 : 26-28. Deu. 18 : 15-19.

#### CHRIST

Came to fulfil, not to destroy, || Mat. 5 : 17.

Has sanctioned and summed up || Mat. 22 : 37-40. Mar. 12 : 29-31.

Has explained the spiritual sense of || Mat. 5 : 28. Mat. 7 : 12. Luk. 6 : 31.

Has fulfilled all || Ps. 40 : 8. Isa. 42 : 21. Mat. 3 : 15. Mat. 5 : 17. Luk. 2 : 21-24, 39. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 15 : 10. Rom. 5 : 19. Gal. 4 : 4. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 10 : 7.

|| is not made void, but established, through faith. Rom. 3 : 31. & 1 Cor. 9 : 21.

#### OBEDIENCE TO || IS

The character of saints. 1 Jno. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. Rev. 12 : 17. Rev. 14 : 12.

An evidence of love to God and Christ. Jno. 14 : 15. Jno. 15 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. v. 6.

The whole duty of man. Ecc. 12 : 13.  
1 Cor. 7 : 19.

God has promised to put and write  
His || in the hearts of saints. Jer. 31 :  
33. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 27. Heb.  
8 : 10. Heb. 10 : 16.

|| is the rule of conduct of saints.  
Rom. 3 : 31. 1 Cor. 9 : 21. Gal. 5 : 13, 14.  
Rev. 12 : 17.

## SAINTS

Are delivered from the bondage of ||  
Rom. 6 : 14. Rom. 7 : 6. Gal. 5 :  
18.

Fulfil || through love to God. Jno.  
14 : 15. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. v. 6.

Love || Ps. 119 : 40, 47, 72, 97, 113,  
127, 159, 163.

Keep || 2 Kin. 23 : 25. Job 23 : 12.  
Ps. 119 : 33, 44, 55, 56, 63, 69, 115,  
166, 168.

Delight in || Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 119 : 16,  
47, 70, 77, 92, 174.

Have || written in their hearts. Ps  
37 : 31. Ps. 40 : 8. Isa. 51 : 7. Jer.  
31 : 33. Heb. 8 : 10.

Prepare their hearts to seek || Ezr.  
7 : 10. Ps. 119 : 112.

Pledge themselves to keep || 2 Chr.  
34 : 31. Neh. 10 : 29. Ps. 119 : 33,  
106.

Pray to be taught in || Ps. 119 : 12,  
18, 26, 33, 64, 68, 73, 124, 135.

Pray that they may keep || 1 Kin. 8 :  
58. 1 Chr. 29 : 19. Ps. 119 : 5, 10,  
34, 35.

Should read || all the days of their  
life. Deu. 17 : 19.

Should teach || to their children.  
Gen. 18 : 19. Deu. 4 : 9. Deu. 6 : 7.  
Deu. 11 : 19. Deu. 32 : 46. Ps.  
78 : 5.

Should talk of || Exo. 13 : 9. Deu.  
6 : 7. Deu. 11 : 19.

Should remember || Mal. 4 : 4.

Lament to see || transgressed. Ps.  
119 : 53, 136, 158.

Are made free from the curse of ||  
Rom. 8 : 1, 2. Gal. 3 : 13.

|| was read every sabbath among the  
Jews. 2 Kin. 23 : 2. Neh. 8 : 8. Act. 13 :  
15. Act. 15 : 21.

Perfect obedience to || would give  
man no merit. Luk. 17 : 10.

|| should be used lawfully. 1 Tim.  
1 : 8.

|| is made for the disobedient, un-  
godly, profane, and sinners. Gal. 3 : 19.  
1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

Nothing to be added to or taken  
from || Deu. 4 : 2. Deu. 12 : 32. Pro.  
30 : 6. Isa. 8 : 20.

## THE WICKED

Omit the weightier matters of || and  
observe the minute. Mat. 23 : 23.

Observe not || 2 Kin. 10 : 31. Neh.  
9 : 34. Jer. 16 : 11. Jer. 32 : 23.  
Jer. 44 : 10.

Transgress || Isa. 24 : 5. Eze. 22 : 26.  
Hos. 8 : 1.

Forget || Hos. 4 : 6.

Forsake || 2 Chr. 12 : 1. Neh. 9 : 26.  
Ps. 119 : 21, 53, 118. Pro. 28 : 4.  
Jer. 9 : 13.

Have || in their mouth, but reject it  
from their heart. Ps. 50 : 16, 17.

Refuse to hear || Pro. 28 : 9. Isa.  
30 : 9. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 6 : 19. Zec.  
7 : 12.

Refuse to obey || Ps. 78 : 10. Ps. 119 :  
158. Jer. 6 : 16.

Reject || Isa. 5 : 24. Jer. 6 : 19. Amo.  
2 : 4. See *Rebellion*.

Blessed is the man who keeps || Ps.  
1 : 1-3. Ps. 112 : 1. Ps. 119 : 1. Pro.  
29 : 18. Rev. 22 : 14.

Blessings promised to him who keeps ||  
Exo. 15 : 26. Exo. 20 : 6. Lev. 25 : 18.  
Lev. 26 : 3, 4. Deu. 10 : 13. Deu. 11 :  
13-15, 27. Deu. 15 : 4, 5. Deu. 28 : 1.  
Deu. 30 : 8-10. Jos. 1 : 8. 1 Kin. 11 : 34.  
Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Ps. 112 : 1.  
Ps. 119 : 165. Pro. 13 : 13. Pro. 29 : 18.  
Ecc. 8 : 5. Isa. 48 : 18. Rev. 22 : 14.

Denunciations against the trans-  
gressors of || Lev. 26 : 14-17. Deu. 11 :  
28. Deu. 28 : 58-68. 1 Kin. 9 : 6, 7.  
2 Chr. 7 : 19, 20. Ps. 89 : 30-32. Pro.  
28 : 9. Jer. 26 : 4-6.

Punishment for transgressing || 1 Kin.  
11 : 11. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 9 : 13-16. Jer.  
32 : 23. Jer. 44 : 23. Eze. 20 : 23, 24.  
Amo. 2 : 4.



## AT THE JUDGMENT

The Heathen shall be judged by || of conscience. Rom. 2 : 12, 14, 15.

The Jews shall be judged by || of Moses. Rom. 2 : 12.

The Christians shall be judged by || of the gospel. Jno. 12 : 48. Rom. 2 : 16. Jas. 2 : 12.

## LIBERALITY.

See HOSPITALITY. RICHES. THE POOR. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| commanded. Deu. 15 : 10-14. Ecc. 11 : 1, 2. Mat. 5 : 42. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 18 : 22. Rom. 12 : 13.

|| enjoined upon the rich. Mat. 19 : 21. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 16 : 9. Luk. 18 : 22. 1 Tim. 6 : 17-19.

|| is acceptable to God. 2 Cor. 9 : 7. Heb. 13 : 16.

God forgets not || Heb. 6 : 10.

Christ has given an example of || 2 Cor. 8 : 9.

|| is a characteristic of saints. Ps. 37 : 21. Ps. 112 : 5, 9. & 2 Cor. 9 : 9. Pro. 31 : 20. Isa. 32 : 8. Eze. 18 : 5, 7.

|| is vain without charity. 1 Cor. 13 : 3.

## || SHOULD BE EXERCISED

For the service of God. Exo. 25 : 2.

Exo. 35 : 5, 21-29. 2 Chr. 24 : 10.

Ezr. 2 : 68. Ezr. 3 : 5. Pro. 3 : 9.

Towards saints. Luk. 16 : 9. Act. 11 : 29. Rom. 12 : 13. Rom. 15 : 26, 27.

1 Cor. 16 : 1. 2 Cor. 8 : 4. 2 Cor. 9 : 1, 12. Gal. 6 : 10.

In supporting ministers. 2 Cor. 11 : 9. Gal. 6 : 6. Phi. 4 : 14-16.

Towards servants. Deu. 15 : 12-14.

Towards the poor. Exo. 23 : 11. Lev. 19 : 10. Lev. 23 : 22. Lev. 25 : 35.

Deu. 15 : 7-11. Isa. 58 : 7. Luk. 3 : 11. Luk. 14 : 14. See *The Poor*.

Towards strangers. Lev. 19 : 10. Lev. 23 : 22. Lev. 25 : 35.

Towards enemies. Pro. 25 : 21. & Rom. 12 : 20. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27.

Towards all men. 2 Cor. 9 : 13. Gal. 6 : 10.

In lending to the needy. Deu. 15 : 7, 8. Ps. 37 : 26. Ps. 112 : 5. Mat. 5 : 42. Luk. 6 : 30, 34, 35.

In giving alms. Mat. 19 : 21. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 11 : 41. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 16 : 9. Luk. 18 : 22.

Heartily. Exo. 25 : 2. Exo. 35 : 21, 29. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. 2 Cor. 8 : 3. 12. 2 Cor. 9 : 7.

With simplicity. Rom. 12 : 8.

Without expecting any thing in return. Luk. 6 : 35. Luk. 14 : 12-14.

Without ostentation. Mat. 6 : 1-4.

Abundantly. Exo. 36 : 5. 2 Chr. 31 : 5. 2 Cor. 8 : 7. 2 Cor. 9 : 11-13.

According to ability. Deu. 16 : 10, 17. Act. 11 : 29. 1 Cor. 16 : 2. 2 Cor. 8 : 10-12.

|| provokes others to || 2 Cor. 9 : 2.

Labour, to be enabled to exercise || Act. 20 : 35. Eph. 4 : 28.

It is more blessed to give than to receive. Luk. 14 : 14. Act. 20 : 35.

## THOSE WHO EXERCISE ||

Shall not lack, but reap bountifully.

Pro. 11 : 24, 25. Pro. 28 : 27. Ecc. 11 : 1, 2. 2 Cor. 9 : 6-8.

Shall be blessed of God. Deu. 15 : 10. Ps. 112 : 9. & 2 Cor. 9 : 9. Pro. 19 : 17. Pro. 22 : 9. Isa. 58 : 7-10. Luk. 6 : 35. Luk. 14 : 14.

Shall be rewarded even for a cup of cold water. Mat. 10 : 42. Mar. 9 : 41.

## THOSE WHO EXERCISE NOT ||

Have no faith. Jas. 2 : 14-17.

Have not the love of God. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.

Shall be in want. Pro. 11 : 24. 2 Cor. 9 : 6.

Shall have many a curse. Pro. 28 : 27.

EXAMPLES. *Princes of Israel*. Num. 7 : 2, 3. *Boaz*. Ruth 2 : 15, 16. *David*. 2 Sam. 9 : 7, 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. *Shobi, Machir, and Barzillai*. 2 Sam. 17 : 27-29. *Araunah*. 2 Sam. 24 : 22. *Shunammite*. 2 Kin. 4 : 8-10. *Jerusalem and Judah*. 2 Chr. 24 : 9-11. *Israelites*. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. 2 Chr. 31 : 5. *Tirshatha*. Neh. 7 : 70. *Jews*. Neh. 7 : 71, 72. *Job*. Job

29:16. *Nebuzar-adan*. Jer. 40:4, 5. *Joanna and Susanna*. Luk. 8:3. *Zaccheus*. Luk. 19:8. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 2:45. Act. 4:34, 35. *Barnabas*. Act. 4:36, 37. *Dorcas*. Act. 9:36, 39. *Cornelius*. Act. 10:2. *Church of Antioch*. Act. 11:29, 30. *Lydia*. Act. 16:15. *Paul*. Act. 20:34. *Churches of Macedonia and Achaia*. Rom. 15:25, 26. *Philippians*. Phi. 4:15, 16.

EXAMPLES OF EXTRAORDINARY ||  
*Israelites*. Exo. 35:21-29. Exo. 36:5.  
*Poor widow*. Mar. 12:42-44. *Churches of Macedonia*. 2 Cor. 8:1-5.

## LIBERTY (CHRISTIAN).

See SPIRITUAL BONDAGE. REDEMPTION.

|| foretold. Isa. 42:7. Isa. 61:1.

|| BESTOWED

By God. Col. 1:13.

By Christ. Jno. 8:36. Act. 26:15-18.  
Gal. 4:3-5. Gal. 5:1.

By the Holy Ghost. Rom. 8:15. 2 Cor. 3:17.

Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is || 2 Cor. 3:17.

|| proclaimed by Christ. Isa. 61:1. Luk. 4:18, 19.

Christ is called *the Deliverer*. Isa. 59:20. Rom. 11:26.

The service of God and of Christ is || Rom. 6:22. 1 Cor. 7:22. 1 Pet. 2:16.

|| IS FREEDOM FROM

The law. Rom. 7:6. Rom. 8:2. Gal. 4:5.

The curse of the law. Rom. 8:2. Gal. 3:13.

The fear of death. Rom. 8:15. Heb. 2:15.

Sin. Jno. 8:34-36. Rom. 6:18, 22.

The world. Gal. 4:3.

Corruption. Rom. 8:21.

The power of darkness. Act. 26:18. Col. 1:13.

Jewish ordinances. Gal. 4:3-5. Col. 2:20.

|| is called the *glorious liberty* of the children of God. Rom. 8:21.

Saints are called to || Gal. 5:13.

SAINTS SHOULD

Stand fast in || Gal. 2:4, 5. Gal. 5:1. Col. 2:8, 20. Jas. 1:25.

Praise God for the gift of || Ps. 116:16-18.

Not abuse || to do evil. Gal. 5:13. 1 Pet. 2:16.

Not offend others by || 1 Cor. 8:9. 1 Cor. 10:29, 32.

The gospel is the law of || Jas. 1:25. Jas. 2:12.

Truth in Christ leads to || Jno. 8:32.

FALSE TEACHERS

Promise || which they have not. 2 Pet. 2:19.

Try to destroy || Gal. 2:4.

The wicked do not enjoy || Jno. 8:34. Rom. 6:16, 20. Eph. 2:2. 2 Tim. 2:26. 2 Pet. 2:19.

TYPE OF || *Children of the free woman*. Gal. 4:22-26, 31.

## LIFE (HUMAN).

See BODILY DEATH.

GOD

Is the author of || Gen. 2:7. Job 10:12. Job 33:4. Act. 17:25, 28. 1 Tim. 6:13.

Is the preserver of || Job 7:20. Ps. 36:6. Ps. 66:9.

Holds in His hand || Deu. 32:39. 1 Sam. 2:6. Job 12:10. Job 14:5. Ps. 104:29. Dan. 5:23.

|| lost by sin. Gen. 2:17. Gen. 3:17-19.

|| DESCRIBED AS

Limited. Job 7:1. Job 14:5. Ps. 90:10.

Short. Job 10:20. Job 14:1. Ps. 39:4. Ps. 89:47.

Uncertain. Jas. 4:13-15.

Vanity. Job 7:16. Ecc. 6:12. Ecc. 7:15. Ecc. 9:9.

Filled with sorrows and trouble. Job  
14 : 1. Ps. 90 : 10. Ecc. 2 : 23.

What is the value of || Job 2 : 4.  
Mat. 6 : 25.

The loving-kindness of God is better  
than || Ps. 63 : 3.

Saints enjoy truly || Ps. 23 : 6. Ps.  
128 : 1-5. 1 Tim. 4 : 8.

#### THE WICKED

Spend their || in wealth and pleasure.

Job 21 : 13. Luk. 16 : 25. Jas. 5 : 5.

Have much trouble and sorrow during  
their || Job 15 : 20. Ecc. 5 : 17.

Have their portion in this || Ps. 17 :  
14. Ps. 49 : 17, 18. Luk. 6 : 24.  
Luk. 16 : 25.

Those who hope but in this || are  
most miserable. 1 Cor. 15 : 19.

#### || SHOULD BE SPENT

In the fear of God. Deu. 6 : 2. 1 Pet.  
1 : 17.

In holiness and righteousness. Luk.  
1 : 75. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.

In living unto the Lord. Rom. 14 : 8.

In peace. Rom. 12 : 18. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.

In doing good. Ecc. 3 : 12.

#### WE SHOULD

Take care of our || Act. 27 : 34.

Respect || of others. Exo. 20 : 13.  
Deu. 5 : 17.

Be ready to lay down our || for Christ's  
sake. Mat. 10 : 39. Luk. 9 : 24.  
Luk. 14 : 26. Jno. 12 : 25. Act. 15 :  
26. Act. 20 : 24.

Expose our || for the brethren. Rom.  
16 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

Fear not those who can only take  
away || Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 4.

Not be anxious about || Mat. 6 : 25.  
Luk. 12 : 22.

Danger of the cares and pleasures of ||  
Luk. 8 : 14. Luk. 21 : 34.

#### BE THANKFUL FOR

The preservation of your || Ps. 103 :  
2, 4. Jon. 2 : 7, 10.

The food to sustain || Gen. 48 : 15.

#### || IS PROLONGED

By the fear of God. Pro. 9 : 10, 11.  
Pro. 10 : 27.

By obedience to God. Deu. 4 : 40.  
Deu. 5 : 33. Deu. 6 : 2. Deu. 11 : 9.  
Deu. 17 : 20. Deu. 30 : 20. Ps.  
128 : 4-6.

By departing from evil and doing  
good. Ps. 34 : 12-14. 1 Pet. 3 :  
10, 11.

By obedience to parents. Exo. 20 :  
12. Deu. 5 : 16. Pro. 4 : 10. Eph.  
6 : 2, 3.

Sometimes in answer to prayer. 2 Kin.  
20 : 2-6. Isa. 38 : 2-5. Jas. 5 : 15.

|| of saints is under the special care of  
God. Job 2 : 6. Ps. 33 : 19. Act. 18 : 10.  
1 Pet. 3 : 13.

|| of the wicked is not protected by  
God. Deu. 28 : 66. Ps. 78 : 50.

|| of the wicked is shortened. Deu. 4 :  
26. 1 Sam. 2 : 32, 33. Job 15 : 20. Job  
22 : 16. Job 36 : 6, 14. Ps. 55 : 23. Pro.  
10 : 27. Ecc. 8 : 13. See *Death of the  
wicked*.

#### || IS COMPARED TO

An eagle hasting to the prey. Job 9 :  
26.

A flower. Job 14 : 2. Ps. 103 : 15.

Grass. Ps. 90 : 5. Ps. 103 : 15. Isa.  
40 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 24.

A hand-breadth. Ps. 39 : 5.

A pilgrimage. Gen. 47 : 9.

A sleep. Ps. 90 : 5.

Smoke. Ps. 102 : 3.

A shadow. 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Job 8 : 9.  
Job 14 : 2. Ps. 102 : 11. Ps. 144 : 4.  
Ecc. 6 : 12. Ecc. 8 : 13.

A shepherd's tent removed. Isa. 38 :  
12.

Swift ships. Job 9 : 26.

A swift post. Job 9 : 25.

A tale told. Ps. 90 : 9.

A vapour. Jas. 4 : 14.

Water spilt on the ground. 2 Sam. 14 :  
14.

A weaver's shuttle. Job 7 : 6.

A weaver's thread. Isa. 38 : 12.

Wind. Job 7 : 7.

The brevity of || should lead us to  
wisdom. Deu. 32 : 29. Ps. 90 : 10-12.

We are strangers and pilgrims in ||  
1 Chr. 29 : 15. Ps. 39 : 12. Ps. 119 : 19.  
Heb. 11 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

|| restored by miracles. 1 Kin. 17 : 17-22. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. Mat. 9 : 18, 25. Luk. 7 : 14, 15. Jno. 11 : 43, 44. Act. 20 : 9-12. See *Miracles of Prophets, of Christ.*

## LIFE (SPIRITUAL).

### See NEW BIRTH. ADOPTION.

God is the author of || Ps. 36 : 9. Ps. 66 : 9. Isa. 38 : 16. Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13.

Christ is the author of || Pro. 8 : 35. Jno. 1 : 4. Jno. 5 : 21, 25. Jno. 6 : 33, 51. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 14 : 6. 1 Jno. 4 : 9. Rom. 6 : 4.

Christ is || Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 14 : 6.

The Holy Ghost is the author of || Eze. 37 : 14. Rom. 8 : 11-13.

The word of God is the instrument for giving || Isa. 55 : 3. Ps. 119 : 50, 93. Pro. 4 : 22. 2 Cor. 3 : 6. 1 Pet. 4 : 6.

The word of God is || Deu. 32 : 47. Jno. 6 : 63, 68. Phi. 2 : 15.

### || IS MAINTAINED BY

Christ. Jno. 6 : 33, 57. 1 Cor. 10 : 3, 4. Gal. 2 : 20.

Faith. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 20 : 31. Gal. 2 : 20.

Word of God. Deu. 8 : 3. Mat. 4 : 4. Luk. 4 : 4.

Prayer. Ps. 69 : 32.

|| originates in new birth. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 18 : 31. Jno. 3 : 3-8. Rom. 6 : 4, 11. Eph. 2 : 5, 10. See *New Birth.*

|| has its infancy. Luk. 10 : 21. 1 Cor. 3 : 1, 2. 1 Jno. 2 : 12.

|| has its youth. 1 Jno. 2 : 13, 14.

|| has its manhood. Eph. 4 : 13. 1 Jno. 2 : 13, 14.

### || IS DESCRIBED AS A LIFE

Unto God. Rom. 6 : 11. Rom. 12 : 1. Gal. 2 : 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.

According to God. Rom. 7 : 4. Eph. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 4 : 6.

Unto Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 15. Gal. 2 : 20. In Jesus Christ. Rom. 6 : 11. Rom.

8 : 2. 2 Cor. 4 : 10. Col. 3 : 4.

Hidden in God with Christ. Col. 3 : 3.

New. Rom. 6 : 4. Rom. 7 : 6.

In the Spirit. Rom. 8 : 2, 6. Gal. 5 : 25.

|| is to be spiritually minded. Rom. 8 : 6.

Wisdom and discretion are || Pro. 3 : 21, 22.

Out of the heart are the issues of || Pro. 4 : 23.

The fear of God tendeth to || Pro. 14 : 27. Pro. 19 : 23.

|| is revived by God. Ps. 85 : 6. Hos. 6 : 2.

|| is evidenced by brotherly love. 1 Jno. 3 : 14.

### SAINTS

Have || Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13.

Praise God for || Ps. 119 : 175.

Strive to grow in || Eph. 4 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.

Pray for an increase of || Ps. 80 : 18. Ps. 119 : 25, 40. Ps. 143 : 11.

The wicked are alienated from || Eph. 4 : 18.

The lovers of pleasure deprived of || 1 Tim. 5 : 6.

Hypocrites have not || Jud. v. 12. Rev. 3 : 1.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Dry bones.* Eze. 37 : 1-10. *Prodigal son.* Luk. 15 : 24, 32.

## LIFE (ETERNAL).

### See KINGDOM OF GOD. ETERNAL FELICITY. SALVATION.

Christ is || Pro. 8 : 35. Jno. 1 : 4. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 14 : 6. 1 Jno. 1 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

|| revealed by Christ. Jno. 6 : 68. 2 Tim. 1 : 10. 1 Jno. 2 : 25.

|| revealed in scripture. Jno. 5 : 39. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 7 : 38.

|| is to know God and Christ. Jno. 17 : 3.

### || GIVEN

By God. Ps. 133 : 3. Rom. 6 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 11.

By Christ. Jno. 6:27. Jno. 10:28.  
Jno. 17:2.

In Christ. 1 Jno. 5:11.

Through Jesus Christ. Rom. 5:21.  
Rom. 6:23.

To those who believe in Christ. Jno.  
3:15, 16, 36. Jno. 6:40, 47. Jno.  
11:25. Jno. 20:31. 1 Tim. 1:16.

To those who believe in Him who  
sent Christ. Jno. 5:24.

To those who belong to Christ. Jno.  
17:2.

To those who forsake all for Christ's  
sake. Mat. 19:29. Mar. 10:30.  
Luk. 18:29, 30.

In answer to prayer. Ps. 21:4.

#### || PRODUCED BY

Drinking living water. Jno. 4:14.

Eating the bread of life. Jno. 6:  
50, 51.

What shall I do to inherit ||? Mat.  
19:16-21. Mar. 10:17-21. Luk. 18:  
18-22.

Narrow is the way which leadeth  
unto || Mat. 7:14.

#### SAINTS

Have the promise of || 1 Tim. 4:8.  
2 Tim. 1:1. Tit. 1:2. Heb. 9:15.  
1 Jno. 2:25.

Have the hope of || Tit. 1:2. Tit.  
3:7. 1 Pet. 1:3, 4.

Have the assurance of || 2 Cor. 5:1.  
1 Jno. 5:13.

Have their names written in the book  
of || Ps. 69:28. Isa. 4:3. Dan.  
12:1. Luk. 10:20. Phi. 4:3.  
Heb. 12:23. Rev. 3:5. Rev. 21:  
27.

Wait for || Ps. 16:11. Jud. v. 21.

Shall rise again unto || Ps. 17:15.  
Dan. 12:2. Jno. 5:29. Jno. 6:  
40.

Shall receive at the end || Pro. 10:  
16. Pro. 11:19. Pro. 21:21.  
Rom. 2:7. Rom. 6:22. 1 Tim. 6:  
19.

Shall inherit || Mat. 19:29. Mar.  
10:30. Luk. 18:30. Tit. 3:7.  
Heb. 9:15. 1 Pet. 1:3, 4.

Shall go into || Ps. 16:11. Mat. 25:  
46.

Shall reap of the Spirit || Gal. 6:8.

Shall obtain everlasting glory in ||  
Rom. 8:18. 2 Tim. 2:10. 1 Pet.  
5:10.

Shall reign in || Dan. 7:18. Rom.  
5:17.

Shall ever be with the Lord in ||  
1 The. 4:17.

Are kept unto || Jno. 10:28, 29.  
1 Pet. 1:5.

Should lay hold on || 1 Tim. 6:12,  
19.

#### THE WICKED

Judge themselves unworthy of || Act.  
13:46.

Shall not possess || 1 Cor. 6:10.  
1 Jno. 3:15.

Exhortations to seek || Jno. 6:27.  
1 Tim. 6:12.

Choose || Deu. 30:15, 19.

## LIFE (CHRISTIAN) AND CONDUCT.

### See CHRISTIAN WARFARE.

#### DUTY TOWARDS GOD.

Fearing God. Deu. 6:13. Deu. 10:  
20. Jos. 24:14. 1 Sam. 12:24. Ps.  
22:23. Pro. 3:7. Pro. 24:21. Ecc.  
12:13. Mat. 10:28. 1 Pet. 2:17.

Loving God with the whole heart.  
Deu. 6:5. Deu. 10:12. Deu. 11:13.  
Deu. 30:6. Mat. 22:37. Mar. 12:30,  
33. Luk. 10:27.

Serving God with the whole heart.  
Deu. 6:13. Deu. 10:12. Deu. 11:13.  
Deu. 13:4. Jos. 22:5. Jos. 24:14.  
1 Sam. 7:3. 1 Sam. 12:24. 1 Chr.  
28:9. Mat. 4:10. Luk. 4:8.

Keeping God's commandments. Lev.  
18:4. Deu. 13:4. Deu. 15:5. Deu.  
26:16. Deu. 27:10. Deu. 30:16. Ecc.  
12:13. 1 Pet. 1:14. 1 Jno. 2:3-5.  
1 Jno. 3:24. 1 Jno. 5:3. 2 Jno. v. 6.  
Rev. 14:12.

Imitating God. Mat. 5:48. Luk. 6:  
36. Eph. 4:32. Eph. 5:1. 1 Pet. 1:  
15, 16.

Believing in Christ. Jno. 14:1. Jno.  
17:8. Jno. 20:31. Act. 19:4. Gal. 2:  
20. Phi. 3:9. Col. 1:4. Col. 2:5.



Phile. v. 5. 1 Pet. 1:8. 1 Jno. 3:23.  
1 Jno. 5:13. Rev. 14:12.

Loving Christ. Jno. 8:42. Jno. 14:28. Jno. 21:15. Eph. 6:24. 1 Pet. 1:8.

Keeping the commandments of Christ.  
Mat. 28:20. Jno. 13:34, 35. Jno. 14:15, 21. Jno. 15:12-14. 2 Cor. 10:5. 1 Pet. 1:2.

Following the example of Christ.  
Mat. 20:27, 28. Jno. 13:14-16, 34. Jno. 15:10, 12. Jno. 16:33. Jno. 17:16. Rom. 15:1-3. Eph. 5:2, 25. Phi. 2:5-8. Col. 3:13. Heb. 12:2-4. 1 Pet. 2:21-23. 1 Jno. 2:6. 1 Jno. 3:3, 16.

#### DUTY TOWARDS MAN.

Loving our neighbour as ourselves.  
Lev. 19:18. Mat. 22:39. Mar. 12:33. Rom. 13:9. Gal. 5:14. Jas. 2:8.

Loving our brethren. Jno. 13:34. Jno. 15:12. Rom. 12:10. 1 Cor. 13:3. 1 Cor. 16:24. Eph. 5:2. 1 The. 4:9. Heb. 13:1. 1 Pet. 1:22. 1 Pet. 2:17. 1 Pet. 3:8. 1 Pet. 4:8. 2 Pet. 1:7. 1 Jno. 4:11. 1 Jno. 5:1. 2 Jno. v. 5.

Loving our family. Eph. 5:25. Col. 3:19. Tit. 2:4.

Loving our enemies. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:27, 35. Rom. 12:14, 20. 1 Cor. 4:12. 1 Pet. 3:9.

Loving all men. Gal. 6:10. 1 The. 3:12. Tit. 3:2.

Fulfilling family and social duties.  
Eph. 5:22, 25. Eph. 6:1-8. Col. 3:18-25. 1 Tim. 5:4. Tit. 2:9, 10.

Rendering honour and obedience to authorities. Rom. 13:1-7. Tit. 3:1. 1 Pet. 2:13, 14, 17.

Doing justice to all. Pro. 21:15. Isa. 1:17. Isa. 56:1. Jer. 22:3. Eze. 18:5. Zec. 7:9. Jno. 7:24. Rom. 13:7, 8.

Doing as we would that men should do to us. Mat. 7:12. Luk. 6:31.

Showing mercy. Hos. 12:6. Zec. 7:9. Luk. 6:36. Col. 3:12. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Forgiving injuries. Mar. 11:25. Luk. 6:37. Luk. 17:3. Eph. 4:32. Col. 3:13.

Recompensing good for evil. Mat. 5:

44. Luk. 6:28. Rom. 12:14, 17. 1 Cor. 4:12. 1 The. 5:15. 1 Pet. 3:9.

Being compassionate and tender-hearted. Ps. 37:26. Ps. 112:4. Zec. 7:9. 1 Cor. 12:25, 26. Gal. 6:2. Eph. 4:32. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Being benevolent and liberal. Deu. 15:10-14. Ps. 37:21. Ps. 112:5, 9. Ecc. 11:1, 2. Eze. 18:7. Mat. 5:42. Luk. 12:33. Act. 20:35. Rom. 12:13. 2 Cor. 9:9, 13. Gal. 6:10. 1 Tim. 6:18.

Exercising hospitality. Rom. 12:13. 1 Tim. 5:10. Heb. 13:2. 1 Pet. 4:9.

Visiting the afflicted. Mat. 25:36. Jas. 1:27.

Comforting the afflicted. Job 2:11. Job 29:25. 2 Cor. 1:4. 1 The. 4:18. 1 The. 5:14.

Relieving the poor. Deu. 15:11. Job 31:19-21. Pro. 31:20. Isa. 58:7, 10. Luk. 12:33. Rom. 12:13. 1 Tim. 5:10.

Being patient. Luk. 21:19. Rom. 12:12. Eph. 4:2. 1 The. 5:14. Tit. 2:2. Jas. 1:19. Jas. 5:8. 2 Pet. 1:6.

Forbearing one another. Rom. 15:1. 1 Cor. 9:22. Gal. 6:2. Eph. 4:2. Col. 3:13. 1 The. 5:14.

Being gentle and meek. Eph. 4:32. Phi. 4:5. Col. 3:12. 2 Tim. 2:24. Tit. 3:2. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Reproving with gentleness. Lev. 19:17. Mat. 18:15. Luk. 17:3. Gal. 6:1. Eph. 5:11. 1 The. 5:14. 2 The. 3:15.

Avoiding evil-speaking. Exo. 23:1. Lev. 19:16. Eph. 4:31. Tit. 2:3. Tit. 3:2. Jas. 4:11.

Avoiding strife. Rom. 12:18. Rom. 14:1. Phi. 2:3, 14. Tit. 3:2.

Following peace with all men. Mar. 9:50. Rom. 12:18. Rom. 14:19. 1 Cor. 1:10. 2 Cor. 13:11. 1 The. 4:11. 1 The. 5:13. Heb. 12:14.

Having a conscience void of offence toward God and men. Act. 23:1. Act. 24:16. Rom. 14:22. 2 Cor. 1:12. Heb. 13:18. 1 Pet. 3:16.

Being an example to others in word, conduct, charity, and good works. Mat. 5:16. 1 Tim. 4:12. Tit. 2:7. 1 Pet. 2:12.

## DUTY TOWARDS OURSELVES.

Putting away and avoiding all sin. Rom. 6:12. Eph. 4:31. Eph. 5:3. Col. 3:8. 2 Tim. 2:19. Tit. 2:12. Heb. 12:1. 1 Pet. 2:1, 11. 1 Pet. 3:10. 1 Pet. 4:2.

Abstaining from all appearance of evil. 1 The. 5:22. & Rom. 12:9.

Watching against sin. Ps. 4:4. Ps. 39:1. 1 Cor. 10:12. Gal. 6:1. Heb. 12:15.

Using self-denial. Mat. 16:24. Mar. 8:34. Luk. 9:23. Luk. 14:26. Rom. 15:1. 1 Cor. 6:12. 1 Cor. 9:19, 27. 1 Cor. 10:24. 1 Cor. 13:5. Phi. 2:4.

Mortifying and crucifying the lusts and affections of the flesh. Rom. 6:6. Rom. 8:13. 1 Cor. 9:27. Gal. 5:24. Col. 3:5.

Cleansing the soul from all sin. 2 Cor. 7:1. Jas. 1:27. 1 Jno. 3:3.

Being dead unto sin and living unto righteousness. Rom. 6:2, 11. Rom. 8:10. 1 Pet. 2:24.

Living in holiness. Rom. 6:19. Rom. 12:1. Col. 1:22. Heb. 12:14. 1 Pet. 1:15.

Perfecting holiness. 1 Cor. 1:8. 2 Cor. 7:1. Phi. 2:15. 1 The. 3:13. 1 The. 5:23. 1 Tim. 6:14. 2 Pet. 3:14.

Being steadfast in the faith. 1 Cor. 16:13. 2 Cor. 1:24. Col. 1:23. Col. 2:5. 2 The. 1:4. 1 Pet. 5:9.

Abounding in good works. Act. 9:36. Phi. 1:11. Col. 1:10. 1 Tim. 6:18. Tit. 2:14. Tit. 3:8. Heb. 10:24. Heb. 13:21.

Being filled with humility. Act. 20:19. Rom. 12:3, 16. Eph. 4:2. Phi. 2:3. Col. 3:12. Jas. 4:10. 1 Pet. 5:5.

Watching over our mouth and tongue. Ps. 34:13. Ps. 39:1. Ps. 141:3. Pro. 10:19. Pro. 21:23. Eph. 4:29. Col. 3:8. Col. 4:6. Jas. 1:19, 26. 1 Pet. 3:10.

Guarding the heart and thoughts. Ps. 141:4. Pro. 4:23. Pro. 23:19. Col. 3:1, 2.

Watching against temptation. Mat. 26:41. Mar. 14:38. Gal. 6:1. 1 Pet. 5:8.

Resisting temptation. Eph. 6:11, 16. Jas. 4:7. 1 Pet. 5:9.

Watching unto prayer. Mat. 26:41. Mar. 13:33. Mar. 14:38. Luk. 21:36. Eph. 6:18. Col. 4:2. 1 Pet. 4:7.

Redeeming time. Ecc. 9:10. Jno. 9:4. Eph. 5:16. Col. 4:5.

Being prudent. Mat. 10:16. Rom. 16:19. Eph. 5:15, 17. Col. 4:5.

Having no attachment to the things of the world. 1 Cor. 7:29-31. Heb. 13:14. 1 Jno. 2:15, 16.

Being sober and temperate. Gal. 5:22. Tit. 2:12. 1 Pet. 4:7. 1 Pet. 5:8. 2 Pet. 1:6.

Being contented. Phi. 4:11. 1 Tim. 6:8. Heb. 13:5.

Being resigned amidst trials. Job 1:21. Ps. 39:9. Phi. 4:12.

Trusting in God. Ps. 37:3. Ps. 62:8. Pro. 3:5. Hos. 12:6. 1 Tim. 4:10. 1 Pet. 5:7.

Avoiding the company of sinners. Ps. 1:1. Ps. 101:7. 1 Cor. 5:11. 2 Cor. 6:14, 17. 2 The. 3:6.

Thinking on and doing whatsoever things are true, honest, just, pure, lovely, &c. Phi. 4:8, 9.

Doing all in the name and for the glory of the Lord. 1 Cor. 10:31. Col. 3:17.

## LIVING

Unto God through Jesus Christ. Rom. 6:11.

And dying unto the Lord. Rom. 14:8. 2 Cor. 5:15.

Not unto ourselves. Rom. 14:7. 2 Cor. 5:15.

In the Spirit. Gal. 5:25.

By the faith of the Son of God. Gal. 2:20.

Unto righteousness. 1 Pet. 2:24. & Rom. 6:18.

To the will of God. 1 Pet. 4:2.

Godly in Christ Jesus. 2 Tim. 3:12. Soberly, righteously, and godly. Tit. 2:12.

In peace. 2 Cor. 13:11. 1 The. 4:11.

## WALKING

Before God. Gen. 17:1. Gen. 24:40. Ps. 56:13. Ps. 116:9.

Before God in truth and righteousness. 1 Kin. 2 : 4. 1 Kin. 3 : 6.  
2 Kin. 20 : 3. Isa. 38 : 3.

With God. Gen. 5 : 22, 24. Gen. 6 : 9.  
Mic. 6 : 8.

In Christ. Col. 2 : 6.

After and in the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 16, 25.  
Rom. 8 : 1.

By faith. 2 Cor. 5 : 7.

In newness of life. Rom. 6 : 4. &  
Gal. 6 : 15, 16.

In love. Eph. 5 : 2.

In God's statutes. 1 Kin. 8 : 61. 2 Chr.  
6 : 16. Eze. 11 : 20. Eze. 18 : 9.  
Eze. 36 : 27. Luk. 1 : 6. 2 Jno. v. 6.

Uprightly. Ps. 15 : 2. Ps. 84 : 11. Ps.  
101 : 2. Pro. 2 : 7. Pro. 10 : 9.

In good works. Eph. 2 : 10.

Worthy of the Lord and to please  
God. Col. 1 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 12.  
1 The. 4 : 1.

Honestly towards and before all. Rom.  
13 : 13. 1 The. 4 : 12. Heb. 13 : 18.  
1 Pet. 2 : 12.

Circumspectly and in wisdom. Eph.  
5 : 15. Col. 4 : 5.

Worthy of our vocation. Eph. 4 : 1.

As becometh the gospel. Phi. 1 : 27.

In simplicity and godly sincerity.  
2 Cor. 1 : 12.

Holily, justly, and unblamably. 1 The.  
2 : 10.

In the fear of God. Neh. 5 : 9. 1 Pet.  
1 : 17.

In the truth. 1 Kin. 2 : 4. Ps. 26 : 3.  
Ps. 86 : 11. 2 Jno. v. 3, 4.

In the light. Isa. 2 : 5. 1 Jno. 1 : 7.

As children of light. Eph. 5 : 8.

After the model of the apostles. Phi.  
3 : 17.

As Christ Himself walked. 1 Jno.  
2 : 6.

Christian tempers and perfections  
enumerated. 1 Cor. 13 : 4-13. Gal. 5 :  
22. Col. 3 : 12-15. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim.  
2 : 22. Jas. 3 : 17. 1 Pet. 3 : 8-10. 1 Pet.  
4 : 7-11. 2 Pet. 1 : 5-8.

## LONG-SUFFERING (THE) OF GOD.

See COMPASSION, MERCY OF GOD.

|| is one of His perfections. Exo. 34 : 6.  
Num. 14 : 18. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 86 : 15.  
Ps. 103 : 8. Ps. 145 : 8. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon.  
4 : 2. Nah. 1 : 3. Rom. 15 : 5.

God is called the *God of patience*.  
Rom. 15 : 5.

|| exhibited through Christ. Mat. 17 :  
17. Mar. 9 : 19. Luk. 9 : 41.

|| granted by the intercession of  
Christ. Luk. 13 : 8.

|| granted for His name's sake. Isa.  
48 : 9.

The salvation of sinners is the object  
of || Rom. 2 : 4. 2 Pet. 3 : 9, 15.

|| exhibited in forgiving sins. Neh.  
9 : 17. Isa. 30 : 18. Rom. 3 : 24.

### || EXERCISED

In delaying His judgments. 1 Kin. 21 :  
29. Ps. 78 : 38. Isa. 48 : 9. Hos.  
11 : 9.

In delaying to avenge His saints. Jer.  
15 : 15. Luk. 18 : 7. Rev. 6 : 10.

Towards His people. Num. 14 : 27.  
Neh. 9 : 19, 30. Ps. 78 : 38. Isa. 30 :  
18. Isa. 48 : 9. Lam. 3 : 22. Eze.  
20 : 17. Hos. 11 : 9.

Towards the wicked. Ecc. 8 : 12. Rom.  
9 : 22. 1 Pet. 3 : 20. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

There is a limit to || Gen. 6 : 3. Jer.  
6 : 11. Jer. 15 : 6. Jer. 44 : 22. Eze.  
5 : 13.

### THE WICKED

Abuse || Exo. 8 : 15. Ecc. 8 : 11. Isa.  
7 : 13. Isa. 43 : 24.

Despise || Rom. 2 : 4.

Are punished for despising || Neh. 9 :  
30. Jer. 44 : 22. Rom. 2 : 4, 5.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Barren fig-tree*.  
Luk. 13 : 6-9.

EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS *Amorites*.  
Gen. 15 : 16. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 21 : 29. *Ma-  
nasseh*. 2 Chr. 33 : 10-13. *Israelites*.  
Neh. 9 : 19. Ps. 78 : 38. Eze. 20 : 17.

*Jerusalem.* Mat. 23:37. Luk. 13:34.  
*Paul.* 1 Tim. 1:16. *Sinners before the deluge.* 1 Pet. 3:20.

## LOVE (THE) OF GOD.

See GRACE, MERCY, COMPASSION,  
 GOODNESS, PROVIDENCE OF GOD.

|| is one of His perfections. 2 Cor. 13:11. 1 Jno. 4:7, 16.

God is *Love*. 1 Jno. 4:8, 16.

God is called, *God of love*. 2 Cor. 13:11.

|| to Christ. Jno. 3:35. Jno. 5:20. Jno. 10:17. Jno. 15:9. Jno. 17:24, 26.

|| to His children. Ps. 146:8. Ps. 149:4. Pro. 15:9. Zep. 3:17. Jno. 16:27. Jno. 17:23. Rom. 1:7. 2 The. 2:16. 1 Jno. 4:16.

|| to the church. Ps. 87:2. Zep. 3:17.

|| to sinners. Deu. 33:3. Jno. 3:16. Rom. 5:8. Eph. 2:4, 5. Tit. 3:4. 1 Jno. 4:9.

|| to him who loves God. Pro. 8:17. See *Love to God*.

|| to him who loves Christ. Jno. 14:21, 23. Jno. 16:27. See *Love to Christ*.

|| to him who fears God, and hopes in His mercy. Ps. 147:11.

|| to the righteous. Ps. 146:8. Pro. 15:9.

|| to him who gives cheerfully. 2 Cor. 9:7.

### SAINTS ARE CALLED

*Beloved of God.* Neh. 13:26. Ps. 60:5. Ps. 108:6. Ps. 127:2. Dan. 9:23. Dan. 10:11, 19. Rom. 1:7. Rom. 11:28. Col. 3:12.

*Friends of God.* Exo. 33:11. 2 Chr. 20:7. Isa. 41:8. Jas. 2:23.

|| is everlasting. Jer. 31:3.

|| is unfailing. Isa. 49:15, 16.

|| is unalienable. Rom. 8:38, 39.

|| is faithful and abiding. Deu. 7:7, 8. 2 Kin. 13:23. Jer. 2:2.

|| is tender. Isa. 49:15. Hos. 11:8.

|| is great. Eph. 2:4.

|| is free and undeserved. Deu. 7:7, 8. Deu. 10:15. Rom. 5:8, 10. 1 Jno. 4:10.

### || EXHIBITED IN

The gift of His Son. Jno. 3:16. Rom. 8:32. 1 Jno. 4:9, 10.

The gift of His Son, for our redemption and salvation, to us sinners and His enemies. Rom. 5:8, 10. Eph. 2:4-6. 1 Jno. 4:9, 10.

Our redemption. Isa. 43:1-4. Isa. 63:9. Our reconciliation to Him, while His enemies, through Christ's atoning death. Rom. 5:10. 1 Jno. 4:10.

Our eternal salvation. Jno. 3:16, 17. Rom. 5:8, 9. Tit. 3:4, 5. 1 Jno. 4:9.

Our election. Deu. 4:37. Deu. 10:15. Mal. 1:2, 3. Rom. 9:11-13. Rom. 11:28.

Our adoption. Jer. 31:1-3. Hos. 11:1. 1 Jno. 3:1.

The freeness of salvation. Tit. 3:4-7. Forgiving sins. Isa. 38:17. Hos. 14:2, 4.

Drawing men to Him. Hos. 11:4.

Quickening and renewing our souls dead in sin. Eph. 2:4-7. Tit. 3:4-6.

Preserving and delivering His saints. Deu. 33:12. Ps. 37:28. Ps. 41:11. Ps. 60:5. Ps. 86:2. Ps. 108:6. Ps. 127:2.

Answering the prayers of saints. Ps. 4:3. Ps. 60:5. Ps. 108:6. Dan. 9:23.

Bestowing His temporal blessings. Deu. 7:13. Deu. 10:18.

Chastising His children. Pro. 3:12. & Heb. 12:6.

### SAINTS

Have || shed abroad in their hearts by the Holy Ghost. Rom. 5:5. & Jno. 17:26.

Know and believe || to them. 1 Jno. 4:16.

Should keep themselves in || Jude v. 21.

|| is the source of our love to God. 1 Jno. 4:19.

|| is a motive to brotherly love. 1 Jno. 4:11. 1 Jno. 5:1. See *Love to Man*. Pray for || Isa. 63:15. 2 Cor. 13:14. God hates the wicked. Hos. 9:15.

### || COMPARED TO THE LOVE OF

A tender father. Ps. 103:13. Jer. 31:1

20. Hos. 11:1. Mat. 7:9-11. Luk. 11:11-13. Luk. 15:20.

A tender mother. Isa. 49:15. Isa. 66:13.

A husband. Jer. 2:2. Eze. 16:8. Hos. 2:19, 20.

EXAMPLES OF || TO *Abraham*. 2 Chr. 20:7. Isa. 41:8. Jas. 2:23. *Moses*. Exo. 33:11. *Israel*. Deu. 4:37. Deu. 7:7, 8. Deu. 10:15. Deu. 23:5. 1 Kin. 10:9. 2 Chr. 9:8. Hos. 11:1. *David*. 1 Sam. 13:14. & Act. 13:22. Ps. 4:3. *Solomon*. 2 Sam. 12:24. Neh. 13:26. *Daniel*. Dan. 9:23. Dan. 10:11, 19.

## LOVE TO GOD.

See LOVE TO CHRIST. LOVE TO MAN. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| commanded. Deu. 11:1, 22. Deu. 19:9. Deu. 30:16. Jos. 22:5. Jos. 23:11.

|| with the whole heart. Deu. 6:5. Deu. 10:12. Deu. 11:13. Deu. 30:6. Mat. 22:37. Mar. 12:30, 33. Luk. 10:27. & Ps. 84:2.

|| is the first and great commandment. Mat. 22:37, 38. Mar. 12:30.

|| IS PRODUCED IN THE HEART

By the Holy Ghost. Rom. 5:5. Gal. 5:22. 2 The. 3:5.

By the new birth. Deu. 30:6. 1 Jno. 5:1.

We love Him because He first loved us. 1 Jno. 4:19. See *Love of God*.

Christ has shown His || Jno. 14:31.

|| PRODUCES IN SAINTS

Brotherly love. 1 Jno. 3:17. 1 Jno. 4:20, 21. 1 Jno. 5:1, 2.

Obedience to the law of God. Deu. 6:5, 6. Deu. 10:12, 13. Deu. 11:1. Deu. 30:20. 1 Jno. 5:3. 2 Jno. v. 6.

Hatred of sin. Ps. 97:10.

Joy in God. Ps. 5:11.

Peace. Ps. 122:6.

Confidence in the day of judgment. 1 Jno. 4:17, 18.

|| is made perfect by obedience and/

brotherly love. 1 Jno. 2:5. 1 Jno. 4:12.

Perfect || casteth out fear. 1 Jno. 4:18.

He who is grounded in || is able to comprehend the boundless love of Christ. Eph. 3:17-19.

HE WHO HAS ||

Is loved by God. Pro. 8:17.

Has fellowship with God. 1 Jno. 4:16.

Is the object of the faithful mercy of God. Exo. 20:6. Deu. 5:10. Deu. 7:9. Neh. 1:5. Dan. 9:4.

Is preserved by God. Ps. 97:10. Ps. 145:20.

Is heard of God. Ps. 37:4. Ps. 91:14, 15.

Is delivered by God. Ps. 91:14.

Is known of God. 1 Cor. 8:3.

Shall enjoy the unspeakable treasures. 1 Cor. 2:9.

Shall be an heir of everlasting life. Ps. 69:36. Jas. 1:12. Jas. 2:5.

All things work together for good to them who have || Rom. 8:28.

Blessings promised to || Deu. 11:13-15. Ps. 69:36. Isa. 56:6, 7. Heb. 6:10.

God proves our || Deu. 13:3.

Persevere in || Jude v. 21.

Exhortation to || Ps. 31:23.

The love of the world excludes || Mat. 6:24. Luk. 16:13. Jas. 4:4. 1 Jno. 2:15.

The wicked have not || Isa. 29:13. & Mat. 15:8. & Mar. 7:6. Luk. 11:42. Jno. 5:42.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. 2 Chr. 20:7. Isa. 41:8. Jas. 2:23. *Moses*. Exo. 33:11. *David*. Ps. 18:1. Ps. 116:1. *Asaph*. Ps. 73:25. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 3:3. *Tribe of Judah*. 2 Chr. 15:15.

## LOVE (THE) OF CHRIST.

See CHARACTER, COMPASSION OF CHRIST.

|| to God His Father. Jno. 14:31.

|| to His faithful disciples. Jno. 13:



1, 34. Jno. 15 : 9, 12, 13. Eph. 5 : 2, 25.

|| to His church. Eph. 5 : 25. & Act. 20 : 28.

|| to those who love Him. Pro. 8 : 17. Jno. 14 : 21.

|| is unchangeable. Jno. 13 : 1.

|| is indissoluble. Rom. 8 : 35.

|| is constraining. 2 Cor. 5 : 14.

|| is boundless and surpasseth knowledge. Eph. 3 : 17-19.

#### || MANIFESTED IN HIS

Coming to save the lost. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 19 : 10.

Giving His life to save us. Jno. 15 : 13. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

Blotting out our sins by His blood. Eph. 5 : 2. Rev. 1 : 5.

Praying for His murderers. Luk. 23 : 34.

Interceding for us. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. Heb. 9 : 24.

Rebukes and chastisements. Rev. 3 : 19.

#### SAINTS

Abide in || by obedience. Jno. 15 : 10, 15.

Are more than conquerors through || Rom. 8 : 37.

|| is the source of our love to Christ. Luk. 7 : 47. 2 Cor. 5 : 14, 15.

#### JESUS CALLS THE SAINTS

*His friends.* Jno. 11 : 11. Jno. 15 : 14, 15.

*His brethren.* Mat. 12 : 50. Mat. 25 : 40. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 34. Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. 1 Cor. 9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12. & Ps. 22 : 22.

Our love to our brethren should be as || to us. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

EXAMPLES OF || TO *Peter.* Luk. 22 : 32, 34, 61. *Lazarus and his sisters.* Jno. 11 : 3, 5, 36. *Disciples.* Jno. 13 : 1, 34. *John.* Jno. 13 : 23. Jno. 19 : 26. Jno. 20 : 2. Jno. 21 : 7, 20. *Rich young man.* Mar. 10 : 21.

## LOVE TO CHRIST.

See LOVE TO GOD. LOVE TO MAN.  
CHRISTIAN LIFE.

God has || Jno. 3 : 35. Jno. 5 : 20. Jno. 10 : 17. Jno. 15 : 9. Jno. 17 : 24, 26.

God has declared by the Holy Ghost His || Isa. 42 : 1. & Mat. 12 : 18. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 3 : 22. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

All saints have || Jno. 8 : 42. Jno. 14 : 28. 1 Pet. 1 : 8.

#### || SHOULD BE

Sincere. Eph. 6 : 24.

Supreme. Mat. 10 : 37.

In proportion to His forgiving mercies. Luk. 7 : 47.

In return for His love to us. 2 Cor. 5 : 14, 15. See *Love of Christ.*

Unto death. Act. 21 : 13. Rom. 8 : 36. Rev. 12 : 11.

|| is an evidence of adoption. Jno. 8 : 42.

#### SAINTS EXHIBIT THEIR ||

By keeping His commandments. Jno. 14 : 15, 21, 23. Jno. 15 : 10, 14.

In preferring Him to all. Mat. 10 : 37. Luk. 14 : 26.

In taking up His cross. Mat. 10 : 38.

#### THEY WHO HAVE ||

Are loved by God. Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Jno. 16 : 27.

Are loved by Christ. Pro. 8 : 17. Jno. 14 : 21.

Have fellowship with God and Christ. Jno. 14 : 23.

All sacrifice made for || shall be returned an hundred-fold. Mar. 10 : 29, 30.

A crown of righteousness and life is laid up for those who have || 2 Tim. 4 : 8. Jas. 1 : 12.

Want of || rebuked. Rev. 2 : 4.

Grace be with all them that have || Eph. 6 : 24.

Anathema against whoever has no || 1 Cor. 16 : 22.

The wicked have no || Ps. 35 : 19.  
Jno. 15 : 18, 25. See *Hatred to Christ*.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph of Arimathea*.  
Mat. 27 : 57-60. Luk. 23 : 50-53. *Mary*  
*Magdalene and Mary*. Mar. 16 : 1. Jno.  
20 : 11. *Penitent woman*. Luk. 7 : 37,  
38, 47. *Women of Jerusalem*. Luk. 23 :  
28. *Thomas*. Jno. 11 : 16. *Lazarus*  
*and his sisters*. Jno. 12 : 1-3. *Nicodem-*  
*us*. Jno. 19 : 39. *Peter*. Jno. 21 : 15-  
17. *Paul*. Act. 21 : 13.

## LOVE TO MAN, OR CHARITY.

See LOVE TO GOD, TO CHRIST. MERCY.  
COMPASSION. FRIENDSHIP. CHRIS-  
TIAN LIFE.

|| defined. 1 Cor. 13 : 4-7.  
|| commanded. Lev. 19 : 18. Mat. 19 :  
19. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 31. Gal. 5 :  
14. Jas. 2 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 11.  
|| commanded by God. Lev. 19 : 18.  
1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 21.  
|| commanded by Christ. Jno. 13 : 34.  
Jno. 15 : 12, 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 23.  
|| is the second great commandment.  
Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 31.  
|| is the summary of the law. Mat.  
22 : 40. Rom. 13 : 9.  
|| is the fulfilling of the law. Rom.  
13 : 8-10. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8.  
|| is the end of the commandment.  
1 Tim. 1 : 5.  
|| is the royal law. Jas. 2 : 8.

### OUR || SHOULD BE

As the love of Christ to us. Jno. 13 :  
34. Jno. 15 : 12. 2 Cor. 8 : 7-9.  
Eph. 5 : 2. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

Equal to our love to ourselves. Lev.  
19 : 18. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 33.  
Rom. 13 : 9. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8.

Of a pure heart. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. 1 Pet.  
1 : 22.

Sincere. Rom. 12 : 9. 2 Cor. 6 : 6.  
3 Jno. v. 1.

In deed and truth. 1 Jno. 3 : 18. &  
Jas. 2 : 15, 16.

Fervent. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet. 4 : 8.

|| is of God. 1 Jno. 4 : 7. & 1 The. 3 :  
12.

|| is a fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 22.  
Col. 1 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 7.

|| is produced by faith. Eph. 1 : 15.  
Col. 1 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 3. Phile. v. 5.  
1 Pet. 1 : 21, 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Faith worketh by || Gal. 5 : 6. 1 The.  
1 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. Tit. 3 : 15. Phile. v. 5.

|| is inseparable from true faith. Eph.  
6 : 23. 1 The. 5 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 14. 2 Tim.  
1 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Miraculous gifts even would be no-  
thing without || 1 Cor. 13 : 1, 2.

The greatest sacrifices are nothing  
without || 1 Cor. 13 : 3.

|| never faileth. 1 Cor. 13 : 8.

Now abideth faith, hope, &c., but the  
greatest of these is || 1 Cor. 13 : 13.

|| is the bond of union. Col. 2 : 2. &  
Rom. 15 : 5, 6.

|| is the bond of perfectness. Col. 3 :  
14.

|| unites saints in one mind. Phi. 2 : 2.  
Col. 2 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 8. & Rom. 12 : 10,  
16. Rom. 15 : 5, 6. 1 Cor. 1 : 10.

Knowledge puffeth up, but || edifieth.  
1 Cor. 8 : 1.

### SAINTS SHOULD

Follow after || 1 Cor. 14 : 1. 1 Tim.  
6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.

Put on || Col. 3 : 14. 1 The. 5 : 8.

Walk in || Eph. 5 : 2.

Abound in || 2 Cor. 8 : 7. Phi. 1 : 9.  
1 The. 3 : 12. 2 The. 1 : 3.

Continue in || 1 Tim. 2 : 15. 2 Tim.  
1 : 13. Heb. 13 : 1.

Provoke one another unto || 2 Cor.  
9 : 2. Heb. 10 : 24.

Be sincere in || Rom. 12 : 9. 2 Cor.  
6 : 6. 2 Cor. 8 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

1 Jno. 3 : 18. 3 Jno. v. 1.

Be disinterested in || 1 Cor. 10 : 24.  
1 Cor. 13 : 5. Phi. 2 : 4.

Have a fervent || 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet.  
4 : 8.

|| recommended especially to minis-  
ters. 1 Tim. 4 : 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim.  
2 : 22. Tit. 1 : 8.

### WE SHOULD LOVE

Our brethren in Christ. Rom. 12 : 10.

1 Cor. 16 : 24. Gal. 5 : 13. Col. 1 : 4.

1 The. 2 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 17. 1 Pet.

3 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 7. 1 Jno. 4 : 11.  
 1 Jno. 5 : 1. 2 Jno. *v.* 1, 5.  
 Our families. Eph. 5 : 25. Tit. 2 : 4.  
 Our ministers. 2 Cor. 8 : 7. 1 The. 5 :  
 13.  
 Our fellow-citizens. Rom. 9 : 3, 4.  
 Rom. 10 : 1.  
 Our enemies. 2 Kin. 6 : 22. Pro. 25 :  
 21. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27, 35.  
 Rom. 12 : 14, 20. 1 Cor. 4 : 12.  
 1 Pet. 3 : 9.  
 Strangers. Lev. 19 : 34. Deu. 10 : 19.  
 All men. Gal. 6 : 10. 1 The. 3 : 12.  
 Tit. 3 : 2.

|| SHOULD BE EXHIBITED

In relieving saints. 2 Cor. 8 : 8, 24.  
 Heb. 6 : 10. Heb. 13 : 16.  
 In relieving the poor. Lev. 25 : 35.  
 Job 31 : 19. Isa. 58 : 7. Eze. 18 : 7.  
 Mat. 25 : 35, 36. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.  
 In visiting the sick. Mat. 25 : 36. Jas.  
 1 : 27.  
 In relieving strangers. Lev. 25 : 35.  
 Mat. 25 : 35.  
 In doing good to all men. Gal. 6 : 10.  
 1 The. 5 : 15.  
 In comforting the afflicted. 2 Cor. 1 : 4.  
 1 The. 5 : 14.  
 In supporting the weak. Rom. 15 :  
 1, 2. Gal. 6 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 14.  
 In forbearing one another. Eph. 4 : 2.  
 Col. 3 : 13.  
 In avoiding offence to others. Rom.  
 14 : 15.  
 In covering the sins of others. Pro.  
 10 : 12. 1 Pet. 4 : 8.  
 In reproving the faults of others.  
 Lev. 19 : 17. Mat. 18 : 15. Luk.  
 17 : 3. Gal. 6 : 1. 1 Tim. 5 : 1.  
 In forgiving injuries. Luk. 17 : 4. Eph.  
 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 13.  
 In praying for others. 2 Cor. 9 : 14.  
 Jas. 5 : 16.  
 By devotedness to others. 2 Cor. 12 :  
 15. 1 The. 2 : 8. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.  
 1 Jno. 3 : 16.  
 By sympathy. Rom. 12 : 15. 1 Cor.  
 12 : 26. 2 Cor. 2 : 4. 2 Cor. 11 : 29.  
 Gal. 6 : 2. Heb. 13 : 3.  
 By compassion. Zec. 7 : 9. Eph. 4 :  
 32. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.

By meekness and kindness. Rom. 12 :  
 10. 1 Cor. 13 : 4. Eph. 4 : 2, 32.  
 Col. 3 : 12. 2 Pet. 1 : 7.  
 By patience. 1 Cor. 13 : 4. Eph. 4 : 2.  
 Col. 3 : 12. 1 The. 5 : 14.  
 By union and peace. Rom. 15 : 5.  
 1 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Cor. 13 : 11. Eph.  
 4 : 3. Phi. 2 : 2. Phi. 3 : 16. Col.  
 2 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.

Let all things be done with || 1 Cor.  
 16 : 14.

Exhortations to || Rom. 12 : 10. Rom.  
 13 : 8. 1 Cor. 14 : 1. 2 Cor. 8 : 24. Gal.  
 5 : 13. Phi. 1 : 9. Col. 3 : 14. 1 Tim. 6 :  
 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet.  
 2 : 17. Heb. 13 : 1. 1 Jno. 4 : 7. 2 Jno.  
*v.* 5.

The love of God to us is a motive to ||  
 Jno. 13 : 34. 1 Jno. 4 : 11. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

That he who loveth God, love his bro-  
 ther also. 1 Jno. 4 : 21. 1 Jno. 5 : 1, 2.

HAVING || IS AN EVIDENCE OF

Being born of God. 1 Jno. 3 : 10.  
 1 Jno. 4 : 7. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Being a disciple of Christ. Jno. 13 :  
 35. Gal. 5 : 6. & 1 Jno. 3 : 23.

God dwelling in us. 1 Jno. 4 : 12.

Having passed from death unto life.  
 1 Jno. 3 : 14.

Abiding in the light. 1 Jno. 2 : 10.

He who has not || walketh in dark-  
 ness and knoweth not God. 1 Jno. 2 : 11.  
 1 Jno. 4 : 8.

Saints have || 2 Cor. 5 : 14. Eph. 1 :  
 15. Col. 1 : 4. 1 The. 1 : 3. 2 The. 1 : 3.  
 Phile. *v.* 5. Heb. 6 : 10. 2 Jno. *v.* 1, 5.

The wicked are without || Mat. 25 :  
 42, 45. Rom. 1 : 31. 2 Tim. 3 : 3. 1 Jno.  
 2 : 9, 11. 1 Jno. 3 : 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 20.

Promises to || Mat. 5 : 44, 45. Luk.  
 6 : 35. Jno. 15 : 12, 14. 2 Cor. 13 : 11.  
 1 Jno. 2 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph*. Gen. 45 : 15.  
*Jonathan*. 1 Sam. 18 : 1. 1 Sam. 20 :  
 17. *Obadiah*. 1 Kin. 18 : 4. *Elisha*.  
 2 Kin. 6 : 22. *Centurion*. Luk. 7 : 5.  
*Primitive Christians*. Act. 2 : 46. Act.  
 4 : 32. Act. 11 : 29. *Lydia*. Act. 16 :  
 15. *Priscilla and Aquila*. Rom. 16 : 3, 4.  
*Paul*. 1 Cor. 16 : 24. 2 Cor. 2 : 4. 2 Cor.

6 : 11, 12. 2 Cor. 12 : 15. Phi. 1 : 8.  
 1 The. 2 : 8. 2 Tim. 3 : 10. *Ephesians*.  
*Eph.* 1 : 15. *Timothy*. Phi. 2 : 20. *Epa-*  
*phroditus*. Phi. 2 : 25, 26, 30. *Philip-*  
*prians*. Phi. 4 : 15-19. *Colossians*. Col.  
 1 : 4. *Thessalonians*. 1 The. 3 : 6. *One-*  
*siphorus*. 2 Tim. 1 : 16-18. *Philemon*.  
*Phile.* v. 7. *Converted Jews*. Heb. 6 :  
 10. *John*. 2 Jno. v. 1. *Gaius*. 3 Jno.  
 v. 6.

## LUST.

See SIN. TEMPTATION.

|| forbidden. Exo. 20 : 17. Deu. 5 :  
 21. Deu. 7 : 25. Pro. 6 : 25. Rom. 7 : 7.  
 Rom. 13 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 6. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.

Every man is enticed by his own ||  
*Jas.* 1 : 14. Gal. 5 : 17.

When || hath conceived, it bringeth  
 forth sin. Num. 15 : 39. Mic. 2 : 2. *Jas.*  
 1 : 15. Mat. 5 : 28. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

|| of the flesh, || of the eyes, are of the  
 world. 1 Jno. 2 : 16.

The world passeth away and || thereof.  
 1 Jno. 2 : 17.

The law shows the guilt of || Rom.  
 7 : 7, 8.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Not obey || of the flesh. Rom. 6 : 12.

Rom. 13 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 14.

Mortify in themselves || of the flesh.

*Eph.* 4 : 22. Col. 3 : 5.

Flee from and deny worldly || 2 Tim.

2 : 22. Tit. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Saints escape the corruption of world-  
 ly || 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not  
 fulfil || of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 16. Rom.  
 13 : 14.

## THE WICKED

Walk after their own || Isa. 65 : 2.

Jer. 18 : 12. *Eph.* 2 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 :  
 10. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. *Jude* v. 16.

Are serving divers || 2 Tim. 3 : 6. Tit.  
 3 : 3.

Are given up by God to shameful ||  
 Ps. 81 : 12. Rom. 1 : 24.

Allure saints through || of the flesh.  
 2 Pet. 2 : 18.

Men in the last days shall walk after  
 their own || 2 Pet. 3 : 3. *Jude* v. 18.

Punishment of || Num. 11 : 33, 34. &  
 Ps. 106 : 14, 15. & 1 Cor. 10 : 5, 6. *Eze.*  
 11 : 21.

God shall bring into judgment whoso-  
 ever walks after his own || Ecc. 11 : 9.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites*. Num. 11 : 4.  
 Ps. 106 : 14. *Achan*. Jos. 7 : 21. *Da-*  
*vid*. 2 Sam. 11 : 2-4. *Ahab*. 1 Kin.  
 21 : 6. *Gehazi*. 2 Kin. 5 : 20. *Judas*.  
 Jno. 12 : 4-6.

## LYING.

See DECEIT. HYPOCRITES. FALSE  
 SWEARING.

|| forbidden. Lev. 19 : 11. *Eph.* 4 :  
 25. Col. 3 : 9. *Jas.* 3 : 14.

|| condemned by the law of Moses.  
 Lev. 6 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

God hates || Pro. 6 : 16-19. Pro. 12 :  
 22.

God is not a man that he should lie.  
 Num. 23 : 19. Tit. 1 : 2.

The devil is the father of || Jno.  
 8 : 44.

The devil incites men to || 1 Kin. 22 :  
 22, 23. 2 Chr. 18 : 21. Act. 5 : 3.

Man by nature is a liar. Ps. 116 : 11.  
 Rom. 3 : 4, 13.

## THE WICKED

Are addicted to || Isa. 28 : 15. Isa.

30 : 9. Isa. 59 : 13. Hos. 11 : 12.

Hos. 12 : 1. Jno. 8 : 55.

Are addicted to || from their birth.  
 Ps. 58 : 3.

Love || Ps. 4 : 2. Ps. 52 : 3. Ps.  
 62 : 4.

Speak lies. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps.  
 41 : 6. Ps. 59 : 12. Ps. 144 : 8. Isa.

59 : 3, 13. Jer. 9 : 8.

Prepare their tongue for || Jer. 9 :  
 3, 5. Isa. 59 : 13.

Called a seed of falsehood. Isa.  
 57 : 4.

False teachers speak || Jer. 5 : 31.  
 Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 32. Jer. 27 : 14.  
 Eze. 22 : 28. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. Rev. 2 : 2.

## HE WHO PRETENDS

To know God without keeping His commandments is a liar. 1 Jno. 1 : 6. 1 Jno. 2 : 4.

To be without sin is a liar. 1 Jno. 1 : 8.

The doctrine of apostasy is || 2 The. 2 : 9. 1 Tim. 4 : 1, 2. 1 Jno. 2 : 22.

|| often accompanied by great crimes. Hos. 4 : 1, 2.

## SAINTS

Hate || Ps. 119 : 104, 128, 163. Pro. 13 : 5.

Avoid || Job 31 : 5. Zep. 3 : 13.

Pray to be preserved from || Ps. 119. 29. Pro. 30 : 8.

Reject those who practise || Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 101 : 7.

Poverty is better than || Pro. 19 : 22.

|| excludes from heaven. Rev. 21 : 27. Rev. 22 : 15.

Liars shall be cast into the lake of fire. Rev. 21 : 8.

Punishment of || Ps. 5 : 6. Pro. 19 : 5, 9. Pro. 21 : 28.

EXAMPLES. *Devil.* Gen. 3 : 4. 2 Cor. 11 : 3. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 9. *Sarah.* Gen. 18 : 15. *Jacob.* Gen. 27 : 19. *Joseph's brethren.* Gen. 37 : 31, 32. *Rahab.* Jos. 2 : 4, 5. *Samson.* Jud. 16 : 10. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 13. *Michal.* 1 Sam. 19 : 14. *David.* 1 Sam. 21 : 2. *Prophet of Bethel.* 1 Kin. 13 : 18. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5 : 22, 25. *Friends of Job.* Job 13 : 4. *Israelites.* Hos. 4 : 1, 2. *Ninevites.* Nah. 3 : 1. *Peter.* Mat. 26 : 70, 74. Mar. 14 : 68-71. Luk. 22 : 57-60. Jno. 18 : 17, 25-27. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 3-8. *Cretians.* Tit. 1 : 12.

## MAGISTRATES.

See KINGS.

## God

Appoints || Pro. 8 : 16. Rom. 13 : 1.

Removes || Job 9 : 24. Job 12 : 17, 19.

Judges amidst || 2 Chr. 19 : 6. Ps. 82 : 1. Pro. 29 : 26.

|| are the ministers of God. Rom. 13 : 4, 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

|| judge for God. Deu. 1 : 17. 2 Chr. 19 : 6.

Object of their appointment. Deu. 16 : 18. Rom. 13 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

|| should be selected wisely. Exo. 18 : 21. Deu. 1 : 13. Ezr. 7 : 25.

## || SHOULD.

Govern and judge in the fear of God.

Exo. 18 : 21. 2 Sam. 23 : 3. 2 Chr.

19 : 6-9. Neh. 5 : 9. Ps. 2 : 10, 11.

Enforce the laws. Ezr. 7 : 26.

Judge with justice. Lev. 19 : 15.

Deu. 1 : 16. Deu. 16 : 18. Deu.

25 : 1. 2 Chr. 19 : 6-9. Jer. 22 : 3.

Jno. 7 : 24.

Defend the poor and oppressed. Exo.

23 : 6. Job 29 : 12, 16. Ps. 82 :

3, 4. Isa. 1 : 17. Jer. 22 : 3.

Be true. Exo. 18 : 21. Pro. 17 : 7.

Be wise and able. Exo. 18 : 21. Deu.

1 : 15. Ezr. 7 : 25.

Fear God. Exo. 18 : 21. 2 Chr. 19 : 9.

Hate covetousness. Exo. 18 : 21.

Have no respect of persons. Lev. 19 :

15. Deu. 1 : 17. Deu. 16 : 19. Pro.

18 : 5. Pro. 24 : 23.

Not take bribes. Exo. 23 : 8. Deu.

16 : 19. 2 Chr. 19 : 7.

God punishes unjust || Isa. 3 : 14. Jer. 5 : 28, 29.

Cursed be the unjust || Deu. 27 : 19.

Pro. 24 : 23, 24. Isa. 10 : 1.

## SAINTS

Should be subject to || Rom. 13 : 1.

1 Pet. 2 : 13, 14.

Should pray for || 1 Tim. 2 : 1, 2.

Have nothing to fear from || Rom.

13 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD || *Joseph.* Gen. 41 : 39-45. *Seventy elders.* Exo. 18 : 25, 26. Deu. 1 : 15-18. *Gideon.* Jud. 8 : 22, 23. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 12 : 3-5. *Ezra.* Ezr. 7 : 25, 26. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 5 : 14-19. *Job.* Job 29 : 7-17. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 2-5.



EXAMPLES OF WICKED || *Samuel's sons.* 1 Sam. 8:1-3. *Magistrates of Jerusalem.* Isa. 1:23. Mic. 3:11. *Chief priests.* Mat. 26:3, 4, 59. Mar. 14:1, 55. *Pilate.* Mat. 27:18, 24-26. Mar. 15:9-15. *Rulers of Philippi.* Act. 16:22, 23. *Gallio.* Act. 18:17. *Ananias.* Act. 23:2. *Felix.* Act. 24:26, 27.

## MALICE.

See CHARACTER OF THE WICKED.  
SIN.

|| forbidden. Exo. 23:2. Pro. 3:29. Zec. 7:10. Zec. 8:17. 1 Cor. 14:20. Eph. 4:31. Col. 3:8. Jas. 1:21. 1 Pet. 2:1. 3 Jno. v. 11.

|| proceeds from the wicked. 1 Sam. 24:14.

|| proceeds out of the heart. Gen. 8:21. Jer. 17:9. Mat. 12:34. Mat. 15:19. Mar. 7:21-23. Luk. 6:45.

|| covers the earth. Gen. 6:5. Ecc. 3:16. Jer. 23:11. 1 Jno. 5:19.

He who is addicted to || is a child and slave of the devil. Jno. 8:44. Act. 13:10. 1 Jno. 3:10, 12.

## THE WICKED

Have their heart filled with || Gen. 6:5. Gen. 8:21. Ps. 5:9. Ps. 28:3. Pro. 12:20. Ecc. 8:11.

Love || Ps. 52:4. Pro. 10:23. Mic. 3:2.

Rejoice in || Pro. 2:14. Hos. 7:3.

Meditate || Job 15:35. Ps. 7:14. Ps. 36:4. Ps. 64:6. Pro. 16:30. Mic. 2:1.

Have their mouth filled with || Job 20:12. Ps. 10:7. Ps. 52:3. Pro. 10:32. Pro. 15:28. Pro. 19:28. Mat. 12:34. Luk. 6:45. Rom. 3:14. 3 Jno. v. 10.

Are zealous to do || Pro. 1:16. Isa. 59:7. Rom. 3:15, 16.

Cease not from || Pro. 4:16. Pro. 17:11. 2 Pet. 2:14.

Are filled with || Rom. 1:29.

Are wise for || Jer. 4:22. Jer. 13:23.

Live in || Tit. 3:3.

Trust in || Ps. 52:7. Isa. 47:10.

Desire evil to others by || Ps. 41:5. Pro. 21:10.

Rejoice in the adversity of others by || Ps. 35:15, 19, 26.

Persecute the righteous by || Ps. 37:12. Pro. 24:15.

Proceed from || to || Jer. 6:7. Jer. 9:3. Eze. 5:6. 2 Tim. 3:13.

Shall be punished by their own || Est. 7:10. Ps. 7:15, 16. Pro. 5:22. Pro. 11:5, 27. Pro. 13:6. Pro. 26:27. Ecc. 10:8. Jer. 2:19. Jer. 4:18.

Shall suffer by their own || Job 4:8, 9. Ps. 34:21. Ps. 94:23. Pro. 11:19.

Woe unto the wicked on account of their || Isa. 3:11. Isa. 5:18. Mic. 2:1.

The wicked exhorted to put away || Isa. 1:16. Isa. 58:6. Jer. 4:14.

If the wicked turn not from his || God will destroy him. Ps. 7:12, 13. & Job 4:8, 9.

If the wicked turn not from his || he shall die in his iniquity. Eze. 3:18. Eze. 33:8.

If the wicked will turn from his || he shall surely live. Eze. 18:21. Eze. 33:19.

## GOD

Sees and considers || of the wicked. Pro. 15:3. Jer. 16:17. Lam. 1:22. Hos. 7:2. Jon. 1:2.

Hates the wicked on account of their || Ps. 5:4, 5. Ps. 11:5.

Hates the thoughts of || Pro. 6:16, 18. Pro. 15:26.

Punishes the wicked according to their || Jud. 9:56, 57. 2 Sam. 3:39. 1 Kin. 2:44. Ps. 11:5. Ps. 18:26. Ps. 28:4. Pro. 12:2. Isa. 3:11. Isa. 13:11. Jer. 1:16. Jer. 14:16. Eze. 5:7, 8. Eze. 18:20. Eze. 25:15-17. Hos. 10:15. Amo. 1:3-15. Oba. v. 10-15.

Christ hates || Ps. 45:7. Heb. 1:9.

## SAINTS

Should lay aside all || 1 Cor. 5:8.  
1 Pet. 2:1.

Should put away all || Eph. 4:31.  
Col. 3:8. Jas. 1:21.

Should be children in || 1 Cor. 14:20.

Avoid || Job 31:29, 30.

Pray to be preserved from doing ||  
Ps. 141:4.

Pray to be preserved from || of the  
wicked. Ps. 64:2. Ps. 71:4. Ps.  
140:4. Ps. 141:9.

Christian liberty should not be a cloak  
for || Gal. 5:13. 1 Pet. 2:16.

EXAMPLES. *Ancient world.* Gen. 6:5.  
*Cain.* Gen. 4:8. 1 Jno. 3:12. *People  
of Sodom.* Gen. 13:13. 2 Pet. 2:8.  
*Esau.* Gen. 27:41. *Joseph's brothers.*  
Gen. 37:18-20. *Er.* Gen. 38:7. *Si-  
meon and Levi.* Gen. 49:5-7. *Korah,  
Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16:26.  
*Abimelech.* Jud. 9:56. *Men of Shechem.*  
Jud. 9:57. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2:12,  
23. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18:9-11. 1 Sam.  
20:7. *Shimei.* 2 Sam. 16:5-8. *Sheba.*  
2 Sam. 20:1. *Haman.* Est. 3:5, 6. Est.  
7:6. *Princes of Babylon.* Dan. 6:4-9.  
*Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 22:18.  
Mar. 11:18. Luk. 11:54. Luk. 22:2.  
*Herodias.* Mar. 6:19. *Elymas.* Act.  
13:10. *Diotrephes.* 3 Jno. v. 10.

## MARRIAGE.

See HUSBANDS. WIVES.

|| instituted by God. Gen. 2:18,  
22-24. Mat. 19:4-6. Mar. 10:6-9.

|| is indissoluble. Mat. 19:6. Mar.  
10:9. Rom. 7:2, 3. 1 Cor. 7:39.

|| is lawful for all. 1 Cor. 7:2, 28.  
1 Cor. 9:5. 1 Tim. 5:14.

|| is honourable in all. Heb. 13:4.  
|| is sometimes obligatory. 1 Cor. 7:9.  
1 Tim. 5:14.

Duties in || Eph. 5:33. See *Hus-  
bands. Wives.*

Views of St. Paul on || 1 Cor. 7:  
25-34.

Saints should not make || with the

ungodly. Deu. 7:3. Jos. 23:12. Ezz.  
10:10. Neh. 13:27. 1 Cor. 7:39.

|| is an emblem of the union of Christ  
and His church. Isa. 62:5. Jer. 3:14.  
Eph. 5:23-32. Rev. 19:7. Rev. 21:  
2, 9.

|| shall not exist in heaven. Mat. 22:  
30. Mar. 12:25. Luk. 20:35.

Forbidding || a characteristic of apos-  
tasy. 1 Tim. 4:3.

## MARTYRDOM.

See PERSECUTION. AFFLICTED SAINTS.

|| is to suffer death for the word of  
God and testimony of Christ. Rev. 6:9.  
Rev. 12:11. Rev. 20:4.

|| foretold by Christ to His disciples.  
Mat. 10:21. Mat. 24:9. Mar. 13:12.  
Luk. 21:16. Jno. 16:2. Jno. 21:18,  
19.

## SAINTS

Are exposed to || Ps. 44:22. Rom.  
8:36. 1 Cor. 4:9. 2 Cor. 4:11.

Should not fear || Mat. 10:28. Luk.  
12:4. Rev. 2:10. Rev. 12:11.

Should be prepared for || Mat. 10:  
38, 39. Mat. 16:24, 25. Mar. 8:  
34, 35. Luk. 9:23, 24. Act. 20:  
24. Act. 21:13. Phi. 2:17.

Should resist sin unto || Heb. 12:4.  
Rev. 2:10.

Superstition inflicts || on saints. Rev.  
17:6. Rev. 18:24.

|| inflicted at the instigation of the  
devil. Rev. 2:10, 13.

Reward of || Rev. 2:10. Rev. 6:11.  
Rev. 20:11.

|| of saints is precious in the sight of  
God. Ps. 72:14. Ps. 116:15.

God avenges || of His saints. Gen. 4:  
10. Deu. 32:43. 2 Kin. 9:7. Ps. 79:  
10. Mat. 23:35. Luk. 11:50, 51. Rev.  
6:9, 10. Rev. 16:6. Rev. 18:20-24.  
Rev. 19:2.

EXAMPLES. *Abel.* Gen. 4:8. & 1 Jno.  
3:12. Mat. 23:35. & Luk. 11:51.  
*Prophets.* 1 Kin. 18:4. 1 Kin. 19:10.  
Mat. 23:35. Luk. 11:50, 51. Heb. 11:37.  
*Zechariah.* 2 Chr. 24:20, 21. Mat. 23:

35. Luk. 11 : 51. *Micah*. Jer. 26 : 18, 19. *Urijah*. Jer. 26 : 20-23. *John the Baptist*. Mat. 14 : 8-11. Mar. 6 : 24-28. *Stephen*. Act. 7 : 58-60. Act. 22 : 20. *Peter*. Jno. 21 : 18, 19. 2 Pet. 1 : 14. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 9 : 1. & Act. 22 : 4. Act. 26 : 10. *James*. Act. 12 : 2. *Paul*. 2 Cor. 1 : 8-10. 2 Tim. 4 : 6. *Antipas*. Rev. 2 : 13.

## MASTERS.

See SERVANTS.

Authority of || enforced. Col. 3 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 18.

Christ has set an example to || Jno. 13 : 14.

|| SHOULD, WITH THEIR HOUSEHOLDS,

Fear God. Act. 10 : 2.

Serve God. Jos. 24 : 15.

Worship God. Gen. 35 : 2, 3.

Observe the sabbath. Exo. 20 : 10.

Exo. 23 : 12. Deu. 5 : 12-14.

|| should select faithful servants. Ps. 101 : 6, 7.

DUTIES OF || TOWARDS THEIR SERVANTS.

To act justly. Job 31 : 13. Col. 4 : 1.

To deal with them in the fear of God.

Lev. 25 : 43. Eph. 6 : 9. Col. 4 : 1.

To esteem them highly, if saints. Phile. v. 16.

To take care of them in sickness. Luk. 7 : 3.

To make them partakers of family feasts and rest. Deu. 16 : 11, 14.

To be liberal. Deu. 15 : 12-14.

Not to defraud them. Deu. 24 : 14.

Not to keep back their wages. Lev. 19 : 13. Deu. 24 : 15.

Not to rule them with rigour. Lev. 25 : 43.

To forbear threatening them. Eph. 6 : 9.

Blessings promised to benevolent || Deu. 15 : 18.

Woe unto unjust || Jer. 22 : 13. Mal. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 1, 4.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD || *Abraham*. Gen. 18 : 19. *Jacob*. Gen. 35 : 2, 3. *Joshua*. Jos. 24 : 15. *Job*. Job 31 : 13. *David*. 2 Sam. 6 : 20, 21. *Centurion*. Mat. 8 : 5-8. Luk. 7 : 2, 3. *Cornelius*. Act. 10 : 2.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED || *Laban*. Gen. 31 : 7, 41. *Potiphar*. Gen. 39 : 20. *Egyptians*. Exo. 1 : 13, 14. Exo. 3 : 9. Exo. 5 : 10-13. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25 : 17. *Amalekite*. 1 Sam. 30 : 13.

## MEEKNESS.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

Exhortation to || Eph. 4 : 32. Phi. 4 : 5. Col. 3 : 12. Tit. 3 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.

Christ has set an example of || Ps. 45 : 4. Mat. 11 : 29. Mat. 21 : 5. 2 Cor. 10 : 1. See *Character of Christ*.

|| is a fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 22.

SAINTS SHOULD

Seek || Zep. 2 : 3.

Put on || Col. 3 : 12.

Exhibit in their conduct || Jas. 3 : 13.

Show to all men || Phi. 4 : 5. Tit. 3 : 2.

Receive the word of God with || Jas. 1 : 21.

Answer about their hope with || 1 Pet. 3 : 15.

Restore the erring with || Gal. 6 : 1.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Follow after || 1 Tim. 6 : 11.

Instruct with || 2 Tim. 2 : 24, 25. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 3 : 2.

Exhort with || 1 Cor. 4 : 21. 1 Tim. 5 : 1.

|| a characteristic of Divine wisdom. Jas. 3 : 17.

|| is indispensable to a Christian walk. 2 Cor. 6 : 6. Eph. 4 : 1, 2.

|| pacifieth great offences. Ecc. 10 : 4. || is of great price in the sight of God. 1 Pet. 3 : 4.

THOSE WHO HAVE ||

Shall be guided and taught by God. Ps. 25 : 9.

Shall be lifted up by God. Ps. 147:6.  
Shall be saved by God. Ps. 76:9.

Ps. 149:4.

Shall be satisfied. Ps. 22:26.

Shall receive grace. Pro. 3:34.

Shall inherit the earth. Ps. 37:11.

Mat. 5:5.

Shall delight themselves in peace.

Ps. 37:11.

Shall increase their joy in the Lord.

Isa. 29:19.

EXAMPLES. *Moses*. Num. 12:3.  
*David*. 2 Sam. 16:9-12. *Paul*. 2 Tim.  
3:10. 1 The. 2:7.

## MERCY.

See COMPASSION. FORGIVENESS OF  
INJURIES. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| enjoined. Pro. 19:22. Hos. 12:6.  
Mic. 6:8. Zec. 7:9. Col. 3:12. 1 Pet.  
3:8.

|| after the example of God. Mat. 18:  
33. Luk. 6:36. Eph. 5:1.

|| is more acceptable to God than  
sacrifice. Hos. 6:6. Mat. 9:13. Mat.  
12:7.

|| to be engraved on the heart. Pro.  
3:3.

|| is a characteristic of Divine wis-  
dom. Jas. 3:17.

Saints are merciful. Ps. 37:26. Ps.  
112:4.

|| SHOULD BE SHOWN

With cheerfulness. Rom. 12:8.

To our brethren. Zec. 7:9. Col. 3:  
12. 1 Pet. 3:8.

To the poor. Ps. 112:4. Pro. 14:21.  
Dan. 4:27.

To animals. Deu. 25:4. Pro. 12:10.

THOSE WHO SHOW ||

Do good to themselves. Pro. 11:17.

Shall find life, righteousness, and  
honour. Pro. 21:21.

Shall obtain mercy. Ps. 18:25. Mat.  
5:7. Mat. 6:14. Mar. 11:25.

Blessed are the merciful. Pro. 14:21.  
Mat. 5:7.

|| upholds the throne of kings. Pro.  
20:28.

Hypocrites are without || Mat. 23:  
23.

The wicked are without || Rom. 1:  
31.

Denunciations against those who show  
no || Isa. 47:6. Hos. 4:1-3. Amos. 1:  
11.

The unmerciful shall find judgment  
without || Mat. 6:15. Mat. 7:2. Mat.  
18:35. Mar. 11:26. Jas. 2:13.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Unmerciful servant*.  
Mat. 18:23-35.

## MERCY (THE) OF GOD.

See COMPASSION, LOVE OF GOD. FOR-  
GIVENESS OF SINS.

|| is one of His perfections. Exo. 34:  
6, 7. Num. 14:18. Deu. 4:31. Neh.  
9:17, 31. Ps. 62:12. Ps. 86:15. Ps.  
89:14. Ps. 103:8. Ps. 111:4. Ps.  
116:5. Ps. 145:8. Jer. 3:12. Joe. 2:  
13. Jon. 4:2. Mic. 7:18. Luk. 6:36.  
Jas. 5:11.

God is called, *the Father of mercies*.  
2 Cor. 1:3.

GOD

Delighteth in || Jer. 9:24. Mic. 7:  
18.

Delighteth in having || even of the  
wicked. Eze. 18:23. Eze. 33:11.  
2 Pet. 3:9.

Waits that He may have || Isa. 30:  
18. 2 Pet. 3:9.

|| IS DECLARED TO BE

Great. Num. 14:18, 19. 2 Sam. 24:  
14. 1 Chr. 21:13. Neh. 9:31.  
Neh. 13:22. Ps. 86:13. Ps. 117:2.  
Isa. 54:7.

Great, above the heavens. Ps. 36:5.  
Ps. 57:10. Ps. 103:11. Ps. 108:4.  
Immutable. Isa. 54:10. Isa. 55:3.  
Mic. 7:20.

Everlasting. Ps. 100:5. Ps. 103:17.  
Isa. 54:8. Luk. 1:50.

Enduring unto thousand generations.  
Exo. 20:6. Exo. 34:7. Deu. 5:10.

Enduring for ever. 1 Chr. 16 : 34, 41.  
2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 7 : 3. 2 Chr.  
20 : 21. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 106 : 1.  
Ps. 107 : 1. Ps. 118 : 1-4, 29. Ps.  
136 : 1-26. Ps. 138 : 8.

Filling the earth. Ps. 119 : 64.

Over all His works. Ps. 145 : 9.

New every morning. Lam. 3 : 23.

Abundant and plenteous. Num. 14 :  
18. Ps. 86 : 5. Ps. 103 : 8. Isa.  
55 : 7.

Rich. Eph. 2 : 4.

Manifold and multiplied. Neh. 9 : 27.  
Ps. 5 : 7. Ps. 69 : 13. Ps. 106 : 7.  
Lam. 3 : 32.

Tender. Ps. 25 : 6. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps.  
51 : 1. Ps. 77 : 9. Ps. 79 : 8. Ps.  
103 : 4. Ps. 119 : 77, 156. Ps. 145 :  
9. Luk. 1 : 78. Jas. 5 : 11.

Full of compassion. Isa. 63 : 15. Lam.  
3 : 22, 32. Hos. 11 : 8.

Full of fatherly love. Ps. 103 : 13.  
Isa. 49 : 15. Isa. 66 : 13. Jer. 31 :  
20. Hos. 11 : 8.

#### || EXHIBITED IN

The gift of His Son. Luk. 1 : 78.

The salvation of man. Luk. 1 : 77, 78.  
Eph. 2 : 4-6. Tit. 3 : 4, 5. 1 Pet. 1 :  
3-5.

The pardon of sins. Num. 14 : 19.  
Neh. 9 : 17. Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 51 : 1.  
Ps. 103 : 8-12. Pro. 16 : 6. Pro.  
28 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7. Luk. 1 : 77, 78.  
Eph. 1 : 7.

His long-suffering. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps.  
78 : 38. Isa. 30 : 18.

His tempering His chastisements.  
Neh. 9 : 31. Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 106 :  
45. Isa. 54 : 7, 8. Jer. 42 : 12.  
Lam. 3 : 22. Eze. 20 : 17. Joe. 2 :  
12-14.

His sparing the wicked for the righ-  
teous' sake. Gen. 18 : 23-33. 1 Kin.  
11 : 11-13. Jer. 5 : 1.

His delivering His people. Exo. 15 :  
13. Neh. 9 : 19, 28. Ps. 136 : 10-24.

God is exalted by His || Isa. 30 : 18.  
Rom. 15 : 9.

#### || IS EXERCISED TOWARDS

Israel. Deu. 4 : 31. Ps. 98 : 3. Isa.  
63 : 7. Jer. 31 : 3. Luk. 1 : 72.

The Gentiles. Hos. 2 : 23. Rom. 11 :  
32. Rom. 15 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 10.

Those who fear Him. Ps. 103 : 11, 17.  
Luk. 1 : 50.

Those who love and obey Him. Exo.  
20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 9, 12.  
Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Dan.  
9 : 4.

His servants who walk before Him  
with all their hearts. 1 Kin. 8 : 23.  
2 Chr. 6 : 14.

Those who trust in Him. Ps. 32 : 10.  
Ps. 33 : 18.

Those who call upon Him. Ps. 86 : 5.  
The merciful. 2 Sam. 22 : 26. Ps. 18 :  
25. Mat. 5 : 7.

Those who turn from evil, and return  
unto God. Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7.  
Eze. 18 : 21-23. Eze. 33 : 14-16.  
Hos. 10 : 12.

Repenting rebels. 2 Chr. 30 : 9. Neh.  
9 : 27. Jer. 3 : 12. Dan. 9 : 9. Joe.  
2 : 13.

The afflicted and chastened. Neh. 9 :  
17, 31. Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 54 : 8.  
Lam. 3 : 32. Jas. 5 : 11.

The oppressed. Exo. 22 : 27. Hos.  
14 : 3.

Whom he pleases. Exo. 33 : 19. Rom.  
9 : 15, 18.

Sinners should implore || Exo. 34 : 9.  
2 Sam. 24 : 10. Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 25 : 7.  
Ps. 51 : 1. Dan. 9 : 9. Hos. 14 : 2. Luk.  
18 : 13.

|| should be the ground of our hope.  
Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 130 : 7. Heb. 4 : 16.

God taketh pleasure in those who  
hope in His || Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 147 : 11.

#### SAINTS

Pray for || Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 4 : 1.  
Ps. 6 : 2. Ps. 9 : 13. Ps. 25 : 16.  
Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 31 : 9. Ps. 40 : 11.  
Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 85 : 7. Ps. 119 : 76.  
Hab. 3 : 2.

Plead in prayer || Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 25 :  
6, 7. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 69 : 13. Dan.  
9 : 18.

Trust in || Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps.  
23 : 6. Ps. 52 : 8.

Implore || for others. Num. 14 : 19.  
Dan. 2 : 18. Gal. 6 : 16. 1 Tim. 1 : 2.



2 Tim. 1 : 18. Tit. 1 : 4. 2 Jno. v. 3.  
Jude v. 2.

Magnify and praise || 1 Chr. 16 : 34.  
2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ezr.  
3 : 11. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 89 : 1. Ps.  
101 : 1. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1. Ps.  
117 : 2. Ps. 118 : 1-4, 29. Ps. 136 : 1.  
Isa. 63 : 7. Jer. 33 : 11. Rom. 15 : 9.

We should imitate || towards our fel-  
low-men. Luk. 6 : 36.

|| is refused to the unmerciful. Mat.  
6 : 15. Mar. 11 : 26. Jas. 2 : 13.

|| withheld from obdurate sinners.  
Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 27 : 11. Jer. 13 : 14.  
Jer. 16 : 5. Hos. 1 : 6.

TYPES OF || *Mercy-seat*. Exo. 25 :  
17-22. *Cities of refuge*. Num. 35 :  
11-15. Jos. 20 : 2-6.

EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS *Lot*. Gen.  
19 : 19. *Abraham*. Gen. 24 : 27. *Jo-  
seph*. Gen. 39 : 21. *Israelites*. Exo. 15 :  
13. Deu. 4 : 31. Neh. 9 : 28. Luk. 1 : 54.  
*Job*. Job 10 : 12. Jas. 5 : 11. *David*.  
1 Kin. 3 : 6. 2 Chr. 1 : 8. Ps. 18 : 50.  
*Solomon*. 2 Sam. 7 : 15. 1 Chr. 17 : 13.  
*Paul*. 1 Tim. 1 : 13, 16.

## MINISTERS.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF MINISTERS.  
PROPHETS. APOSTLES.

|| called by God. Exo. 28 : 1. & Heb.  
5 : 4. Amo. 7 : 15. Act. 9 : 15. Rom. 1 : 1.  
1 Cor. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Gal. 1 : 15.

|| qualified by God for their work.  
Jer. 1 : 5. Rom. 1 : 5. 2 Cor. 3 : 5, 6.  
Eph. 3 : 7, 8. Col. 1 : 25, 29.

|| chosen and commissioned by Christ.  
Mat. 28 : 18-20. Mar. 3 : 14. Mar. 16 :  
15. Luk. 10 : 1. Jno. 21 : 15-17. Act.  
10 : 42. Act. 20 : 24. Act. 26 : 16, 18.  
Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. Gal. 1 : 1. Eph.  
4 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.

|| appointed and sent by the Holy  
Ghost. Isa. 48 : 16. Eze. 3 : 24. Act.  
1 : 8. Act. 8 : 29. Act. 11 : 12. Act. 13 :  
2, 4. Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 20 : 28. Act.  
21 : 4. 2 Tim. 1 : 14.

|| qualified for their work by the Holy  
Ghost. Num. 11 : 17. Mic. 3 : 8. Luk.

24 : 49. Act. 4 : 31. Act. 6 : 5. 1 Pet.  
1 : 12.

|| set apart for the service of God  
through sanctification. Exo. 28 : 41. Exo.  
40 : 13. Lev. 16 : 32. Jer. 1 : 5. Jno. 17 :  
17. 2 Tim. 2 : 21.

|| receive their authority from God  
and Christ. Mat. 10 : 40. Luk. 10 : 16.  
Jno. 13 : 20. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 5 : 20.  
2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 10. 1 The. 4 : 8.

|| teach and edify through the efficacy  
of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 6-8. 1 Cor. 15 : 10.  
2 Cor. 2 : 14. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. Gal. 2 : 8.  
Eph. 3 : 7, 8. Col. 1 : 28, 29.

|| teach as from the Lord. Eze. 33 : 7.  
1 Cor. 14 : 37. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 5 :  
20. 1 The. 4 : 2.

|| are labourers together with God.  
1 Cor. 3 : 6, 9. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 6 : 1.

THE COMMISSION INTRUSTED TO ||  
IS THAT OF

Calling sinners to repentance. 2 Kin.  
17 : 13. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 4.  
Zec. 1 : 4. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 17 :  
30. Act. 20 : 21.

Preaching the gospel. Mar. 16 : 15.  
Act. 15 : 7. Act. 20 : 24. Rom. 1 : 1.  
1 Cor. 1 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 4. 1 Tim.  
1 : 11.

Giving knowledge of salvation. Luk.  
1 : 77. Act. 13 : 26. Act. 16 : 17.  
1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2. Eph. 1 : 13. Jude  
v. 3.

The ministry of reconciliation. 2 Cor.  
5 : 18-20. & Act. 10 : 36.

Preaching the remission of sins. Isa.  
40 : 2. Luk. 24 : 47. Jno. 20 : 23.  
Act. 10 : 43. Act. 13 : 38. 2 Cor.  
5 : 19.

Exhorting to believe in Christ. Act.  
20 : 21. Rom. 1 : 5. Rom. 10 : 8,  
14. Rom. 16 : 26. 1 Cor. 3 : 5.

Turning from darkness to light. Mat.  
5 : 14-16. Act. 26 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

|| ARE CALLED

Ministers of God. Isa. 61 : 6. Rom.  
13 : 6. 2 Cor. 6 : 4.

Ministers of Christ. Rom. 15 : 16.  
1 Cor. 4 : 1. Col. 1 : 7. 1 Tim. 4 : 6.

Ministers of the gospel. Eph. 3 : 7.  
Col. 1 : 23.

Pastors or elders. Jer. 3:15. Jer. 23:2. Act. 14:23. Act. 15:4. Eph. 4:11. Tit. 1:5. Jas. 5:14. 1 Pet. 5:1.  
 Bishops. Act. 20:28. Phi. 1:1. 1 Tim. 3:1, 2. Tit. 1:7.  
 Ambassadors for Christ. 2 Cor. 5:20. Eph. 6:20.  
 Messengers of God. 2 Chr. 36:16. Isa. 44:26. Hag. 1:13. See *Names and Titles of Ministers*.

#### || SHOULD BE

Faithful. Jer. 23:28. 1 Cor. 4:2. Eph. 6:21. Col. 1:7. Col. 4:7. 1 Tim. 1:12.  
 Pure. Isa. 52:11. 2 Cor. 6:6. 1 Tim. 4:12. 1 Tim. 5:2, 22.  
 Holy. Lev. 21:6. 1 The. 2:10. Tit. 1:8.  
 Blameless and without spot. 1 Tim. 3:2. 1 Tim. 6:14. Tit. 1:7. & Act. 24:16.  
 Sincere in their conduct. 2 Cor. 1:12.  
 Humble. Jer. 1:6. Act. 20:19. 1 Cor. 15:9. Eph. 3:8. 1 Tim. 1:13, 15.  
 Full of brotherly love. 1 Cor. 16:24. 1 The. 2:8. 1 Tim. 4:12. 1 Tim. 6:11. 2 Tim. 2:22. Tit. 1:8.  
 Affectionate to their flocks. 2 Cor. 2:4. 2 Cor. 12:15. Phi. 1:7, 8. Phi. 4:1. 1 The. 2:7, 8, 11.  
 Earnestly concerned for the salvation of souls. Act. 20:31. Rom. 9:1-3. 2 Cor. 2:4. Phi. 3:18.  
 Devoted to their work. Act. 20:24, 27. Act. 21:13. 2 Cor. 12:15. Phi. 2:17. 1 The. 2:9.  
 Disinterested. Act. 20:33, 34. 1 Cor. 9:12. 2 Cor. 11:7, 9. 2 Cor. 12:14. 1 The. 2:9. 2 The. 3:8.  
 Self-denying. 1 Cor. 8:13. 1 Cor. 9:12, 27. 1 Cor. 10:33.  
 Gentle and meek. 1 The. 2:7. 1 Tim. 6:11. 2 Tim. 2:24. 2 Tim. 3:10. 2 Tim. 4:2.  
 Patient. 2 Cor. 6:4. 1 Tim. 6:11. 2 Tim. 2:24. 2 Tim. 3:10.  
 Hospitable. 1 Tim. 3:2. Tit. 1:8.  
 Careful in educating their children. 1 Tim. 3:4, 12. Tit. 1:6.

Apt to teach. 1 Tim. 3:2. 2 Tim. 2:2, 24. Tit. 1:9.  
 Ensamples, in charity, faith, purity, and good works. 1 Cor. 11:1. Phi. 3:17. 2 The. 3:9. 1 Tim. 4:12. Tit. 2:7. 1 Pet. 5:3.  
 Commending themselves to every man's conscience. 2 Cor. 4:2. 2 Cor. 5:11. 2 Cor. 6:4.  
 Approved of God. 1 The. 2:4. 2 Tim. 2:15. 2 Tim. 4:5.

|| should follow after righteousness, faith, love, &c. 1 Tim. 6:11. 2 Tim. 2:22.

Character of a true || 1 Tim. 3:2-7. 1 Tim. 4:12-16. 1 Tim. 6:11. 2 Tim. 2:22-25. Tit. 1:7-9. Tit. 2:7, 8.

Character of wives and children of || 1 Tim. 3:4, 11. Tit. 1:6.

#### || SHOULD NOT BE

Selfish. 1 Cor. 9:12, 19-23. 1 Cor. 10:33. 2 Cor. 11:9. 2 The. 3:8.  
 Greedy of filthy lucre. 1 Sam. 12:3. Act. 20:33. 1 Tim. 3:3, 8. Tit. 1:7. 1 Pet. 5:2.  
 Covetous. 1 The. 2:5. 1 Tim. 3:3. 1 Tim. 6:10, 11.  
 Seeking to please men. Gal. 1:10. 1 The. 2:4, 6.  
 Given to strife. 1 Tim. 3:3. 2 Tim. 2:24. Tit. 1:7.  
 Given to wine. 1 Tim. 3:3. Tit. 1:7.

#### THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THE CHURCH.

Watching over souls. Eze. 3:17. Eze. 33:7. Heb. 13:17.  
 Feeding the church. Jer. 3:15. Jer. 23:4. Eze. 34:2. Jno. 21:15-17. Act. 20:28. 2 Cor. 11:28. 1 Pet. 5:2.  
 Strengthening the faith of their people. Luk. 22:32. Act. 14:22. Act. 15:32, 41. Act. 18:23. 1 Cor. 16:13. 1 The. 3:2.  
 Comforting their people. Isa. 35:3. Isa. 40:1. 1 Cor. 14:3. 2 Cor. 1:4, 6. Eph. 6:22. 1 The. 2:11.  
 Edifying the church. 2 Cor. 10:8.

2 Cor. 12 : 19. 2 Cor. 13 : 10. Eph. 4 : 11, 12.

Striving earnestly for the salvation of souls. Rom. 11 : 14. 1 Cor. 9 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2. Jas. 5 : 20. Jude v. 23.

Praying for saints. Joe. 2 : 17. Rom. 1 : 9, 10. Eph. 1 : 16-18. Eph. 3 : 14-19. Phi. 1 : 4, 9. Col. 1 : 3, 9. Col. 4 : 12. 1 The. 1 : 2. 1 The. 3 : 12, 13. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

Distributing alms. Act. 11 : 30. Act. 24 : 17. Rom. 15 : 25. 1 Cor. 16 : 1. 2 Cor. 8 : 14. Gal. 2 : 10.

#### THEY SHOULD EXHORT SAINTS

To avoid sin. Eze. 3 : 21. Rom. 8 : 13. Rom. 13 : 13. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 5 : 13. Gal. 6 : 1. Eph. 4 : 17. Col. 3 : 8. 1 The. 4 : 6. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

To sanctification. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Phi. 2 : 15. 1 The. 4 : 1-4. Heb. 12 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 14-16.

To good works. 1 Tim. 6 : 17, 18. Tit. 3 : 1, 8, 14.

To brotherly love. Rom. 12 : 10. 1 Cor. 14 : 1. Eph. 4 : 2. Phi. 1 : 9. Heb. 13 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 17. 2 Pet. 1 : 7. 2 Jno. v. 5.

To continue in faith. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 16 : 13.

To continue in piety. Act. 11 : 23. Act. 13 : 43. 1 Cor. 15 : 58.

To abstain from divisions and contentions. Rom. 14 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 10. 1 Cor. 11 : 16. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 2 : 16. Tit. 3 : 9.

#### THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS SINNERS.

Testifying against their rebellion. Deu. 31 : 27. Isa. 30 : 8, 9. Isa. 58 : 1. Eze. 2 : 3-7. Eze. 3 : 11, 27. Eze. 44 : 6. Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 7 : 51.

Exhorting them to turn from sin unto God. Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 7 : 2, 3. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 25 : 5. Jer. 26 : 2, 5. Eze. 2 : 3-5. Eze. 3 : 17-21. Eze. 33 : 7-9. Dan. 4 : 27. Zec. 1 : 3.

Mat. 3 : 2. Mar. 6 : 12. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 14 : 15. Act. 20 : 21. Jas. 4 : 8.

Exhorting them to be reconciled to God. 2 Cor. 5 : 20.

Reproving them. 1 Sam. 2 : 24. 1 Tim. 5 : 20. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 13. Tit. 2 : 15.

Rejecting the obstinate sinner. Tit. 3 : 10, 11. & 1 Tim. 1 : 20.

#### || SHOULD

Preach the gospel. Act. 8 : 25. Act. 14 : 7. Rom. 1 : 15. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 9 : 18. 1 Cor. 15 : 1. 2 Cor. 10 : 14. 2 Cor. 11 : 7. Eph. 6 : 19. 1 The. 1 : 5.

Preach the gospel with purity and sincerity. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 15. Tit. 1 : 9.

Preach the word of God. Act. 4 : 31. Act. 8 : 4, 25. Act. 13 : 5. Act. 17 : 13. Heb. 13 : 7.

Preach the word of God with purity. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.

Teach sound doctrine. 1 Tim. 4 : 6. Tit. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 1, 7.

Preach the gospel willingly and affectionately. Rom. 15 : 20. 1 Cor. 9 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 8.

Preach the gospel with boldness. Act. 4 : 31. Eph. 6 : 19. & 2 Cor. 3 : 12.

Not be ashamed of the gospel. Rom. 1 : 16. 2 Tim. 1 : 8.

Preach the gospel disinterestedly, not for the sake of money. 1 Cor. 9 : 18. 2 Cor. 11 : 7. 1 The. 2 : 9.

Teach and exhort. 1 Tim. 4 : 13. 1 Tim. 5 : 1. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 15.

Preach the word : be instant in season, out of season. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.

Instruct in meekness. 2 Tim. 2 : 25. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.

Reprove and rebuke with meekness and long-suffering. 2 The. 3 : 15. 1 Tim. 5 : 1. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.

Rebuke sharply, and with all authority. 1 Tim. 5 : 20. Tit. 1 : 13. Tit. 2 : 15.

Check divisions. 1 Cor. 1:11, 12.  
 1 Cor. 3:3. 1 Cor. 11:17, 18.  
 Avoid profane and vain contentions.  
 1 Tim. 1:4. 1 Tim. 6:20. 2 Tim.  
 2:14, 16, 23. Tit. 3:9.  
 Convince gainsayers. 2 Tim. 2:25.  
 Tit. 1:9.  
 Be steadfast. 2 Tim. 1:13, 14. 2 Tim.  
 3:14. Tit. 1:9.  
 Hold fast the faithful word. 2 Tim.  
 1:13. Tit. 1:9.  
 Continue in the sound doctrine.  
 1 Tim. 4:16. 1 Tim. 6:20. 2 Tim.  
 1:13, 14. Tit. 1:9.  
 Teach no other doctrine. 2 Cor. 11:4.  
 Gal. 1:8. 1 Tim. 1:3.  
 Give no offence. 2 Cor. 6:3. & Rom.  
 14:13, 21. & 1 Cor. 8:13. & 1 Cor.  
 10:32.  
 Endure hardness, war the good war-  
 fare. 1 Tim. 1:18. 1 Tim. 6:12.  
 2 Tim. 2:3. 2 Tim. 4:7.  
 Endure afflictions for the elect's sake.  
 2 Cor. 1:6. Col. 1:24. 2 Tim.  
 2:10.

#### MINISTERS SHOULD PREACH

Christ. Act. 5:42. Act. 8:5, 35.  
 Act. 9:20. Act. 11:20. Act.  
 17:3. 1 Cor. 1:23. 1 Cor. 2:2.  
 2 Cor. 1:19. 2 Cor. 4:5. Gal. 1:  
 16. Eph. 3:8. Col. 1:28. Col.  
 4:3.  
 As declaring the commandments and  
 oracles of God. 1 Cor. 14:37.  
 2 Cor. 2:17. 1 Pet. 4:11.  
 Fully, and without reserve. Act. 5:  
 20. Act. 20:20, 27. Rom. 15:19.  
 With boldness. Isa. 58:1. Eze. 2:6.  
 Mat. 10:27, 28. Act. 4:19. Act.  
 5:29. Act. 18:9. 2 Cor. 3:12.  
 Every where, to every creature, at all  
 times. Mat. 24:14. Mar. 16:15,  
 20. Luk. 24:47. Act. 5:42. Act.  
 8:4. Rom. 10:18. Col. 1:6, 23.  
 2 Tim. 4:2.  
 Without deceitfulness. 2 Cor. 2:17.  
 2 Cor. 4:2. 1 The. 2:3, 5.  
 Not with enticing words of man's  
 wisdom. 1 Cor. 1:17. 1 Cor. 2:1,  
 4, 13.  
 Not as preaching their own selves.

2 Cor. 4:5. & 1 Cor. 1:12-15.  
 Gal. 1:10.

Not of envy and strife. Phi. 1:15,  
 16.

Woe unto him who does not preach  
 the gospel. 1 Cor. 9:16.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Receive them as messengers of God.  
 Mal. 2:7. 1 Cor. 4:1. Gal. 4:14.

Attend to their instructions, and obey  
 them. Mal. 2:7. Mat. 23:3.  
 1 Cor. 11:2. 1 Cor. 16:16. 2 Cor.  
 7:15. Phi. 2:12. 1 The. 4:1, 2.  
 2 The. 2:15. 2 The. 3:4. Heb.  
 13:17. 1 Pet. 5:5.

Follow their example. 1 Cor. 4:16.  
 1 Cor. 11:1. Phi. 3:17. 1 The.  
 1:6. 2 The. 3:7, 9.

Follow their faith. Heb. 13:7. *comp.*  
 Heb. 6:12.

Esteem and regard them. 1 Cor. 16:  
 18. Phi. 2:29. 1 The. 5:12.  
 1 Tim. 5:17.

Love them. 2 Cor. 8:7. 1 The. 3:6.  
 1 The. 5:13.

Pray for them. Rom. 15:30. 2 Cor.  
 1:11. Eph. 6:18, 19. Col. 4:3.  
 1 The. 5:25. 2 The. 3:1. Heb.  
 13:18.

It is the duty of saints to support  
 their || 2 Chr. 31:4. 1 Cor. 9:11-14.  
 Gal. 6:6. Phi. 4:14-16. 1 The. 5:12.  
 1 Tim. 5:17, 18.

#### UNFAITHFUL ||

Are teachers of falsehood. Eze. 13:19.  
 Eph. 4:14. 1 Tim. 4:2. 2 Pet.  
 2:3.

Teach for doctrines the command-  
 ments of men. Isa. 29:13. Mat.  
 15:9. Mar. 7:7. Col. 2:8, 22.  
 Tit. 1:14.

Deceive the people. Mat. 24:11.  
 Act. 20:30. Rom. 16:18. 2 Cor.  
 11:13. Tit. 1:10, 11.

Feed not but destroy the flock. Jer.  
 23:2. Eze. 34:2-4. Zec. 11:17.  
 Jno. 10:13. Act. 20:29.

Are vain and ostentatious. Mat. 23:  
 5-7. Mar. 12:38, 39. Luk. 11:43.  
 Luk. 20:46. 1 Tim. 6:3-5.

Seek after gain. 1 Sam. 2:36. Isa. 56:11. Jer. 6:13. Jer. 8:10. Mic. 3:5, 11. 2 Pet. 2:3.

Are ungodly. 2 Tim. 3:5. 2 Pet. 2:1. Jude v. 4.

Are corrupt and reprobate. 1 Tim. 6:5. 2 Tim. 3:8. Tit. 1:16.

Transform themselves into the apostles of Christ. 2 Cor. 11:13-15.

Described as greedy and dumb dogs, and ravening wolves. Isa. 56:10-12. Mat. 7:15. Act. 20:29.

Shall abound in latter times. Mat. 24:11. Mar. 13:22. Act. 20:29. 1 Tim. 4:1-3. 2 Pet. 2:1-3. See *False Doctrines*.

Punishment of unfaithful || Eze. 13:8, 9. Eze. 33:6-8. Mic. 3:5-7. Mat. 24:48-51. 2 Pet. 2:1-3.

Woe unto unfaithful || Jer. 23:1. Eze. 34:2-5. Zec. 11:17.

#### NAMES OF THE MINISTERS MENTIONED IN THE GOSPEL.

*The twelve*. Mat. 10:2-4. Mar. 3:17-19. Luk. 6:13-16. Act. 1:26.

*The seventy disciples*. Luk. 10:1, 17.

*Andronicus and Junia*. Rom. 16:7.

*Apollos*. Act. 18:24. 1 Cor. 3:6.

*Aquila*. Act. 18:26. Rom. 16:3.

*Archippus*. Col. 4:17. Phile. v. 2.

*Aristarchus*. Act. 27:2. Col. 4:10. Phile. v. 24.

*Artemas*. Tit. 3:12.

*Barnabas* called *Joses*. Act. 4:36. Act. 12:25. Act. 13:1. Act. 15:2.

*Clement*. Phi. 4:3.

*Epaphras*. Col. 1:7. Col. 4:12. Phile. v. 23.

*Epaphroditus*. Phi. 2:25.

*Erastus*. Act. 19:22. 2 Tim. 4:20.

*Gaius*. Act. 19:29. Act. 20:4.

*James*. Luk. 6:15. Act. 1:13. Gal. 2:9. Jas. 1:1.

*John the apostle*. Mar. 3:17. Luk. 6:14. Act. 4:13. Gal. 2:9. Rev. 1:1.

*John* called *Mark*. Act. 12:25. Act. 15:37. 2 Tim. 4:11. Phile. v. 24.

*Joseph* called *Barsabas*. Act. 1:23.

*Judas* called *Barsabas*. Act. 15:22, 32.

*Judas* or *Jude*. Luk. 6:16. Act. 1:13. Jude v. 1.

*Justus* called *Jesus*. Col. 4:11.

*Lucius of Cyrene*. Act. 13:1. Rom. 16:21.

*Luke*. Col. 4:14. 2 Tim. 4:11. Phile. v. 24.

*Matthew*. Mat. 9:9. Mat. 10:3. Act. 1:13.

*Matthias*. Act. 1:23, 26.

*Mark*. See *John* called *Mark*.

*Paul*. Act. 20:24. Act. 26:16. Act. 28:31. Rom. 1:5. Rom. 11:13. Gal. 1:1. Eph. 3:7. Col. 1:23. 1 Tim. 1:12. 1 Tim. 2:7.

*Peter*. Jno. 21:15-17. Act. 9:32. Act. 15:7. Gal. 2:7. 1 Pet. 1:1. 1 Pet. 5:1. 2 Pet. 1:1.

*Philip*. Act. 6:5. Act. 8:5, 40. Act. 21:8.

*Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, Nicolas*. Act. 6:5.

*Silas* or *Silvanus*. Act. 15:22, 32. Act. 17:10. 2 Cor. 1:19. 1 The. 1:1. 2 The. 1:1.

*Simeon* called *Niger*. Act. 13:1.

*Sopater*. Act. 20:4.

*Sosthenes*. 1 Cor. 1:1.

*Stephanas*. 1 Cor. 16:17.

*Stephen*. Act. 6:5, 8.

*Thomas* called *Didymus*. Jno. 11:16. Jno. 20:24.

*Timothy* or *Timotheus*. Act. 16:1. Rom. 16:21. 1 Cor. 4:17. 2 Cor. 1:19. 1 The. 3:2. 1 Tim. 4:6. 2 Tim. 4:5.

*Titus*. 2 Cor. 8:23. Gal. 2:1. Tit. 1:5.

*Trophimus*. Act. 20:4. 2 Tim. 4:20.

*Tychicus*. Eph. 6:21. Col. 4:7. 2 Tim. 4:12.

*Urbane*. Rom. 16:9.

*Zenas*. Tit. 3:13.

## MIRACLES.

See MIRACLES OF CHRIST, OF THE PROPHETS, &c. FALSE MIRACLES.

#### || ARE CALLED

*Wonders*. Exo. 3:20. Exo. 15:11.

Jos. 3:5. Ps. 77:11. Ps. 78:11.

Ps. 96:3. Ps. 105:5. Ps. 106:7.

Ps. 136:4. Joe. 2:30. Act. 6:8.

Act. 15:12.



*Signs.* Exo. 10:2. Deu. 29:3. Jos. 24:17. 1 Sam. 10:7. 2 Kin. 20:9. 2 Chr. 32:24. Mar. 16:20.

*Signs and wonders.* Exo. 7:3. Deu. 4:34. Deu. 6:22. Deu. 7:19. Deu. 34:11. Neh. 9:10. Ps. 78:43. Ps. 105:27. Ps. 135:9. Jer. 32:20, 21. Dan. 4:3. Dan. 6:27. Jno. 4:48. Act. 2:19, 22. Act. 4:30. Act. 5:12. Act. 14:3. Rom. 15:19. 2 Cor. 12:12. Heb. 2:4.

*Works.* Ps. 44:1. Ps. 77:11. Ps. 78:11. Jno. 5:20.

*Marvellous and wondrous works.* Ps. 72:18. Ps. 105:5. Ps. 106:22. Ps. 111:4. Ps. 145:5. Isa. 29:14. Jer. 21:2.

*Great and mighty acts.* Deu. 11:7. Jud. 2:7. Ps. 106:2. Ps. 150:2. 2 Cor. 12:12.

*Marvellous and wondrous things.* Ps. 72:18. Ps. 86:10. Ps. 98:1. Mic. 7:15.

*Great and terrible things.* Exo. 34:10. 2 Sam. 7:23. Ps. 106:21, 22. Ps. 145:6.

God alone can perform || Exo. 15:11. Deu. 3:24. Ps. 72:18. Ps. 86:8, 10. Ps. 135:6. Ps. 136:4.

The power of God is necessary to perform || Mat. 9:8. Jno. 3:2. Jno. 9:32, 33. Act. 2:22. Act. 10:38. Act. 15:12. Act. 19:11.

#### || EXHIBIT

The power of God. Deu. 3:24. Deu. 4:34. Job 9:4-10. Ps. 66:3-7. Ps. 77:14. Ps. 145:6. Isa. 50:2. Dan. 4:3. Act. 10:38. Act. 19:11. 2 Cor. 13:4. Eph. 1:20. Heb. 2:4.

The glory of God. Exo. 14:4. Lev. 10:3. Num. 14:22. Ps. 96:3. Mat. 9:8. Mar. 2:12. Luk. 5:26. Jno. 11:40.

The glory of Christ. Jno. 2:11. Jno. 11:4.

|| are a proof of Divine mission. Exo. 4:1-5. 1 Kin. 17:1. 1 Kin. 18:36.

2 Kin. 1:10. Mar. 16:20. Jno. 6:30. Act. 2:22. 2 Cor. 12:12. Heb. 2:4.

The Messiah was expected to perform || Isa. 35:5, 6. Isa. 42:7. Mat. 11:2, 3. Luk. 4:18, 19. Luk. 7:17-20. Jno. 7:31.

Christ proved His being the Messiah by His || Mat. 11:4, 5. Luk. 7:21, 22. Luk. 11:20. Jno. 5:36. Jno. 10:25, 37, 38. Jno. 11:41-43. Jno. 14:10. Act. 2:22. Act. 10:38.

Christ was renowned for His || Mat. 4:23-25. Mat. 13:54. Mar. 2:12. Mar. 6:2. Luk. 5:26. Jno. 6:2. Jno. 7:31. Jno. 9:16. Jno. 11:47. Jno. 15:24. Act. 2:22.

|| are a gift of the Holy Ghost. Act. 10:38. Rom. 15:19. 1 Cor. 12:8-10. Gal. 3:5. See *Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Ghost*.

#### || WERE WROUGHT

Through the power of God. Exo. 4:21. Act. 2:22. Act. 10:38. Act. 14:3. Act. 15:12. Act. 19:11. Heb. 2:4.

Through the power of Christ. Mat. 10:1. Mar. 3:15. Mar. 6:7. Luk. 9:1. Luk. 10:19. 1 Cor. 5:4.

Through the power of the Holy Ghost. Mat. 12:28. Rom. 15:19. 1 Cor. 12:10.

In the name of God. Exo. 7:17. Exo. 8:10. Num. 16:28. 1 Sam. 12:16. 1 Kin. 18:24. 2 Kin. 1:10.

In the name of Christ. Mar. 9:39. Mar. 16:17. Act. 3:6, 16. Act. 4:10, 30. Act. 9:34. Act. 16:18.

#### || WERE DESIGNED BY GOD

To give authority to His messengers. Exo. 4:1-9. Exo. 7:16-18. 1 Kin. 13:1-3. 1 Kin. 17:1. 1 Kin. 18:36-38. 2 Kin. 1:10. Jno. 11:41-43. Act. 2:22. Act. 4:29, 30. Heb. 2:4.

To give testimony to His word. Mar. 16:20. Act. 14:3.

To produce conversion and repentance. Mat. 11:21, 23. Luk. 10:13.

To produce faith. Num. 14:11. Jno. 2:23. Jno. 6:30. Jno. 7:31. Jno. 10:38. Jno. 11:42. Jno. 14:11

Jno. 20 : 30, 31. Act. 9 : 42. Act. 13 : 12.

To produce obedience. Deu. 11 : 1-3. Deu. 29 : 2, 9. Rom. 15 : 18, 19.

|| are sometimes ineffectual to produce conversion. Mat. 11 : 20, 21. Luk. 10 : 13. Luk. 16 : 31. Jno. 12 : 37. Jno. 15 : 24.

#### FAITH IS INDISPENSABLE

To perform || Mat. 17 : 20. Mat. 21 : 21. Mar. 16 : 17, 18. Jno. 14 : 12. Act. 3 : 16. Act. 6 : 8.

To be delivered by || Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 9 : 2, 28, 29. Mar. 2 : 5. Mar. 9 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 52. Luk. 5 : 20. Luk. 8 : 50. Act. 14 : 9.

Unbelief an hinderance to the working of || Mat. 13 : 58. Mat. 17 : 19, 20. Mar. 6 : 5, 6.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Remember || Deu. 7 : 18, 19. 1 Chr. 16 : 12. Ps. 105 : 5.

Declare || unto their children. Exo. 10 : 2. Jos. 4 : 7. Jud. 6 : 13. Ps. 44 : 1. Ps. 78 : 4. Ps. 145 : 4.

Celebrate and praise God for His || Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 98 : 1. Ps. 136 : 3, 4. Isa. 25 : 1. Mat. 9 : 8. Luk. 5 : 26. Luk. 19 : 37.

#### THE WICKED

Desire to see || Exo. 7 : 9. Mat. 12 : 38. Mat. 16 : 1. Mar. 8 : 11. Luk. 11 : 16, 29. Luk. 23 : 8. Jno. 2 : 18. Jno. 6 : 30.

Do not understand || Ps. 106 : 7. Mar. 6 : 52.

Forget || Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 78 : 11, 42, 43.

Believe not || Num. 14 : 11. Ps. 78 : 32. Jno. 12 : 37.

Ascribe to the power of Satan || of Christ. Mat. 9 : 34. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15.

Are sometimes obliged to acknowledge || Jno. 11 : 47. Act. 4 : 16.

Consequences and guilt of rejecting || Mat. 11 : 20-24. Luk. 10 : 13-15. Jno. 15 : 24.

God has delivered the Israelites by ||

Exo. 6 : 6. Exo. 7 : 3-5. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 6 : 21-23. Deu. 7 : 19. Deu. 11 : 3-5. Jos. 24 : 7. 2 Sam. 7 : 23. 1 Chr. 17 : 21. Ps. 78 : 43-54. Ps. 105 : 26-38. Jer. 32 : 21.

Preaching of the gospel confirmed by || Mar. 16 : 20. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 8 : 6. Rom. 15 : 18, 19. Heb. 2 : 4.

|| performed by the prophets. Exo. 7 : 20, 21. Deu. 34 : 12. & Ps. 105 : 26, 27. 1 Kin. 13 : 3-6. 1 Kin. 17 : 1, 17-22. 2 Kin. 1 : 10-12. 2 Kin. 2 : 8. 2 Kin. 5 : 27. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. See *Miracles of the Prophets, &c.*

|| performed by the apostles. Act. 2 : 43. Act. 4 : 16. Act. 6 : 8. Act. 8 : 13. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 15 : 12. Act. 19 : 11. Rom. 15 : 19. See *Miracles of the Prophets and Apostles.*

The power of || sometimes given to false prophets. Deu. 13 : 1. Mat. 7 : 22. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 22. 2 The. 2 : 9. Rev. 13 : 13, 14. Rev. 16 : 14. Rev. 19 : 20. See *False Miracles.*

EXAMPLES. *Enoch taken up into heaven.* Gen. 5 : 24. Heb. 11 : 5. *Confusion of tongues.* Gen. 11 : 7-9. *People of Sodom struck with blindness.* Gen. 19 : 11. *Lot's wife turned into a pillar of salt.* Gen. 19 : 26. *Moses's rod turned into a serpent.* Exo. 4 : 2-4. *Moses's hand made leprous.* Exo. 4 : 6, 7. *Pillar of cloud and of fire.* Exo. 13 : 21. Exo. 14 : 24. Exo. 33 : 9, 10. Exo. 40 : 38. Num. 9 : 15-23. Num. 14 : 14. Deu. 1 : 33. Neh. 9 : 12. Ps. 78 : 14. Ps. 105 : 39. *Manna.* Exo. 16 : 4-35. Num. 11 : 6-9. Deu. 8 : 3, 16. Neh. 9 : 15. Ps. 78 : 24. Ps. 105 : 40. Jno. 6 : 31, 32. *Quails.* Exo. 16 : 12, 13. Num. 11 : 18-32. Ps. 78 : 26-29. Ps. 105 : 40. *Moses fasting forty days.* Exo. 34 : 28. Deu. 9 : 9, 18. *Sons of Aaron consumed.* Lev. 10 : 1, 2. Num. 3 : 4. Num. 26 : 61. *Miriam struck with leprosy.* Num. 12 : 10-15. *Two hundred and fifty priests consumed.* Num. 16 : 35. *Aaron's rod.* Num. 17 : 5-8. *Balaam's ass.* Num. 22 : 21-30. 2 Pet. 2 : 16. *Raiment and shoes of the Israelites worn forty years.* Deu. 8 : 4. Deu. 29 : 5. Neh. 9 : 21. *Gideon's fleece.*

Jud. 6 : 36-40. *Elijah fed by ravens.*  
 1 Kin. 17 : 4-6. *Elijah walking forty days without taking food.* 1 Kin. 19 : 8.  
*Elijah taken up into heaven.* 2 Kin. 2 : 9-12. *Miraculous waters.* 2 Kin. 3 : 17-22. *Two harvests without sowing.*  
 2 Kin. 19 : 29. Isa. 37 : 30. *Sennacherib's army destroyed.* 2 Kin. 19 : 35.  
 2 Chr. 32 : 21. Isa. 37 : 36. *Three Hebrews in the furnace.* Dan. 3 : 16-28.  
*Hand writing on the wall.* Dan. 5 : 5-8.  
*Daniel in the lions' den.* Dan. 6 : 20-24, 27. *Darkness and wonders at the death of Christ.* Mat. 27 : 45, 51-53. Mar. 15 : 33. Luk. 23 : 44, 45. *Paul uninjured by a viper's bite.* Act. 28 : 3-6.

## MIRACLES OF THE PROPHETS AND APOSTLES.

See MIRACLES. MIRACLES OF CHRIST.  
FALSE MIRACLES.

### MOSES AND AARON.

Rod turned into a serpent. Exo. 4 : 2-4. Exo. 7 : 10-12.  
 Hand of Moses made leprous. Exo. 4 : 6, 7.

### Ten Plagues of Egypt.

1. River of blood. Exo. 7 : 20, 21. Ps. 78 : 44. Ps. 105 : 29.
2. Frogs. Exo. 8 : 1-14. Ps. 78 : 45. Ps. 105 : 30.
3. Lice. Exo. 8 : 16-18. Ps. 105 : 31.
4. Flies. Exo. 8 : 20-31. Ps. 78 : 45. Ps. 105 : 31.
5. Murrain of beasts. Exo. 9 : 3-7.
6. Boils and blains. Exo. 9 : 8-11.
7. Hail. Exo. 9 : 18-33. Ps. 78 : 47, 48. Ps. 105 : 32, 33.
8. Locusts. Exo. 10 : 4-6, 12-19. Ps. 78 : 46. Ps. 105 : 34, 35.
9. Darkness. Exo. 10 : 21-23. Ps. 105 : 28.
10. Death of the first-born. Exo. 12 : 29, 30. Exo. 13 : 15. Ps. 78 : 51. Ps. 105 : 36. Ps. 135 : 8. Ps. 136 : 10.

Israelites passing through the Red Sea. Exo. 14 : 21-29. Neh. 9 : 11. Ps.

78 : 13. Ps. 106 : 9. Ps. 114 : 3. Ps. 136 : 13, 14. Act. 7 : 36. Heb. 11 : 29.

Destruction of the Egyptians. Exo. 14 : 26-28. Deu. 11 : 4. Jos. 24 : 6, 7. Neh. 9 : 11. Ps. 106 : 11. Ps. 136 : 15. Heb. 11 : 29.

Water of Marah made sweet. Exo. 15 : 23-25.

Water from the rock of Horeb. Exo. 17 : 6. Neh. 9 : 15. Ps. 78 : 15, 16. Ps. 105 : 41. Ps. 114 : 8. Isa. 48 : 21.

Amalek defeated. Exo. 17 : 8-13.

The earth swallows up Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. Num. 16 : 28-33. Num. 26 : 9, 10. Deu. 11 : 6. Ps. 106 : 17, 18.

Water from the rock in Kadesh. Num. 20 : 8-11. Neh. 9 : 15. Ps. 78 : 15, 16. Ps. 105 : 41. Isa. 48 : 21.

Healing by the brasen serpent. Num. 21 : 8, 9.

### JOSHUA.

Waters of Jordan divided. Jos. 3 : 11-17. Jos. 4 : 22, 23. Ps. 114 : 3.

Waters of Jordan returning. Jos. 4 : 16-18.

Jericho destroyed. Jos. 6 : 6-20. Heb. 11 : 30.

The sun and moon stayed. Jos. 10 : 12-14.

### GIDEON.

Midianites destroyed. Jud. 7 : 16-22.

### SAMSON.

Lion rent. Jud. 14 : 6.

Philistines killed. Jud. 14 : 19. Jud. 15 : 14, 15.

Gates of Gaza carried away. Jud. 16 : 3.

Dagon's house falling down. Jud. 16 : 28-30.

### SAMUEL.

Thunder and rain in harvest. 1 Sam. 12 : 16-18.

### PROPHET OF JUDAH.

Jeroboam's hand withered and restored. 1 Kin. 13 : 4-6.

### ELIJAH.

Great drought. 1 Kin. 17 : 1. Luk. 4 : 25. Jas. 5 : 17.

Meal and oil multiplied. 1 Kin. 17 : 14-16. Luk. 4 : 26.

Son of the widow of Zarephath raised again. 1 Kin. 17 : 17-22.

Fire from heaven consuming the sacrifice. 1 Kin. 18 : 36-38.

Great rain. 1 Kin. 18 : 41-45. Jas. 5 : 18.

Captains and their men consumed. 2 Kin. 1 : 10-12.

Waters of Jordan divided. 2 Kin. 2 : 8.

#### ELISHA.

Waters of Jordan divided. 2 Kin. 2 : 14.

Waters healed. 2 Kin. 2 : 19-22.

Children of Bethel torn by bears. 2 Kin. 2 : 23, 24.

Oil multiplied. 2 Kin. 4 : 1-7.

Son of the Shunammite restored to life. 2 Kin. 4 : 32-35. 2 Kin. 8 : 5.

Naaman cured. 2 Kin. 5 : 10-14. Luk. 4 : 27.

Gehazi struck with leprosy. 2 Kin. 5 : 20-27.

Iron swimming. 2 Kin. 6 : 5, 6.

Syrians struck with blindness. 2 Kin. 6 : 18-20.

Man revived by touching Elisha's bones. 2 Kin. 13 : 21.

#### ISAIAH.

Hezekiah healed. 2 Kin. 20 : 1-7. Isa. 38 : 1-5, 21.

Shadow going back on the dial. 2 Kin. 20 : 9-11. Isa. 38 : 8.

#### SEVENTY DISCIPLES.

Various miracles. Luk. 10 : 9, 17.

#### APOSTLES.

Many miracles. Act. 2 : 43. Act. 5 : 12, 16.

#### PETER.

Lame man cured. Act. 3 : 2-8.

Death of Ananias and Sapphira. Act. 5 : 1-10.

Sick healed. Act. 5 : 15, 16.

Æneas made whole. Act. 9 : 33, 34.

Dorcas restored to life. Act. 9 : 36-41.

#### STEPHEN.

Great miracles. Act. 6 : 8.

#### PHILIP.

Various miracles. Act. 8 : 5-7, 13.

#### PAUL.

Elymas struck blind. Act. 13 : 8-11.

Lame man cured. Act. 14 : 8-10.

Unclean spirit cast out. Act. 16 : 16-18.

Special miracles,—healings. Act. 19 : 11, 12. Rom. 15 : 19.

Eutychus restored to life. Act. 20 : 9-12.

Viper's bite made harmless. Act. 28 : 3-6.

Publius's father healed. Act. 28 : 8.

#### PAUL AND BARNABAS.

Wonders and miracles. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 15 : 12.

## MIRACLES OF JESUS CHRIST (THE).

### See POWER OF CHRIST.

#### DISEASES CURED.

Blind men. Mat. 9 : 27-30. Mar. 8 : 22-25.

Blind Bartimeus. Mat. 20 : 30-34. Mar. 10 : 46-52. Luk. 18 : 35-43.

Man blind from his birth. Jno. 9 : 1-7.

Centurion's servant. Mat. 8 : 5-13. Luk. 7 : 2-10.

Deaf and dumb man. Mar. 7 : 32-35.

Dropsical man. Luk. 14 : 2-4.

Impotent man of Bethesda. Jno. 5 : 5-9.

Leper. Mat. 8 : 2-4. Mar. 1 : 40-42. Luk. 5 : 12, 13.

Ten lepers. Luk. 17 : 12-19.

Malchus's ear. Luk. 22 : 50, 51.

Nobleman's son. Jno. 4 : 46-54.

Paralytic. Mat. 9 : 2-7. Mar. 2 : 3-12. Luk. 5 : 18-25.

Peter's mother-in-law. Mat. 8 : 14, 15. Mar. 1 : 30, 31. Luk. 4 : 38, 39.

Withered hand. Mat. 12 : 10-13. Mar. 3 : 1-5. Luk. 6 : 6-10.

Woman diseased with an issue. Mat. 9 : 20-22. Mar. 5 : 25-34. Luk. 8 : 43-48.

Many and divers diseases cured. Mat. 4 : 23, 24. Mat. 8 : 16. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 15 : 30. Mar. 1 : 34. Mar. 3 : 10. Mar. 6 : 55, 56. Luk. 4 : 40. Luk. 5 : 15. Luk. 6 : 17-19. Luk. 9 : 11.

## DEAD RAISED AGAIN.

Jairus's daughter. Mat. 9 : 18, 19, 23-25. Mar. 5 : 22-24, 35-43. Luk. 8 : 41, 42, 49-56.

Lazarus. Jno. 11 : 11-44.

Widow's son at Nain. Luk. 7 : 12-15.

## DEVILS CAST OUT.

Daughter of the woman of Canaan. Mat. 15 : 22-28. Mar. 7 : 25-30.

Devils of Gadarenes. Mat. 8 : 28-32. Mar. 5 : 2-13. Luk. 8 : 27-33.

Dumb devils. Mat. 9 : 32, 33. Mat. 12 : 22. Luk. 11 : 14.

Unclean spirit. Mar. 1 : 23-26. Luk. 4 : 33-35.

Young lunatic. Mat. 17 : 14-18. Mar. 9 : 17-27. Luk. 9 : 38-42.

Woman crooked with infirmity. Luk. 13 : 11-13.

## DIVERS MIRACLES.

Five thousand men fed. Mat. 14 : 15-21. Mar. 6 : 35-44. Luk. 9 : 12-17. Jno. 6 : 5-13.

Four thousand men fed. Mat. 15 : 32-38. Mar. 8 : 1-9.

Water turned into wine. Jno. 2 : 6-11.

Miracles draught of fishes. Luk. 5 : 4-7. Jno. 21 : 6.

Fig-tree withered. Mat. 21 : 19. Mar. 11 : 13, 14, 20.

Tribute-money. Mat. 17 : 27.

Jesus walking on the sea. Mat. 14 : 25-27. Mar. 6 : 45-50.

Peter walking on the sea. Mat. 14 : 28, 29.

Tempest stilled. Mat. 8 : 24-26. Mar. 4 : 36-39. Luk. 8 : 22-24.

Miracles performed before John's disciples. Mat. 11 : 2-5. Luk. 7 : 21, 22.

Christ rising again. Mat. 28 : 6. Mar. 16 : 6. Luk. 24 : 6.

Christ appearing to his disciples, the doors being shut. Jno. 20 : 19, 26.

## MIRACLES (FALSE).

## See FALSE PROPHETS.

|| performed through the power of Satan. 2 The. 2 : 9. Rev. 16 : 14.

## || WROUGHT

To support false religions. Deu. 13 : 1-3. Rev. 13 : 13, 14. Rev. 19 : 20.

By false Christs. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 22.

By false prophets. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 22. Rev. 19 : 20.

|| are a mark of the apostasy. Mar. 13 : 22. 2 The. 2 : 3, 9. Rev. 13 : 11-13.

|| deceive the wicked men of the world. 2 The. 2 : 9-12. Rev. 13 : 14. Rev. 19 : 20.

Charmers, wizards, &c., workers of || are an abomination unto God. Lev. 20 : 27. Deu. 18 : 10-12.

God forbids to hearken unto workers of || Lev. 19 : 31. Lev. 20 : 6. Deu. 13 : 3. Deu. 18 : 14. See *False Prophets*.

EXAMPLES. *Magicians of Egypt*. Exo. 7 : 11, 22. Exo. 8 : 7. *Witch of Endor*. 1 Sam. 28 : 7-14. *Simon Magus*. Act. 8 : 9-11. *Bar-jesus* or *Elymas*. Act. 13 : 6.

## MIRACULOUS GIFTS OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See MIRACLES. POWER OF THE HOLY GHOST. WORK AND INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST. PROPHECY.

|| foretold. Isa. 35 : 4-6. Joe. 2 : 28, 29. Act. 2 : 16-18.

|| are of different kinds. Rom. 12 : 6. 1 Cor. 12 : 4-6.

|| enumerated. Rom. 12 : 6. 1 Cor. 12 : 8-11, 28-30.

|| were temporary. 1 Cor. 13 : 8.

Christ was endued with || Mat. 12 : 28. Act. 10 : 38. See *Miracles of Christ*. *Christ the Prophet*. *Power of Christ*.

|| poured out on the day of Pentecost. Act. 2 : 1-4.

## || COMMUNICATED

By Christ. Ps. 68 : 18. & Eph. 4 : 8, 11. Act. 2 : 33.

By Christ to His disciples. Mat. 10 : 1, 20. Mar. 3 : 14, 15. Mar. 6 : 7. Luk. 9 : 1.



According to the Divine will. 1 Cor. 12 : 11. Gal. 3 : 5. Heb. 2 : 4.

By the apostles. Act. 8 : 14-17. Act. 19 : 6. Rom. 1 : 11.

Upon the preaching of the gospel. Act. 10 : 44-46.

By prayer. Act. 4 : 29-31.

By laying on of hands. Act. 8 : 17. Act. 19 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 6.

For the confirmation of the gospel. Mar. 16 : 20. Act. 14 : 3. Rom. 15 : 19. Heb. 2 : 4.

For the edification of the church. 1 Cor. 12 : 7. 1 Cor. 14 : 12, 13, 22, 26.

For the conversion of unbelievers. 1 Cor. 14 : 22.

|| were to be sought after. 1 Cor. 12 : 31. 1 Cor. 14 : 1, 39.

|| WERE NOT TO BE

Neglected. 1 Tim. 4 : 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 6. Despised. 1 The. 5 : 20.

Purchased for money. Act. 8 : 18-20.

|| might be possessed without saving grace. Mat. 7 : 22, 23. 1 Cor. 13 : 1, 2.

|| were nothing without charity. 1 Cor. 13 : 1, 2.

|| counterfeited by seducers and false Christs. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 22. 2 The. 2 : 9. Rev. 13 : 13, 14. Rev. 19 : 20. See *False Miracles*.

EXAMPLES. *Apostles*. Act. 2 : 2-4. *Gentiles*. Act. 10 : 44-46. *Ephesians*. Act. 19 : 2-6. *Paul*. 1 Cor. 14 : 18.

## MOCKERY AND SCORN.

See CONTEMPT.

The wicked indulge in || Pro. 1 : 22.

THOSE ADDICTED TO || ARE

The proud. Ps. 119 : 51. Pro. 21 : 24. The drunkards. Ps. 69 : 12. Pro. 20 : 1.

Idolaters. Isa. 57 : 3-6.

Unbelievers. Mat. 9 : 24. Mar. 5 : 40. Luk. 8 : 53. Luk. 16 : 14. Act. 17 : 32. 2 Pet. 3 : 4.

THE WICKED TURN INTO ||

The threatenings of God. Isa. 5 : 19. Isa. 28 : 14, 15. Jer. 17 : 15. Eze. 12 : 22.

The worship of God. Lam. 1 : 7.

The ministers of God. 2 Kin. 2 : 23. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Jer. 20 : 7. Lam. 3 : 14, 63. Act. 17 : 32.

Saints. Neh. 4 : 2. Job 17 : 2. Job 30 : 1. Ps. 44 : 13. Ps. 69 : 10-12. Ps. 79 : 4. Ps. 123 : 4. Lam. 3 : 14, 63. Heb. 11 : 36.

The poor. Job 30 : 1, 9. Pro. 17 : 5.

The gifts of the Holy Ghost. Act. 2 : 13.

The resurrection of the dead. Act. 17 : 32.

The advent of Jesus Christ. 2 Pet. 3 : 3, 4.

THOSE ADDICTED TO ||

Are despised by God. Pro. 3 : 34.

Are avoided by saints. Ps. 1 : 1. Jer. 15 : 17.

Are hated by men. Pro. 24 : 9.

Walk after their own lusts. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude v. 18.

Excite strifes. Pro. 22 : 10. Pro. 29 : 8.

Seek in vain for wisdom. Pro. 14 : 6.

Suffer not rebuke. Pro. 15 : 12.

Hear not rebuke. Pro. 13 : 1.

Hate and abuse those who reprove them. Pro. 9 : 7, 8.

Christ suffered || Mat. 9 : 24. Mat. 26 : 68. Mat. 27 : 39-44. Mar. 5 : 40. Mar. 15 : 16-20. Luk. 22 : 63-65. See *Examples and Sufferings of Christ*.

Sufferings of Christ by || foretold. Ps. 22 : 6-8. Ps. 69 : 10-12. Mat. 20 : 19. Mar. 10 : 34. Luk. 18 : 32.

SAINTS HAVE TO ENDURE || ON ACCOUNT OF

Being the children of God. Ps. 44 : 13, 14. Gen. 21 : 9. & Gal. 4 : 29.

Being the disciples of Christ. Act. 2 : 13. 1 Cor. 4 : 10.

Their faith. Heb. 11 : 36.

Their faithfulness in declaring the word of God. Jer. 20 : 7, 8.

Their zeal for God. Neh. 4 : 1-3.

Punishment of || 2 Chr. 36 : 16, 17.  
Pro. 9 : 12. Pro. 19 : 29. Pro. 30 : 17.  
Lam. 3 : 63-66.

Blessed is the man that sitteth not in the seat of the scornful. Ps. 1 : 1.

In the latter days men shall be addicted to || 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude v. 18.

To be exposed to || sometimes a chastisement of God. Deu. 28 : 37.  
1 Kin. 9 : 7. 2 Chr. 7 : 20. Ps. 44 : 13, 14. Ps. 79 : 4. Jer. 24 : 9. Jer. 29 : 18.  
Lam. 2 : 15. Eze. 23 : 32.

EXAMPLES. *Ishmael*. Gen. 21 : 9.  
*Children of Bethel*. 2 Kin. 2 : 23, 24.  
*Ephraim and Manasseh*. 2 Chr. 30 : 10.  
*Chiefs of Judah*. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. *Sanballat*. Neh. 2 : 19. Neh. 4 : 1-3. *Enemies of Job*. Job 30 : 1, 9. *Enemies of David*. Ps. 22 : 6. Ps. 35 : 15, 16. Ps. 69 : 10-12. *Chiefs of Jerusalem*. Isa. 28 : 14. *Ammonites*. Eze. 25 : 3. *Roman soldiers*. Mat. 27 : 27-31. Mar. 15 : 16-20. Luk. 23 : 36. *Jno*. 19 : 2, 3. *Pharisees*. Luk. 16 : 14. *Herod*. Luk. 23 : 11. *People, priests, and governors*. Mat. 26 : 68. Mat. 27 : 39-44. Mar. 15 : 29-32. Luk. 22 : 63, 64. Luk. 23 : 35. *Jews of Jerusalem*. Act. 2 : 13. *Athenians*. Act. 17 : 32.

## MURDER AND BLOODSHEDDING.

See HATRED. REVENGE. TEN COMMANDMENTS.

|| forbidden. Exo. 20 : 13. Deu. 5 : 17. Deu. 19 : 10. Jer. 7 : 6. Jer. 22 : 3. Mat. 5 : 21. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9. Jas. 2 : 11.

|| defined by Christ. Mat. 5 : 21, 22.

Hatred is || 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

|| is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19, 21.

|| comes from the heart. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21.

|| cannot be concealed from God. Isa. 26 : 21. Jer. 2 : 34.

|| cries for vengeance. Gen. 4 : 10.

|| requires the bloodshedding of the murderer. Gen. 9 : 6. Num. 35 : 33. Mat. 26 : 52. Rev. 13 : 10.

|| pollutes the land. Num. 35 : 33. Ps. 106 : 38.

### God

Abominates || Pro. 6 : 16, 17. 1 Chr. 22 : 8. 1 Chr. 28 : 3.

Makes inquisition about || Ps. 9 : 12. Isa. 26 : 21.

Avenges || Deu. 32 : 43. Jud. 9 : 24. 1 Kin. 2 : 32. 2 Kin. 24 : 4. Hos. 1 : 4.

Requires blood for || Gen. 9 : 5, 6. Num. 35 : 33. 2 Sam. 4 : 11. 1 Kin. 2 : 32. Luk. 11 : 50, 51.

Avenges || of His servants. Deu. 32. 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. Rev. 6 : 9, 10. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 20, 24. Rev. 19 : 2.

Rejects the worship of those guilty of || Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 59 : 2, 3.

### THE WICKED

Commit || 2 Sam. 4 : 11. Job 24 : 14. Hos. 4 : 2.

Are filled with || Rom. 1 : 29.

Meditate || Gen. 27 : 41. Gen. 37 : 18.

Love to commit || Jer. 22 : 17.

Lie in wait to commit || Ps. 10 : 8.

Pro. 1 : 11. Pro. 12 : 6. Mic. 7 : 2.

Are swift to commit || Pro. 1 : 16.

Isa. 59 : 7. Rom. 3 : 15.

Have their hands defiled with || Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 59 : 3.

Have their garments defiled with || Lam. 4 : 13, 14.

Encourage others to commit || Pro. 1 : 11.

Do not repent of their || Rev. 9 : 21.

### SAINTS

Exhorted to avoid || 1 Pet. 4 : 15.

Should warn others against || Gen. 37 : 22. 1 Sam. 19 : 5. Jer. 26 : 15.

|| one of the devil's crimes. Jno. 8 : 44.

The law of Moses punished || with death. Exo. 21 : 12, 14. Lev. 24 : 17. Num. 35 : 16-21. Deu. 19 : 11-13. Mat. 26 : 52.

Human law made to prevent || 1 Tim. 1 : 9.

Cursed is he who committeth || Gen. 4 : 11. Gen. 49 : 6, 7.

Woe unto those who commit || Eze. 24 : 6, 9. Nah. 3 : 1. Hab. 2 : 12.

Punishment of || Gen. 4 : 12-15. Gen. 9 : 6. Num. 35 : 30. 2 Sam. 4 : 11. Jer. 19 : 4-9. Jer. 51 : 49. Lam. 4 : 11-13. Eze. 22 : 2-4. Eze. 35 : 5-7. Eze. 36 : 18. Hos. 4 : 2, 3. Joe. 3 : 19. Mic. 3 : 10-12.

|| excludes from heaven. Gal. 5 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 15. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

EXAMPLES. *Cain*. Gen. 4 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 12. *Esau*. Gen. 27 : 41. *Joseph's brethren*. Gen. 37 : 20. *Pharaoh*. Exo. 1 : 22. *Abimelech*. Jud. 9 : 5. *Men of Shechem*. Jud. 9 : 24. *Amalekite*. 2 Sam. 1 : 14-16. *Rechab and Baanah*. 2 Sam. 4 : 5-7. *Joab*. 2 Sam. 3 : 27. 1 Kin. 2 : 31, 32. *David*. 2 Sam. 11 : 15. 2 Sam. 12 : 9. *Absalom*. 2 Sam. 13 : 29. *Baasha*. 1 Kin. 15 : 27. *Zimri*. 1 Kin. 16 : 10. *Jezebel*. 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 21 : 10. *Israelites*. 1 Kin. 19 : 1. 2 Chr. 24 : 20, 21. Neh. 9 : 26. Hos. 4 : 2. Mat. 23 : 31. Luk. 11 : 48, 49. Rom. 11 : 3. *Elders of Jezreel*. 1 Kin. 21 : 11-13. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 21 : 19. 2 Kin. 9 : 26. *Hazael*. 2 Kin. 8 : 12-15. *Adrammelech and Sharezer*. 2 Kin. 19 : 37. *Manasseh*. 2 Kin. 21 : 16. 2 Kin. 24 : 4. *Jehoram*. 2 Chr. 21 : 4, 13-15. *People of Jerusalem*. Isa. 1 : 21. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. *Ishmael*. Jer. 41 : 7. *Kings of Judah and Israel*. Jer. 19 : 3-9. Eze. 9 : 9. Eze. 11 : 6. Eze. 22 : 6. *People of Gilead*. Hos. 6 : 8. *The Herods*. Mat. 2 : 16. Mat. 14 : 10. Mar. 6 : 27. Act. 12 : 2. *Herodias and her daughter*. Mat. 14 : 8-11. Mar. 6 : 24, 25. *Chief priests*. Mat. 27 : 1. Luk. 22 : 2. Jno. 11 : 53. *Judas*. Mat. 27 : 4. *Barabbas*. Mar. 15 : 7. Luk. 23 : 19. *Jews*. Act. 2 : 23. Act. 3 : 15. Act. 5 : 30. Act. 7 : 52. 1 The. 2 : 15.

## MURMURING.

See REBELLION.

|| forbidden. 1 Cor. 10 : 10. Phi. 2 : 14.

|| AGAINST

God. Pro. 19 : 3.

The sovereignty and providence of God. Job 40 : 2. Isa. 45 : 9. Rom. 9 : 19, 20.

The justice of God. Eze. 18 : 2. Mal. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 14, 15. Rom. 3 : 5.

The service of God. Mal. 3 : 13, 14.

The ministers of God. Exo. 17 : 3. Num. 16 : 41.

Jesus Christ. Luk. 15 : 2. Luk. 19 : 7. Jno. 6 : 41-43.

The disciples of Christ. Mar. 7 : 2. Luk. 5 : 30.

Folly of || Pro. 19 : 3. Isa. 29 : 16. Lam. 3 : 38, 39.

|| is tempting God. Exo. 17 : 2.

|| provokes God. Num. 11 : 1. Num. 14 : 2, 11. Deu. 9 : 7. Ps. 78 : 40.

The wicked are guilty of || Jude v. 16. Woe unto him who is || Isa. 45 : 9.

Punishment for || Num. 11 : 1. Num. 14 : 27-29. Num. 16 : 41, 45-50. Ps. 106 : 25-27. 1 Cor. 10 : 10.

Punishment for encouraging others to || Num. 13 : 31-33. & Num. 14 : 36, 37.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *The hired servants*. Mat. 20 : 11. *The eldest son*. Luk. 15 : 29, 30.

EXAMPLES. *Cain*. Gen. 4 : 13, 14. *Moses*. Exo. 5 : 22, 23. *Israelites afraid of the Egyptians*. Exo. 14 : 11, 12. *Israelites asking for water*. Exo. 15 : 24. *Israelites asking for meat*. Exo. 16 : 2-8. Num. 11 : 4-6. *Israelites thirsting for water*. Exo. 17 : 1-3. *Israelites complaining of fatigue*. Num. 11 : 1. *Israelites afraid of their enemies*. Num. 14 : 1-4. *Israelites, on account of Korah's chastisement*. Num. 16 : 41. 1 Cor. 10 : 10. *Israelites loathing manna*. Num. 21 : 5. *Aaron and Miriam*. Num. 12 : 1, 2, 8. *Korah*,

*Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 3.  
*Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19 : 4. *Job.* Job 3 : 1, &c.  
*Jeremiah.* Jer. 20 : 14-18. *Jonah.* Jon. 4 : 8. *Disciples.* Mar. 14 : 4, 5. Jno. 6 : 61. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mar. 7 : 2. Luk. 5 : 30. Luk. 15 : 2. Luk. 19 : 7. *Jews.* Jno. 6 : 41-43.

## NAMES AND TITLES OF GOD.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF CHRIST,  
 OF THE HOLY GHOST.

The Almighty. Gen. 49 : 25. Num. 24 : 4. Job 5 : 17. Job 6 : 14. Job 8 : 5. Job 32 : 8. Job 33 : 4. Job 37 : 23. Ps. 91 : 1. Eze. 1 : 24.

Almighty God. Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 28 : 3. Gen. 35 : 11. Gen. 43 : 14. Gen. 48 : 3. Exo. 6 : 3. Rev. 16 : 14. Rev. 19 : 15.

Ancient of days. Dan. 7 : 9, 13.

Creator of the ends of the earth. Isa. 40 : 28.

Deliverer. 2 Sam. 22 : 2. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 70 : 5. Ps. 144 : 2.

Eternal God. Deu. 33 : 27.

Everlasting God. Gen. 21 : 33. Isa. 40 : 28. Rom. 16 : 26.

Everlasting King. Ps. 10 : 16. Jer. 10 : 10.

Father of lights. Jas. 1 : 17.

Father of mercies. 2 Cor. 1 : 3.

Father of spirits. Heb. 12 : 9.

God of gods. Deu. 10 : 17. Jos. 22 : 22. Ps. 136 : 2. Dan. 2 : 47. Dan. 11 : 36.

God of heaven and earth. Jos. 2 : 11. Ezr. 5 : 11.

God of heaven. 2 Chr. 36 : 23. Ezr. 6 : 10. Ezr. 7 : 23. Neh. 1 : 4, 5. Neh. 2 : 4, 20. Ps. 136 : 26. Dan. 2 : 18, 37. Jon. 1 : 9.

God of the whole earth. 2 Kin. 5 : 15. Isa. 54 : 5.

God of all the kingdoms of the earth. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. Isa. 37 : 16.

God of the spirits of all flesh. Num. 16 : 22. Num. 27 : 16.

God of all flesh. Jer. 32 : 27.

God and Father of all. Eph. 4 : 6.

God of the Hebrews. Exo. 5 : 3.

God of Israel. Exo. 24 : 10. Num. 16 : 9. Jos. 7 : 19. Jos. 13 : 33. Jos. 22 : 24. Jos. 24 : 23. Jud. 11 : 23. 1 Sam. 1 : 17. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 1 Kin. 14 : 13. 1 Chr. 17 : 24. 2 Chr. 6 : 14. 2 Chr. 15 : 13. Ps. 41 : 13. Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 106 : 48. Isa. 41 : 17. Isa. 45 : 3. Isa. 48 : 2. Eze. 8 : 4. Mat. 15 : 31. Luk. 1 : 68.

God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Exo. 3 : 6, 15. Exo. 4 : 5. Mat. 22 : 32. Mar. 12 : 26. Luk. 20 : 37. Act. 3 : 13. Act. 7 : 32.

God of Jacob. Ps. 20 : 1. Ps. 46 : 7. Ps. 75 : 9. Ps. 76 : 6. Ps. 81 : 1. Ps. 84 : 8. Ps. 94 : 7. Ps. 114 : 7. Ps. 146 : 5. Isa. 2 : 3. Mic. 4 : 2.

God of the holy prophets. Rev. 22 : 6.

God of hosts. Ps. 80 : 7, 14. Amo. 5 : 27.

God of salvation. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. Ps. 24 : 5. Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 38 : 22. Ps. 51 : 14. Ps. 65 : 5. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 79 : 9. Ps. 85 : 4. Ps. 88 : 1. Isa. 17 : 10. Mic. 7 : 7. Hab. 3 : 18.

God of all comfort. 2 Cor. 1 : 3.

God of all grace. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

God of glory. Act. 7 : 2.

God of hope. Rom. 15 : 13.

God of love and peace. 2 Cor. 13 : 11.

God of patience and consolation. Rom. 15 : 5.

God of peace. Rom. 15 : 33. Rom. 16 : 20. Phi. 4 : 9. 1 The. 5 : 23. Heb. 13 : 20.

God of truth. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 31 : 5. Isa. 65 : 16.

God (the great, the mighty, the terrible). Deu. 10 : 17. Neh. 9 : 32.

High God. Ps. 78 : 35. Dan. 4 : 2. Mic. 6 : 6.

Most high God. Gen. 14 : 18, 22. Ps. 57 : 2. Ps. 78 : 56. Dan. 3 : 26. Dan. 5 : 18, 21. Mar. 5 : 7. Act. 16 : 17. Heb. 7 : 1.

Holy God. Jos. 24 : 19. 1 Sam. 6 : 20. Ps. 99 : 9. Isa. 5 : 16.

The Holy One. Job 6 : 10. Isa. 5 : 16. Isa. 40 : 25. Isa. 57 : 15. Hos. 11 : 9. Hab. 1 : 12. Hab. 3 : 3.

The Holy One of Israel. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 78 : 41. Ps. 89 : 18. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa.

5 : 24. Isa. 10 : 20. Isa. 12 : 6. Isa. 29 : 19. Isa. 30 : 15. Isa. 41 : 14, 20. Isa. 43 : 3, 14. Isa. 45 : 11. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 48 : 17. Isa. 49 : 7. Jer. 50 : 29. Eze. 39 : 7.

I AM. Exo. 3 : 14.

Jehovah. Exo. 6 : 3. Ps. 83 : 18. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 26 : 4.

King of all the earth. Ps. 47 : 7.

King of heaven. Dan. 4 : 37.

King of nations. Jer. 10 : 7.

Living God. Deu. 5 : 26. Jos. 3 : 10.

1 Sam. 17 : 26. Ps. 42 : 2. Ps. 84 : 2. Isa. 37 : 17. Jer. 10 : 10. Jer. 23 : 36. Dan. 6 : 26. Mat. 16 : 16. Act. 14 : 15. 2 Cor. 3 : 3. 2 Cor. 6 : 16. 1 The. 1 : 9. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. 1 Tim. 6 : 17. Heb. 3 : 12. Heb. 9 : 14. Heb. 10 : 31. Heb. 12 : 22.

The Lord. Exo. 6 : 2. Exo. 12 : 12. Exo. 20 : 2. Lev. 18 : 5, 21. Num. 3 : 13. Deu. 4 : 35, 39. Jos. 24 : 19. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. 1 Kin. 18 : 39. 1 Chr. 17 : 26. 2 Chr. 33 : 13. Ps. 18 : 31. Ps. 33 : 12. Ps. 50 : 1. Ps. 100 : 3. Ps. 109 : 21. Isa. 40 : 28. Isa. 42 : 8. Isa. 43 : 11, 15. Isa. 44 : 6. Isa. 45 : 5. Jer. 9 : 24. Mal. 3 : 6.

The Lord God. Exo. 6 : 7. Exo. 16 : 12. Exo. 34 : 6. Lev. 11 : 44. Lev. 18 : 30. Lev. 19 : 3. Lev. 20 : 7. Lev. 23 : 22. Jud. 6 : 10. 2 Kin. 19 : 19. Eze. 13 : 9. Eze. 20 : 5, 20. Eze. 23 : 49. Eze. 24 : 24. Eze. 34 : 31. Joe. 2 : 27. Joe. 3 : 17. Rev. 22 : 5.

Lord God Almighty. Rev. 4 : 8. Rev. 11 : 17. Rev. 15 : 3. Rev. 21 : 22.

Lord God of hosts. 2 Sam. 5 : 10. Ps. 59 : 5. Ps. 80 : 4, 19. Ps. 84 : 8. Isa. 28 : 22. Hos. 12 : 5. Amo. 9 : 5.

Lord of hosts. 2 Sam. 6 : 18. 2 Sam. 7 : 26, 27. 1 Kin. 18 : 15. 2 Kin. 3 : 14. 1 Chr. 11 : 9. 1 Chr. 17 : 24. Ps. 24 : 10. Ps. 46 : 7. Ps. 48 : 8. Ps. 84 : 3. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 5 : 14. Isa. 6 : 3. Isa. 44 : 6. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 48 : 2. Isa. 51 : 15. Isa. 54 : 5. Jer. 10 : 16. Jer. 31 : 35. Jer. 32 : 18. Jer. 46 : 18, 25. Jer. 48 : 15. Jer. 51 : 19. Hag. 2 : 4. Zec. 7 : 12. Mal. 1 : 14.

Lord of kings. Dan. 2 : 47.

Lord of lords. Deu. 10 : 17. Ps. 136 : 3.

Mighty God. Gen. 49 : 24. Deu. 7 : 21. Deu. 10 : 17. Ps. 50 : 1. Isa. 10 : 21. Jer. 32 : 18. Hab. 1 : 12.

The Mighty One of Jacob and Israel. Gen. 49 : 24. Ps. 132 : 2, 5. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 30 : 29. Isa. 49 : 26. Isa. 60 : 16.

Only wise God. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude v. 25.

Redeemer. Ps. 19 : 14. Ps. 78 : 35. Isa. 44 : 6, 24. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 48 : 17. Isa. 49 : 7, 26. Isa. 54 : 8. Isa. 60 : 16. Isa. 63 : 16. Jer. 50 : 34.

Saviour. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 106 : 21. Isa. 43 : 3, 11. Isa. 45 : 15, 21. Isa. 49 : 26. Isa. 60 : 16. Jer. 14 : 8. Hos. 13 : 4. Luk. 1 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Tit. 1 : 3. Tit. 2 : 10. Tit. 3 : 4. Jude v. 25.

True God. Jer. 10 : 10. Jno. 17 : 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

## NAMES AND TITLES OF CHRIST.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF GOD, OF THE HOLY GHOST.

Adam. 1 Cor. 15 : 45.

Admirable. Isa. 9 : 5.

Advocate. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.

Alpha and Omega. Rev. 1 : 8, 11. Rev. 21 : 6. Rev. 22 : 13.

Amen. Rev. 3 : 14.

Ancient of days. Dan. 7 : 22.

Angel. Exo. 23 : 20, 21.

Angel of the Lord. Exo. 3 : 2. Jud. 13 : 15-18. Zec. 1 : 11, 12.

Angel of the presence of the Lord. Isa. 63 : 9.

Anointed of God. Ps. 2 : 2. Act. 4 : 26.

Apostle. Heb. 3 : 1.

Author of salvation. Heb. 5 : 9.

Author and Finisher of faith. Heb. 12 : 2.

Beginning and the Ending. Rev. 1 : 8. Rev. 22 : 13.

Beginning of the creation of God. Rev. 3 : 14.

Beloved of God. Eph. 1 : 6.

Beloved Son of God. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Mar. 9 : 7. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 9 : 35. Col. 1 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.



Bishop of souls. 1 Pet. 2 : 25.  
 Blessed and only Potentate. 1 Tim.  
 6 : 15.  
 Branch. Jer. 23 : 5. Zec. 3 : 8. Zec.  
 6 : 12.  
 Bread of life. Jno. 6 : 35, 48.  
 Captain of salvation. Heb. 2 : 10.  
 Captain of the Lord's host. Jos. 5 :  
 14, 15.  
 Chief Corner-stone. Ps. 118 : 22. Isa.  
 28 : 16. Mat. 21 : 42. Eph. 2 : 20. 1 Pet.  
 2 : 6.  
 Chief Shepherd. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.  
 Christ. Mat. 1 : 16. Mat. 16 : 16, 20.  
 Mat. 26 : 63. Mar. 8 : 29. Mar. 14 : 61.  
 Luk. 2 : 11. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 69.  
 Jno. 10 : 24, 25. Jno. 11 : 27. Jno. 20 :  
 31. Act. 2 : 36. 1 Jno. 5 : 1. &c.  
 Christ of God. Luk. 9 : 20.  
 Christ of the Lord. Luk. 2 : 26.  
 Consolation of Israel. Luk. 2 : 25.  
 Counsellor. Isa. 9 : 6.  
 David. Jer. 30 : 9. Eze. 34 : 23. Eze.  
 37 : 24, 25. Hos. 3 : 5.  
 Day-spring from on high. Luk. 1 : 78.  
 Deliverer. Rom. 11 : 26.  
 Desire of all nations. Hag. 2 : 7.  
 Despised and rejected of men. Ps.  
 22 : 6. Isa. 53 : 3.  
 Door. Jno. 10 : 7, 9.  
 Elect and chosen of God. Isa. 42 : 1.  
 Mat. 12 : 18. Luk. 23 : 35.  
 Eliakim. Isa. 22 : 20.  
 Emmanuel. Isa. 7 : 14. Mat. 1 : 23.  
 Eternal life. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.  
 Everlasting Father. Isa. 9 : 6.  
 Faithful and true. Rev. 19 : 11.  
 Fellow of the Lord of hosts. Zec.  
 13 : 7.  
 First and last. Isa. 44 : 6. Rev. 1 : 17.  
 Rev. 2 : 8. Rev. 22 : 13.  
 First-born. Col. 1 : 15. Heb. 1 : 6.  
 First-born among many brethren.  
 Rom. 8 : 29.  
 First-born and begotten of the dead.  
 Col. 1 : 18. Rev. 1 : 5.  
 Forerunner. Heb. 6 : 20.  
 Glorious Lord. Isa. 33 : 21.  
 Glory of God. Isa. 40 : 5. Heb. 1 : 3.  
 God. Ps. 45 : 6, 7. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa.  
 40 : 9. Jno. 1 : 1. Jno. 20 : 28. 1 Tim.  
 3 : 16. Heb. 1 : 8, 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

God blessed for ever. \*Rom. 9 : 5.  
 Good Shepherd. Isa. 40 : 11. Jno. 10 :  
 11, 14.  
 Governor. Mat. 2 : 6.  
 Great Shepherd. Heb. 13 : 20.  
 Head of the church. Eph. 1 : 22. Eph.  
 5 : 23. Col. 1 : 18.  
 Head of every man. 1 Cor. 11 : 3.  
 Head of all principality and power.  
 Col. 2 : 10.  
 Heir of all things. Heb. 1 : 2.  
 High Priest. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 6 : 20.  
 Heb. 7 : 26.  
 Holy One. Act. 3 : 14. Rev. 3 : 7.  
 Holy One of God. Mar. 1 : 24. Luk.  
 4 : 34. Act. 2 : 27. Act. 13 : 35. & Ps.  
 16 : 10.  
 Holy One of Israel. Isa. 41 : 14. Isa.  
 43 : 3. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 54 : 5.  
 Holy child Jesus. Act. 4 : 27, 30.  
 Husband and Bridegroom. Isa. 54 : 5.  
 Mat. 9 : 15. Jno. 3 : 29. 2 Cor. 11 : 2.  
 Image of God. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. Col. 1 : 15.  
 Heb. 1 : 3.  
 Jesus. Mat. 1 : 21, 25. Luk. 1 : 31.  
 Luk. 2 : 21. Act. 9 : 5. Act. 22 : 8. Act.  
 26 : 15. 1 The. 1 : 10. &c.  
 Judge. Act. 10 : 42. 2 Tim. 4 : 8.  
 Just One. Act. 3 : 14. Act. 7 : 52.  
 King of kings. 1 Tim. 6 : 15. Rev. 17 :  
 14. Rev. 19 : 16.  
 King of the Jews. Mat. 2 : 2. Mat.  
 27 : 37. Jno. 18 : 39. Jno. 19 : 19.  
 King of Israel. Isa. 44 : 6. Jno. 1 : 49.  
 King of glory. Ps. 24 : 7-10.  
 King of saints. Rev. 15 : 3.  
 King of Zion. Zec. 9 : 9. Mat. 21 : 5.  
 Jno. 12 : 15.  
 Lamb. 1 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 5 : 12. Rev.  
 7 : 10. Rev. 13 : 8. Rev. 21 : 22.  
 Lamb of God. Jno. 1 : 29, 36.  
 Lamb. Jas. 4 : 12.  
 Leader. Isa. 55 : 4.  
 Life. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 14 : 6. Col.  
 3 : 4.  
 Life (eternal). 1 Jno. 1 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 :  
 20.  
 Light of the world. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno.  
 12 : 46.  
 Light of nations. Isa. 42 : 6. Luk. 2 :  
 32.  
 Lion of Juda. Rev. 5 : 5.

Living bread from heaven. Jno. 6 : 51.  
 Lord. Luk. 2 : 11. Jno. 13 : 14. Jno.  
 20 : 28. Act. 2 : 36. Rom. 1 : 3. 1 Cor.  
 8 : 6. 1 Cor. 12 : 3. Phi. 2 : 11. &c.  
 Lord of lords. 1 Tim. 6 : 15. Rev. 17 :  
 14. Rev. 19 : 16.  
 Lord of hosts. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 54 : 5.  
 Lord of the dead and living. Rom.  
 14 : 9.  
 Lord of all. Act. 10 : 36. Rom. 10 : 12.  
 Lord God Almighty. Rev. 15 : 3.  
 Lord Jesus. Act. 8 : 16. Act. 19 : 17.  
 Act. 21 : 13. 1 Cor. 11 : 23. 1 The. 2 :  
 15. Heb. 13 : 20. Rev. 22 : 20. &c.  
 Lord Jesus Christ. Act. 15 : 11. Act.  
 16 : 31. Rom. 5 : 1. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. Eph.  
 1 : 3. 1 The. 3 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 3. &c.  
 Lord of glory. 1 Cor. 2 : 8.  
 Lord from heaven. 1 Cor. 15 : 47.  
 Lord of the sabbath. Mat. 12 : 8.  
 Mar. 2 : 28. Luk. 6 : 5.  
 Lord our Righteousness. Jer. 23 : 6.  
 Man. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 17 : 31. 1 Tim.  
 2 : 5.  
 Man of sorrows. Isa. 53 : 3.  
 Man of the right hand of God. Ps.  
 80 : 17.  
 Master. Mat. 23 : 8, 10. Jno. 13 : 13, 14.  
 Messenger of the covenant. Mal. 3 : 1.  
 Mediator. 1 Tim. 2 : 5. Heb. 8 : 6.  
 Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24.  
 Messiah. Dan. 9 : 25, 26. Jno. 1 : 41.  
 Jno. 4 : 25.  
 Michael. Dan. 10 : 21. Dan. 12 : 1.  
 Mighty God. Isa. 9 : 6.  
 Minister of the sanctuary. Heb. 8 : 2.  
 Morning-star. Rev. 22 : 16.  
 Most Holy. Dan. 9 : 24.  
 Nazarene. Mat. 2 : 23. Mar. 1 : 24.  
 Act. 2 : 22. Act. 10 : 38.  
 Only-begotten of the Father. Jno. 1 :  
 14. Jno. 3 : 16, 18. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.  
 Passover. 1 Cor. 5 : 7.  
 Peace. Eph. 2 : 14.  
 Plant of renown. Eze. 34 : 29.  
 Power and wisdom of God. 1 Cor.  
 1 : 24.  
 Precious Corner-stone. Isa. 28 : 16.  
 1 Pet. 2 : 7.  
 Prince. Dan. 9 : 25.  
 Prince of Israel. Eze. 34 : 24. Eze.  
 37 : 25.

Prince of peace. Isa. 9 : 6.  
 Prince of life. Act. 3 : 15.  
 Prince of the kings of the earth. Rev.  
 1 : 5.  
 Prince and Saviour. Act. 5 : 31.  
 Prophet. Deu. 18 : 15. & Act. 3 : 22.  
 & Act. 7 : 37. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 7 : 40.  
 Redeemer. Job 19 : 25. Isa. 47 : 4.  
 Isa. 54 : 5. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 60 : 16.  
 Rejected stone. Ps. 118 : 22. Mat. 21 :  
 42. 1 Pet. 2 : 7.  
 Resurrection and life. Jno. 11 : 25.  
 Rock. 1 Cor. 10 : 4.  
 Root of Jesse. Isa. 11 : 10. Rom. 15 :  
 12.  
 Root and offspring of David. Rev.  
 22 : 16.  
 Ruler. Mic. 5 : 2.  
 Saviour. Isa. 43 : 3. Luk. 2 : 11. Jno.  
 4 : 42. Act. 5 : 31. Act. 13 : 23. Eph. 5 :  
 23. Phi. 3 : 20. 2 Tim. 1 : 10. Tit. 1 : 4.  
 Tit. 2 : 13. Tit. 3 : 6. 2 Pet. 1 : 1, 11.  
 2 Pet. 2 : 20. 2 Pet. 3 : 18. 1 Jno. 4 :  
 14.  
 Second man. 1 Cor. 15 : 47.  
 Seed of Abraham. Gal. 3 : 16.  
 Seed of the woman. Gen. 3 : 15.  
 Servant of God. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 52 :  
 13. Eze. 34 : 24. Zec. 3 : 8. Mat. 12 : 18.  
 Servant (righteous). Isa. 53 : 11.  
 Shepherd. Isa. 40 : 11. Zec. 13 : 7.  
 Jno. 10 : 11, 14. Heb. 13 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 :  
 25. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.  
 Shiloh. Gen. 49 : 10.  
 Son of the Blessed. Mar. 14 : 61.  
 Son of David. Mat. 1 : 1. Mat. 9 : 27.  
 Mat. 15 : 22. Mat. 20 : 30. Mat. 21 : 9.  
 Mar. 10 : 47. Luk. 18 : 38. Luk. 20 : 41,  
 &c.  
 Son of God. Ps. 2 : 7. & Heb. 1 : 5.  
 Mat. 8 : 29. Mat. 16 : 16. Mat. 26 : 63.  
 Mar. 3 : 11. Luk. 1 : 35. Jno. 1 : 49. Jno.  
 6 : 69. Jno. 10 : 36. Jno. 11 : 27. Act.  
 8 : 37. Rom. 1 : 4. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. Gal. 4 : 4.  
 1 Jno. 5 : 5.  
 Son of the Highest. Luk. 1 : 32.  
 Son of Man. Ps. 80 : 17. Dan. 7 : 13.  
 Mat. 8 : 20. Mat. 16 : 13. Luk. 19 : 10.  
 Jno. 5 : 27. Act. 7 : 56, &c.  
 Star of Jacob. Num. 24 : 17.  
 Stone of stumbling. Isa. 8 : 14. 1 Pet.  
 2 : 8.

Sun of Righteousness. Mal. 4 : 2.  
 Surety. Heb. 7 : 22.  
 Tried stone. Isa. 28 : 16.  
 True God. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.  
 True vine. Jno. 15 : 1.  
 Truth. Jno. 14 : 6.  
 Way. Jno. 14 : 6.  
 Witness (faithful). Rev. 1 : 5. Rev.  
 3 : 14.  
 Witness to the people. Isa. 55 : 4.  
 Wonderful. Isa. 9 : 6.  
 Word. Jno. 1 : 1, 14. 1 Jno. 5 : 7.  
 Word of God. Rev. 19 : 13.

## NAMES AND TITLES OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF GOD, OF  
CHRIST.

Comforter. Jno. 14 : 16, 26. Jno. 15 :  
 26.

Good Spirit. Neh. 9 : 20. Ps. 143 : 10.  
 Free Spirit. Ps. 51 : 12.

Holy Ghost. Mat. 12 : 31. Mat. 28 :  
 19. Luk. 3 : 22. Jno. 14 : 26. Act. 1 : 5.  
 Act. 5 : 3. Act. 7 : 51. Act. 13 : 2. Act.  
 20 : 28. Rom. 15 : 13. 1 Cor. 2 : 13.  
 1 Pet. 1 : 12. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 5 : 7,  
 &c.

Holy Spirit. Ps. 51 : 11. Isa. 63 : 10.  
 Luk. 11 : 13. Eph. 4 : 30. 1 The. 4 : 8.

Holy Spirit of God. Eph. 4 : 30.

Holy Spirit of promise. Eph. 1 : 13.

The Spirit. Isa. 48 : 16. Mat. 4 : 1.  
 Mar. 1 : 10. Jno. 1 : 32. Jno. 3 : 6. Act.  
 2 : 4. Act. 8 : 29. Act. 10 : 19. Rom. 8 :  
 16, 26. 1 Cor. 2 : 10. Gal. 3 : 14. 1 The.  
 5 : 19. 1 Tim. 4 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno.  
 5 : 6. Rev. 14 : 13. Rev. 22 : 17.

Spirit of the Lord. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Isa.  
 11 : 2. Isa. 61 : 1. Eze. 11 : 5. Mic. 3 : 8.  
 Act. 5 : 9. 2 Cor. 3 : 17.

Spirit of God. Gen. 1 : 2. Job 33 : 4.  
 Mat. 3 : 16. Mat. 12 : 28. Rom. 8 : 9, 14.  
 1 Cor. 2 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Eph. 4 : 30.  
 1 Pet. 4 : 14. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

Spirit of the Father. Mat. 10 : 20.

Spirit of Christ. Rom. 8 : 9. Phi. 1 :  
 19. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.

Spirit of the Son. Gal. 4 : 6.

Spirit of life. Rom. 8 : 2. Rev. 11 : 11.

Spirit of wisdom. Isa. 11 : 2. Eph. 1 :  
 17.

Spirit of counsel. Isa. 11 : 2.

Spirit of understanding. Isa. 11 : 2.

Spirit of knowledge. Isa. 11 : 2.

Spirit of might. Isa. 11 : 2.

Spirit of truth. Jno. 14 : 17. Jno. 15  
 26. Jno. 16 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.

Spirit of holiness. Rom. 1 : 4.

Spirit of fear of the Lord. Isa. 11 : 2.

Spirit of grace. Zec. 12 : 10. Heb.  
 10 : 29.

Spirit of adoption. Rom. 8 : 15.

Spirit of judgment. Isa. 4 : 4. Isa.  
 28 : 6.

Spirit of glory. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.

Spirit of prophecy. Rev. 19 : 10.

Spirit of revelation. Eph. 1 : 17.

Spirit eternal. Heb. 9 : 14.

Seven Spirits of God. Rev. 1 : 4.

Breath of the Almighty. Job 33 : 4.

Power of the Highest. Luk. 1 : 35.

Voice of the Lord. Isa. 6 : 8.

## NAMES AND TITLES OF THE CHURCH.

See THE CHURCH. NAMES AND TITLES  
OF SAINTS.

Assembly of the saints. Ps. 89 : 7.

Assembly of the upright. Ps. 111 : 1.

Assembly (general) of the first-born.  
 Heb. 12 : 23.

Body of Christ. Eph. 1 : 22, 23. Col.  
 1 : 24.

Bride and wife of the Lamb. Rev.  
 19 : 7. Rev. 21 : 9.

Building of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9.

Church of God. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Cor.  
 1 : 2. 1 Tim. 3 : 5.

Church of the living God. 1 Tim. 3 :  
 15.

Church of the first-born. Heb. 12 : 23.

Church (glorious). Eph. 5 : 27.

City of God. Ps. 46 : 4. Ps. 48 : 1.  
 Ps. 87 : 3. Rev. 3 : 12.

City of the living God. Heb. 12 : 22.

City of the Lord. Isa. 60 : 14.

City (holy). Rev. 21 : 2. Rev. 22 : 19.

City of truth. Zec. 8 : 3.

Congregation of saints. Ps. 149 : 1.  
 Crown of glory. Isa. 62 : 3.  
 Daughter of the king. Ps. 45 : 13.  
 Daughter of Zion. Isa. 62 : 11. Zec.  
 2 : 10.  
 Family of God in heaven and earth.  
 Eph. 3 : 15.  
 Flock of God. Isa. 40 : 11. Eze. 34 :  
 22. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.  
 Fold of Christ. Jno. 10 : 16.  
 Golden candlesticks. Rev. 1 : 20. Rev.  
 2 : 1.  
 Heritage of God. 1 Pet. 5 : 3.  
 Holy hill of Zion and of the Lord.  
 Ps. 2 : 6. Ps. 15 : 1.  
 Holy mountain. Zec. 8 : 3.  
 Holy place of the Most High. Ps.  
 46 : 4.  
 House of God. 1 Tim. 3 : 15. Heb.  
 10 : 21.  
 House of the God of Jacob. Isa. 2 : 3.  
 House of Christ. Heb. 3 : 6.  
 House (spiritual). 1 Pet. 2 : 5.  
 Husbandry of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9.  
 Inheritance of God. Ps. 28 : 9. Isa.  
 19 : 25.  
 Israel. Ps. 14 : 7. Ps. 147 : 19.  
 Israel of God. Gal. 6 : 16.  
 Jerusalem (heavenly). Gal. 4 : 26. Heb.  
 12 : 22.  
 Jerusalem (holy). Rev. 21 : 10.  
 Jerusalem (new). Rev. 3 : 12. Rev.  
 21 : 2.  
 Lot of the inheritance of the Lord.  
 Deu. 32 : 29.  
 Mount Zion. Ps. 48 : 2. Isa. 8 : 18.  
 Isa. 24 : 23. Mic. 4 : 7. Heb. 12 : 22.  
 Rev. 14 : 1.  
 Mountain of the Lord. Isa. 2 : 3. Zec.  
 8 : 3.  
 Mountain of the Lord's house. Isa.  
 2 : 2. Mic. 4 : 1.  
 Mountain of the holiness of God. Ps.  
 48 : 1.  
 Peculiar treasure of the Lord. Ps.  
 135 : 4.  
 Pillar and ground of the truth. 1 Tim.  
 3 : 15.  
 Pleasant portion of God. Jer. 12 : 10.  
 Portion of the Lord. Deu. 32 : 29.  
 Royal diadem. Isa. 62 : 3.  
 Sanctuary of God. Isa. 60 : 13.

Sought out, a city not forsaken. Isa.  
 62 : 12.  
 Tabernacle of God. Ps. 15 : 1. Eph.  
 2 : 22. Rev. 21 : 3.  
 Tabernacles of the Most High. Ps.  
 46 : 4.  
 Temple of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17.  
 2 Cor. 6 : 16. Rev. 3 : 12.  
 Temple of the living God. 2 Cor. 6 :  
 16.  
 Temple (holy) of God. Eph. 2 : 21.  
 Vineyard. Isa. 5 : 1. Isa. 27 : 2. Jer.  
 12 : 10.  
 Virgin of Israel. Jer. 31 : 4.  
 Zion. Ps. 69 : 35. Ps. 87 : 2. Ps. 132 :  
 13. Isa. 51 : 11.  
 Zion of the Holy One of Israel. Isa.  
 60 : 14.

## NAMES AND TITLES OF MINISTERS.

*See* MINISTERS.

Ambassadors for Christ. Hag. 1 : 13.  
 2 Cor. 5 : 20. Eph. 6 : 20.  
 Angels of the church. Rev. 1 : 20.  
 Rev. 2 : 1.  
 Apostles. Luk. 6 : 13. Rom. 1 : 5.  
 1 Cor. 9 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Eph. 4 : 11.  
 1 Tim. 2 : 7. Rev. 18 : 20.  
 Apostles of Jesus Christ. 1 Cor. 1 : 1.  
 Gal. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 1 : 1. Tit. 1 : 1. 1 Pet.  
 1 : 1.  
 Bishops. Phi. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 3 : 1, 2.  
 Tit. 1 : 7.  
 Companion in labour and fellow-  
 labourer. Phi. 2 : 25. Col. 1 : 7. 1 The.  
 3 : 2. Phile. v. 1.  
 Elders. Act. 14 : 23. Act. 15 : 6. Act.  
 16 : 4. 1 Tim. 5 : 17. Tit. 1 : 5. Jas. 5 :  
 14. 1 Pet. 5 : 1.  
 Evangelists. Eph. 4 : 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 5.  
 Fellow-soldier. Phi. 2 : 25. Phile. v. 2.  
 Fishers of men. Mat. 4 : 19. Mar. 1 :  
 17. Luk. 5 : 10.  
 Labourers. Mat. 9 : 38. Luk. 10 : 2.  
 2 Tim. 2 : 15.  
 Men of God. Deu. 33 : 1. 1 Kin. 17 :  
 24. 2 Kin. 1 : 9. 2 Chr. 8 : 14. Ezr. 3 : 2.  
 1 Tim. 6 : 11.

Messengers of God. 2 Chr. 36 : 16.  
Isa. 44 : 26. Hag. 1 : 13.

Messengers of the Lord of hosts.  
Mal. 2 : 7.

Messengers of the church. 2 Cor. 8 :  
23.

Ministers of God. Isa. 61 : 6. Rom.  
13 : 6. 2 Cor. 6 : 4.

Ministers of the Lord. Joe. 2 : 17.  
Eph. 6 : 21. Col. 4 : 7.

Ministers of Christ. Rom. 15 : 16.  
1 Cor. 4 : 1. Col. 1 : 7. 1 Tim. 4 : 6.

Ministers of the sanctuary. Eze. 45 : 4.

Ministers of the gospel. Eph. 3 : 7.  
Col. 1 : 23.

Ministers of the word. Luk. 1 : 2.

Ministers of the new testament. 2 Cor.  
3 : 6.

Ministers of the church. Col. 1 : 24,  
25.

Ministers of righteousness. 2 Cor. 11 :  
15.

Overseers. Act. 20 : 28.

Pastors. Jer. 3 : 15. Eph. 4 : 11.

Preachers. Rom. 10 : 14. 1 Tim. 2 : 7.  
2 Tim. 1 : 11.

Preachers of righteousness. 2 Pet.  
2 : 5.

Servants of God. 1 Chr. 6 : 49. Neh.  
10 : 29. Dan. 6 : 20. Act. 16 : 17. Tit.

1 : 1. Jas. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 16.

Servants of the Lord. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.

Servants of Jesus Christ. Rom. 1 : 1.  
Phi. 1 : 1. Jude v. 1.

Servants of the church. 2 Cor. 4 : 5.

Soldiers of Christ. 2 Tim. 2 : 3, 4.

Stewards of God. Tit. 1 : 7.

Stewards of the grace of God. 1 Pet.  
4 : 10.

Stewards of the mysteries of God.  
1 Cor. 4 : 1.

Teachers. Isa. 30 : 20. Act. 13 : 1.  
1 Cor. 12 : 28. Eph. 4 : 11. 1 Tim. 2 : 7.

2 Tim. 1 : 11.

Watchmen. Isa. 62 : 6. Jer. 6 : 17.  
Eze. 3 : 17. Eze. 33 : 7.

Witnesses. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 5 : 32.  
Act. 26 : 16.

Workers with God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9. 2 Cor.  
6 : 1.

## NAMES AND TITLES OF SAINTS.

### See NAMES AND TITLES OF THE CHURCH.

Babes in Christ. 1 Cor. 3 : 1.

Believers. Act. 5 : 14. 1 Tim. 4 : 12.

Beloved of God. Neh. 13 : 26. Ps.  
60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 127 : 2. Dan. 9 :  
23. Dan. 10 : 11, 19. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom.  
11 : 28.

Beloved brethren. See *Brethren*.

Blessed of the Father. Mat. 25 : 34.

Blessed of the Lord. Gen. 24 : 31.  
Gen. 26 : 29. Ps. 37 : 22. Ps. 115 : 15.  
Isa. 65 : 23.

Brethren. Ps. 133 : 1. Mat. 23 : 8.  
Luk. 22 : 32. Act. 10 : 23. Act. 11 : 29.  
Act. 12 : 17. Act. 15 : 23. Act. 16 : 40.  
Act. 21 : 17. Rom. 12 : 1. 1 Cor. 6 : 8.  
1 Cor. 8 : 12. 1 Cor. 15 : 6. Phi. 3 : 1.  
Phi. 4 : 1, 21. Col. 1 : 2. Col. 4 : 15.  
1 The. 5 : 27. 1 Tim. 4 : 6. 1 Tim. 6 : 2.  
1 Pet. 2 : 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 14.

Brethren (holy). 1 The. 5 : 27. Heb.  
3 : 1.

Brethren (beloved). 1 Cor. 15 : 58.  
Col. 4 : 9. Phile. v. 16. Jas. 1 : 16. Jas.  
2 : 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 15.

Brethren of Christ. Mat. 12 : 50.  
Mat. 25 : 40. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 34.  
Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. Rom. 8 : 29.  
1 Cor. 9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12. & Ps. 22 :  
22.

Called. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 8 : 28.  
1 Cor. 1 : 9, 24. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Heb. 5 : 4.  
Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 21. Jude v. 1.  
Rev. 17 : 14.

Children (adoptive). Rom. 8 : 15. Gal.  
4 : 5.

Children (dear). Eph. 5 : 1.

Children (obedient). 1 Pet. 1 : 14.

Children (little). Jno. 13 : 33. Gal.  
4 : 19. 1 Jno. 2 : 1, 12. 1 Jno. 4 : 4.  
1 Jno. 5 : 21.

Children of the Father. Mat. 5 : 45.

Children of God. Mat. 5 : 9. Luk. 20 :  
36. Jno. 11 : 52. Rom. 8 : 16, 21. Gal.  
3 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 2.



Children of the living God. Rom. 9 : 26.  
 Children of the Lord. Deu. 14 : 1.  
 Children of the Highest. Luk. 6 : 35.  
 Children of Abraham. Gal. 3 : 7. & Rom. 4 : 16.  
 Children of the free-woman. Gal. 4 : 31.  
 Children of the kingdom. Mat. 13 : 38.  
 Children of light. Luk. 16 : 8. Jno. 12 : 36. Eph. 5 : 8. 1 The. 5 : 5.  
 Children of the promise. Rom. 9 : 28. Gal. 4 : 28.  
 Children of the resurrection. Luk. 20 : 36.  
 Children of Zion. Ps. 149 : 2. Joe. 2 : 23.  
 Chosen generation. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.  
 Chosen ones of the Lord. 1 Chr. 16 : 13. Ps. 105 : 6, 43. Ps. 106 : 23. Isa. 43 : 20. Isa. 65 : 15. Mat. 20 : 16. Rom. 16 : 13. Rev. 17 : 14.  
 Christians. Act. 11 : 26. Act. 26 : 28. 1 Pet. 4 : 16.  
 Dead in Christ. 1 The. 4 : 16. Rev. 14 : 13.  
 Dear children. See *Children*.  
 Disciples of Christ. Isa. 8 : 16. Mat. 10 : 42. Mat. 27 : 57. Luk. 14 : 26. Luk. 19 : 37. Jno. 8 : 31. Jno. 13 : 35. Jno. 15 : 8. Jno. 19 : 38. Act. 11 : 26.  
 Elect. Mat. 24 : 22. Mar. 13 : 20, 22. 2 Tim. 2 : 10. 2 Jno. v. 1.  
 Elect of God. Isa. 45 : 4. Isa. 65 : 9. Mat. 24 : 31. Mar. 13 : 27. Luk. 18 : 7. Rom. 8 : 33. Col. 3 : 12. Tit. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.  
 Faithful. Num. 12 : 7. Ps. 31 : 23. Eph. 1 : 1. Col. 1 : 2. Col. 4 : 9. 1 Pet. 5 : 12. Rev. 17 : 14.  
 Fellow-heirs with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17. Eph. 3 : 6.  
 Fellow-citizens with saints. Eph. 2 : 19.  
 First-fruits of God's creatures. Jas. 1 : 18.  
 Followers of God. Eph. 5 : 1.  
 Freeman of the Lord. 1 Cor. 7 : 22. Gal. 5 : 1.  
 Free from sin. Rom. 6 : 18, 22.  
 Friends of God. Exo. 33 : 11. 2 Sam.

12 : 24. 1 Kin. 3 : 3. 2 Chr. 20 : 7. Isa. 41 : 8. Jno. 14 : 23. Jas. 2 : 23.  
 Friends of Jesus. Jno. 11 : 11. Jno. 15 : 14, 15.  
 Heirs of God. Rom. 8 : 17. Gal. 4 : 7.  
 Heirs of eternal life. Mat. 19 : 29. Tit. 3 : 7.  
 Heirs of the grace of life. 1 Pet. 3 : 7.  
 Heirs of the earth. Ps. 37 : 11, 22, 29. Mat. 5 : 5.  
 Heirs of the kingdom. Jas. 2 : 5.  
 Heirs of the promise. Gal. 3 : 29. Heb. 6 : 17.  
 Heirs of salvation. Heb. 1 : 14.  
 Holy brethren. See *Brethren*.  
 Holy nation. Exo. 19 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.  
 Holy people. See *People*.  
 Holy seed. See *Seed*.  
 Household (of the) of God. Eph. 2 : 19.  
 Household (of the) of faith. Gal. 6 : 10.  
 Humble and lowly. Ps. 9 : 12. Ps. 10 : 12, 17. Ps. 34 : 2. Ps. 69 : 32. Ps. 138 : 6. Pro. 3 : 34. Pro. 16 : 19. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.  
 Just. Ps. 7 : 9. Pro. 3 : 33. Pro. 4 : 18. Pro. 10 : 6, 7, 31. Pro. 11 : 9. Pro. 12 : 13. Pro. 20 : 7. Pro. 24 : 16. Isa. 26 : 7. Eze. 18 : 5. Hab. 2 : 4. (& Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38.) Mat. 1 : 19. Mat. 13 : 49. Mar. 6 : 20. Luk. 2 : 25. Act. 10 : 22. Act. 24 : 15. Heb. 12 : 23. 2 Pet. 2 : 7.  
 Justified. Rom. 3 : 24. Rom. 5 : 1, 9. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Tit. 3 : 7.  
 Kings and priests unto God. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 10. Rev. 20 : 6.  
 Little children. See *Children*.  
 Meek. Ps. 22 : 26. Ps. 25 : 9. Ps. 37 : 11. Ps. 76 : 9. Ps. 147 : 6. Ps. 149 : 4. Isa. 11 : 4. Isa. 29 : 19. Isa. 61 : 1. Zep. 2 : 3. Mat. 5 : 5.  
 Members of the body of Christ. 1 Cor. 6 : 15. 1 Cor. 12 : 27. Eph. 5 : 30.  
 Men of God. Deu. 33 : 1. 2 Kin. 1 : 13. 2 Kin. 4 : 7. 2 Chr. 8 : 14. 2 Chr. 25 : 9. Ezr. 3 : 2. Neh. 12 : 36. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 3 : 17.  
 Men (godly). Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 12 : 1. Ps. 32 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 9.  
 Men (good). Ps. 37 : 23. Ps. 112 : 5. Pro. 12 : 2. Pro. 13 : 22. Mic. 7 : 2. Mat.

12:35. Luk. 6:45. Act. 11:24. Luk. 23:50.

Obedient children. See *Children*.

Peculiar people. Deu. 7:6. Deu. 14:2. Deu. 26:18. Tit. 2:14. 1 Pet. 2:9.

People of the Lord. 2 Kin. 11:17. Ps. 29:11. Ps. 149:4. Isa. 64:9.

People of God. Ps. 100:3. Eze. 11:20. Eze. 36:28. Eze. 37:23. Zec. 8:8. Zec. 13:9. 2 Cor. 6:16. Heb. 4:9. Heb. 8:10. 1 Pet. 2:10. Rev. 21:3.

People of God's pasture. Ps. 95:7. Ps. 100:3.

People (holy). Deu. 7:6. Deu. 14:2. Deu. 26:19. Deu. 28:9. Isa. 62:12. Dan. 12:7.

People prepared for the Lord. Luk. 1:17.

People zealous of good works. Tit. 2:14.

People of the saints of the Most High. Dan. 7:27.

Ransomed of the Lord. Isa. 35:10. Isa. 51:10.

Redeemed. Isa. 35:9. Rev. 14:3, 4.

Redeemed of the Lord. Ps. 107:2. Isa. 51:11. Isa. 62:12.

Righteous. 1 Kin. 8:32. Job 4:7. Job 17:9. Job 22:19. Job 36:7. Ps. 1:6. Ps. 5:12. Ps. 11:5. Ps. 32:11. Ps. 34:15, 17, 19. Ps. 37:17, 25, 39. Ps. 55:22. Ps. 58:11. Ps. 64:10. Ps. 68:3. Ps. 97:12. Ps. 118:15. Ps. 140:13. Ps. 146:8. Pro. 3:33. Pro. 10:16. Pro. 11:30, 31. Pro. 12:5. Pro. 13:21. Pro. 14:32. Pro. 15:29. Ecc. 9:1. Isa. 3:10. Isa. 57:1. Mat. 13:43. Mat. 25:46. Luk. 1:6. Jas. 5:16. 1 Pet. 3:12. 2 Pet. 2:8. 1 Jno. 3:7.

Royal and holy priesthood. 1 Pet. 2:5, 9.

Saints. 1 Sam. 2:9. 2 Chr. 6:41. Ps. 16:3. Ps. 30:4. Ps. 31:23. Ps. 34:9. Ps. 37:28. Ps. 89:5. Ps. 97:10. Ps. 145:10. Pro. 2:8. Mat. 27:52. Act. 9:13, 32. Act. 26:10. Rom. 1:7. Rom. 12:13. Rom. 16:15. 1 Cor. 1:2. 1 Cor. 6:2. 1 Cor. 14:33. 1 Cor. 16:1. 2 Cor. 1:1. 2 Cor. 9:1. 2 Cor. 13:13. Eph. 1:1. Eph. 3:8. Eph. 5:3. Eph. 6:18. Phi. 1:1. Phi. 4:21. Col. 1:2. 2 The. 1:10. Phile. v. 5. Heb. 6:10.

Rev. 11:18. Rev. 13:10. Rev. 14:12. Rev. 16:6. Rev. 18:24.

Saints of the Most High. Dan. 7:18, 22, 25, 27.

Sanctified. 1 Cor. 1:2. 1 Cor. 6:11. Heb. 10:14. Jude v. 1.

Seed of Abraham. Ps. 105:6. Gal. 3:29.

Seed (holy). Isa. 6:13.

Servants of God. Deu. 32:43. 1 Chr. 6:49. Ezr. 5:11. Neh. 10:29. Ps. 119:125. Isa. 65:9. Dan. 6:20. Dan. 9:11. Joe. 2:29. Act. 2:18. Rom. 6:22. Tit. 1:1. Jas. 1:1. 1 Pet. 2:16. Rev. 7:3.

Servants of the Lord. Num. 12:7, 8. Deu. 9:27. Deu. 34:5. Ps. 105:6. Ps. 116:16. Ps. 134:1. Ps. 143:12. Isa. 43:10. Isa. 54:17. Isa. 65:13. 2 Tim. 2:24.

Servants of the Most High. Dan. 3:26. Act. 16:17.

Servants of Christ. Rom. 1:1. 1 Cor. 7:22. Gal. 1:10. Eph. 6:6. Col. 4:12. Phi. 1:1. Jas. 1:1. 2 Pet. 1:1. Jude v. 1.

Servants of righteousness. Rom. 6:18.

Soldiers of Jesus Christ. 2 Tim. 2:3.

Sons of God. Job 1:6. Jno. 1:12. Rom. 8:14. Phi. 2:15. Heb. 12:7. 1 Jno. 3:1, 2.

Sons of the living God. Hos. 1:10.

Strangers and pilgrims. Lev. 25:23. 1 Chr. 29:15. Ps. 39:12. Ps. 119:19. Heb. 11:13. 1 Pet. 2:11.

Upright. Job 1:1. 2 Sam. 22:26. & Ps. 18:25. Ps. 11:7. Ps. 33:1. Ps. 37:37. Ps. 49:14. Ps. 111:1. Ps. 112:2. Ps. 125:4. Ps. 140:13. Pro. 10:29. Pro. 11:3. Pro. 12:6. Pro. 13:6. Pro. 14:11. Pro. 15:8. Pro. 16:17. Pro. 28:10.

Witnesses for God. Isa. 43:10. Isa. 44:8. Act. 1:8. Act. 5:32. Act. 22:15. Act. 26:16.

## NAMES OF THE WICKED.

See CHARACTER OF, AND COMPARISONS APPLIED TO, THE WICKED.

Abject. Ps. 35:15.

Abominable. Job 15:16. Ezr. 9:14.

Hos. 9 : 10. Tit. 1 : 16. 2 Pet. 2 : 7. 2 Pet. 3 : 17. Rev. 21 : 8.

Adversaries of the Lord. 1 Sam. 2 : 10. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 64 : 2. Jer. 46 : 10. Nah. 1 : 2. Heb. 10 : 27.

Children of Belial. Deu. 13 : 13. 1 Sam. 10 : 27. 1 Sam. 30 : 22. 2 Sam. 20 : 1. 1 Kin. 21 : 13. 2 Chr. 13 : 7.

Children of the devil. Jno. 8 : 44. Act. 13 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 10.

Children of the wicked one. Mat. 13 : 38.

Children of fools. Job 30 : 8.

Children of strangers. Isa. 2 : 6.

Children of base men. Job 30 : 8.

Children of the bond-woman. Gal. 4 : 31.

Children of this world. Luk. 16 : 8. Luk. 20 : 34.

Children of the flesh. Rom. 9 : 8.

Children of wrath. Eph. 2 : 3.

Children of hell. Mat. 23 : 15.

Children of transgression. Isa. 57 : 4.

Children of iniquity. Hos. 10 : 9.

Children of wickedness. 2 Sam. 7 : 10.

1 Chr. 17 : 9.

Children of disobedience. Eph. 2 : 2.

Eph. 5 : 6. Col. 3 : 6.

Children (cursed). 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

Children (impudent and stiff-hearted). Eze. 2 : 4.

Children (lying). Isa. 30 : 9.

Children (rebellious). Isa. 30 : 1.

Children (backsliding). Jer. 3 : 14.

Children (sottish). Jer. 4 : 22.

Children in whom there is no faith. Deu. 32 : 20.

Children that will not hear the law. Isa. 30 : 9.

Children that are corrupters. Isa. 1 : 4.

Corrupters. Isa. 1 : 4. Jer. 6 : 28.

Enemies of the Lord. Ps. 37 : 20. Ps.

92 : 9. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 59 : 18. Isa.

66 : 6. Nah. 1 : 2. Col. 1 : 21. Jas.

4 : 4.

Enemies of the cross of Christ. Phi.

3 : 18.

Enemies of all righteousness. Act.

13 : 10.

Evil doers. Ps. 26 : 5. Ps. 37 : 9. Ps.

119 : 115. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa.

14 : 20. Jer. 20 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

Evil men. Job 35 : 12. Ps. 140 : 1. Pro. 2 : 12. Pro. 4 : 14. Pro. 12 : 12. Pro. 17 : 11. Pro. 24 : 1. Pro. 28 : 5. Pro. 29 : 6. Mat. 12 : 35. 2 Tim. 3 : 13.

Fools. Ps. 94 : 8. Ps. 107 : 17. Pro. 1 : 7. Pro. 10 : 23. Pro. 13 : 19. Pro. 14 : 9. Pro. 18 : 7. Pro. 19 : 1. Pro. 26 : 10. Ecc. 2 : 14. Rom. 1 : 22.

Generation of vipers. Mat. 3 : 7. Mat. 12 : 34. Mat. 23 : 33. Luk. 3 : 7.

Generation (evil). Deu. 1 : 35. Luk. 11 : 29.

Generation (evil and adulterous). Mat. 12 : 39.

Generation (faithless and perverse). Mat. 17 : 17. Luk. 9 : 41.

Generation (faithless). Mar. 9 : 19.

Generation (crooked and perverse). Deu. 32 : 5. Phi. 2 : 15.

Generation (wicked). Mat. 12 : 45.

Generation (wicked and adulterous). Mat. 16 : 4.

Generation (adulterous and sinful). Mar. 8 : 38.

Generation (stubborn and rebellious). Ps. 78 : 8.

Generation (froward). Deu. 32 : 20. Generation of the wrath of God. Jer.

7 : 29.

Grievous revoltors. Jer. 6 : 28.

Haters of God. Ps. 81 : 15. Rom. 1 : 30.

Inventors of evil things. Rom. 1 : 30.

Men of Belial. 1 Sam. 30 : 22.

Men of corrupt mind. 1 Tim. 6 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 8.

Men of the world. Ps. 17 : 14.

Men (vain). Jud. 11 : 3. 2 Chr. 13 : 7. Job 11 : 11. Ps. 26 : 4.

Men (sinful). Num. 32 : 14. Luk. 24 : 7.

Men (wicked). Num. 16 : 26. 1 Sam. 30 : 22. Job 22 : 15. Job 34 : 8. Ecc.

8 : 14. Mat. 21 : 41. 2 The. 3 : 2.

Mockers. Jer. 15 : 17. Jude v. 18.

Nation (hypocritical). Isa. 10 : 6.

Nation (rebellious). Eze. 2 : 3.

Nation (sinful). Isa. 1 : 4.

People laden with iniquity. Isa. 1 : 4.

People stiff-necked. Exo. 32 : 9. Exo. 33 : 3. Exo. 34 : 9. Deu. 9 : 13.

People (rebellious). Isa. 30:9. Isa. 65:2.

People of the wrath of God. Isa. 10:6.

Rebellious. Deu. 9:7, 24. Deu. 31:27. Ps. 66:7. Ps. 68:6. Isa. 1:23. Isa. 30:1. Jer. 4:17. Eze. 2:6. Eze. 20:38. Eze. 44:6.

Reprobate. 2 Tim. 3:8. Tit. 1:16.

Scorners. Ps. 1:1. Pro. 1:22. Pro. 3:34. Pro. 19:29. Hos. 7:5.

Scoffers. 2 Pet. 3:3.

Seducers. 2 Tim. 3:13.

Seed of evil-doers. Isa. 1:4. Isa. 14:20.

Seed of the wicked. Ps. 37:28.

Seed of falsehood. Isa. 57:4.

Seed of the adulterer. Isa. 57:3.

Servants of corruption. 2 Pet. 2:19.

Servants of sin. Jno. 8:34. Rom. 6:20.

Sinners. Gen. 13:13. 1 Sam. 15:18. Ps. 1:1. Ps. 26:9. Ps. 51:13. Ps. 104:35. Pro. 1:10. Pro. 13:21. Pro. 23:17. Isa. 1:28. Isa. 13:9. Isa. 33:14. Amo. 9:10. Mat. 9:11. Mat. 26:45. Mar. 14:41. Luk. 6:32. Luk. 13:2. Jno. 9:31. 1 Tim. 1:9. Heb. 12:3.

Sons of Belial. 1 Sam. 2:12. 2 Sam. 23:6. 1 Kin. 21:10.

Stiff-necked. Deu. 10:16. 2 Chr. 30:8. Act. 7:51.

Strangers from the covenants of promise. Eph. 2:12.

Transgressors. Ps. 37:38. Ps. 51:13. Ps. 59:5. Pro. 2:22. Pro. 11:3. Pro. 13:2. Pro. 26:10. Isa. 1:28. Isa. 46:8. Isa. 48:8. Isa. 53:12. Dan. 8:23. Hos. 14:9. Mar. 15:28.

Unbelievers. Luk. 12:46. 1 Cor. 6:6. 1 Cor. 14:23. 2 Cor. 6:14. Tit. 1:15.

Uncircumcised in heart. Jer. 9:26. Eze. 44:7. Act. 7:51.

Ungodly. 2 Chr. 19:2. Ps. 1:1, 5. Ps. 73:12. 1 Pet. 4:18. 2 Pet. 2:5. Jude v. 15.

Ungodly men. 2 Sam. 22:5. Ps. 18:4. Pro. 16:27. 2 Pet. 3:7. Jude v. 4.

Unjust. Pro. 29:27. Zep. 3:5. Mat.

5:45. Act. 24:15. 1 Cor. 6:1. 2 Pet. 2:9. Rev. 22:11.

Unprofitable servants. Mat. 25:30.

Vessels of wrath. Rom. 9:22.

Wicked and slothful servants. Mat. 25:26.

Wicked doers. Ps. 101:8. Isa. 31:2.

Workers of iniquity. Job 31:3. Job 34:22. Ps. 5:5. Ps. 14:4. Ps. 28:3. Ps. 37:1. Ps. 53:4. Ps. 59:2. Ps. 64:2. Ps. 92:9. Ps. 94:4. Ps. 125:5. Ps. 141:9. Pro. 10:29. Pro. 21:15. Isa. 31:2.

## NEW BIRTH (THE).

See SPIRITUAL LIFE. SANCTIFICATION. ADOPTION. CONVERSION. REPENTANCE.

The fallen and corrupt state of man's nature, *dead in sins*, requires || Jno. 3:6. Rom. 7:18. Rom. 8:7, 8. Eph. 2:1-3. Col. 2:13. See *Fall of Man*.

No man can enter into the kingdom of heaven without || Jno. 3:3, 5. & Mat. 18:3.

|| promised by God. Jer. 31:33. Jer. 32:39, 40. Eze. 11:19. Eze. 36:26. Zep. 3:9.

### || IS THE WORK OF

God. Eze. 36:26. Jno. 1:13. 2 Cor. 5:17, 18. Eph. 2:5. Jas. 1:18. 1 Pet. 1:3.

Christ. 1 Jno. 2:29.

The Holy Ghost. Jno. 3:6. Tit. 3:5.

### || IS EFFECTED BY MEANS OF

The word of God. Jas. 1:18. 1 Pet. 1:23. 1 Pet. 2:2.

The ministry of the gospel. 1 Cor. 4:15. Phile. v. 10.

|| is of the will of God. Jno. 1:13. Jas. 1:18.

|| is of the mercy of God. Tit. 3:5. 1 Pet. 1:3.

|| is for the glory of God. Isa. 43:7.

### || DESCRIBED AS

A new creation. 2 Cor. 5:17. Gal. 6:15. Eph. 2:10.

A spiritual resurrection. Jno. 5 : 25.  
Rom. 6 : 4-6. Eph. 2 : 5, 6. Col.  
2 : 12. Col. 3 : 1.

A new life. Rom. 6 : 4.

A new heart. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 18 :  
31. Eze. 36 : 26.

A new spirit. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 18 :  
31. Eze. 36 : 26. Rom. 7 : 6. Rom.  
12 : 2. Eph. 4 : 23.

Putting off the old man and putting  
on the new. Eph. 4 : 22, 24. Col.  
3 : 9, 10.

Being born of God. Jno. 1 : 13. 1 Jno.  
3 : 9. 1 Jno. 4 : 7. 1 Jno. 5 : 1, 18.

Being born of the Spirit. Jno. 3 : 6.  
Rom. 8 : 15. Tit. 3 : 5.

Being a partaker of the Divine nature.  
2 Pet. 1 : 4.

A hidden life with Christ in God.  
Col. 3 : 3.

The inward man being renewed. Rom.  
7 : 22. 2 Cor. 4 : 16.

Circumcision of the heart. Deu. 10 :  
16. Deu. 30 : 6. Jer. 4 : 4. Rom.  
2 : 29. Col. 2 : 11.

The washing of regeneration. Tit.  
3 : 5.

#### || PRODUCES

Likeness to Christ. Rom. 8 : 29. Col.  
3 : 10, 13.

Likeness to God. Eph. 4 : 24, 32. Col.  
3 : 10.

Knowledge of God. Jer. 24 : 7. Jer.  
31 : 33, 34. & Heb. 8 : 10, 11. Col.  
3 : 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 7.

Obedience to God's commandments.  
Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27.  
Rom. 7 : 22. Rom. 12 : 2. Heb. 8 :  
10. & Jer. 31 : 33.

Hatred and rejection of sin. Eze. 18 :  
31. Rom. 6 : 4, 6. Eph. 4 : 23-31.  
Col. 2 : 11. Col. 3 : 1-10. 1 Jno.  
3 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 18.

Love to God. Deu. 30 : 6. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Brotherly love. Col. 3 : 10, 14. 2 Pet.  
1 : 4, 7. 1 Jno. 4 : 7. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Righteousness and holiness. Eph. 2 :  
10. Eph. 4 : 24. Col. 3 : 10-14.  
2 Pet. 1 : 4-7. 1 Jno. 2 : 29.

Affection for things above. Col. 3 :  
1, 2. & Rom. 8 : 5.

Victory over the world. 1 Jno. 5 : 4.  
& 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Victory over sin and Satan. 1 Jno. 5 :  
18. & 1 Jno. 3 : 9.

|| is evidenced by faith in Christ. Jno.  
1 : 12. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

All the saints are born again. Jno. 1 :  
12, 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 23. 1 Pet. 2 : 2. 1 Jno.  
5 : 1.

|| is effected in a mysterious manner.  
Jno. 3 : 8.

|| is the origin of spiritual life. Rom.  
6 : 4, 11. Eph. 2 : 5, 10. See *Spiritual  
Life*.

|| is connected with adoption. Isa. 43 :  
6, 7. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26-28.  
Jno. 1 : 12, 13. See *Adoption*.

## OBEDIENCE TO GOD.

### See SERVING GOD. LAW OF GOD.

|| commanded. Lev. 18 : 4. Num. 15 :  
39. Deu. 10 : 12, 13. Deu. 11 : 8. Deu.  
13 : 4. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu.  
27 : 10. Deu. 30 : 16. Ecc. 12 : 13.

In what God requires us to yield || Deu.  
10 : 12, 13. Jos. 22 : 5. Mic. 6 : 8. 1 Jno.  
3 : 23.

#### || CONSISTS IN

Obedience to His voice. Exo. 19 : 5.  
Deu. 13 : 4. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 26 :  
17. Deu. 30 : 8. Jer. 7 : 23. Jer.  
42 : 6.

Obedience to His law. Deu. 17 : 11.

Obedience to His commandments.  
Deu. 11 : 27. Deu. 13 : 4. Deu.  
15 : 5. Deu. 19 : 9. Deu. 26 : 16.  
Deu. 30 : 16. Jos. 22 : 5. Ecc. 12 :  
13. Jer. 7 : 23.

Obedience to Christ. Mat. 28 : 20.  
Jno. 14 : 15. Jno. 15 : 14. 2 Cor.  
10 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

Obedience to the gospel. Rom. 6 : 17.  
Rom. 10 : 16. 2 The. 1 : 8. 1 Pet.  
4 : 17.

Obedience to the truth. Gal. 5 : 7.  
1 Pet. 1 : 22.

Obedience to the faith. Act. 6 : 7.

Obedience to principalities and powers.



Rom. 13 : 1. Tit. 3 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 13, 14.

God has commanded us to keep His precepts diligently. Ps. 119 : 4.

|| is the whole duty of man. Ecc. 12 : 13. 1 Cor. 7 : 19.

Man by nature is incapable of || Ecc. 7 : 20. Rom. 7 : 21-23.\* Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 3 : 2.

Divine power and grace necessary to || Heb. 13 : 20, 21.

Faith necessary to || Jno. 6 : 28, 29. Heb. 11 : 6. Rev. 14 : 12.

God promises to give His Holy Spirit and a new heart subject to || Jer. 31 : 33. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 27. Heb. 8 : 10. Heb. 10 : 16.

Christ has been a pattern of || Mat. 26 : 42. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Jno. 8 : 29. Jno. 14 : 31. Jno. 15 : 10. Jno. 17 : 4. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 5 : 8. Heb. 10 : 7.

By || of Christ shall many be made righteous. Rom. 5 : 19. Rom. 8 : 3, 4. See *Imputed Righteousness*.

#### || SHOULD BE

Voluntary. Ps. 119 : 8. Isa. 1 : 19.

With all the heart and soul. Deu. 11 : 13. Deu. 26 : 16. 2 Kin. 23 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 31. Rom. 6 : 17.

Filial. 1 Pet. 1 : 14.

Unreserved. Deu. 5 : 32. Deu. 17 : 11. Deu. 28 : 14. Jos. 1 : 7.

Exact and precise. Deu. 4 : 2. Deu. 6 : 17. Deu. 28 : 14. Ps. 119 : 4.

Complete. Exo. 19 : 5. Deu. 5 : 33. Deu. 10 : 13. Deu. 12 : 32. Deu. 26 : 18. Jos. 23 : 6. Jer. 11 : 4. 2 Cor. 2 : 9. Jas. 2 : 10.

Continual. Phi. 2 : 12.

|| is better than sacrifice. 1 Sam. 15 : 22. Mic. 6 : 6-8.

We ought to obey God rather than men. Act. 4 : 19. Act. 5 : 29.

|| is a character of saints. Jos. 24 : 24. Rom. 16 : 19. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Jno. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. Rev. 14 : 12.

Saints are elected unto || 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

#### SAINTS

Promise || Exo. 24 : 7. Jos. 24 : 24. Ps. 119 : 106. Jer. 42 : 6.

Prepare their hearts to || 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Ezr. 7 : 10. Ps. 119 : 112.

Render || Ps. 119 : 11, 55, 60, 63, 100-102, 129, 166, 168. Rev. 14 : 12.

Yield || with their whole heart. Ps. 119 : 34, 69.

Prove the will of God to be good, acceptable, and perfect. Rom. 12 : 2.

Love to render || Ps. 40 : 8. Ps. 119 : 16, 35, 40, 47, 97, 112, 127.

Live in || 1 Pet. 4 : 2.

Are made complete and perfect in || Col. 4 : 12. Heb. 13 : 21.

Forsake not || Ps. 119 : 51, 61, 87, 93, 110.

Persevere in || Ps. 119 : 33, 44, 51, 93, 110, 112, 157.

Pray to observe || Ps. 86 : 11. Ps. 119 : 35, 73. Ps. 143 : 10.

Pray to be kept in || Ps. 119 : 33, 73, 80, 88, 117, 124, 133, 146.

Understand and know what the will of God is. Eph. 5 : 17. Col. 1 : 9.

Pray that || may be universal on earth. Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2.

Glorify God before the world by || Deu. 4 : 6-8. & Mat. 5 : 16.

God tries || of saints. Gen. 22 : 12. Jud. 3 : 4. Heb. 11 : 17.

#### || IS AN EVIDENCE OF

Love to God. 1 Jno. 2 : 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. v. 6.

Love to Christ. Jno. 14 : 15, 21.

Knowing God. 1 Jno. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.

#### UNDER THE OLD COVENANT

|| justified man before God. Deu. 6 : 25. Deu. 26 : 13. Rom. 2 : 13.

|| made man to live. Lev. 18 : 5. Pro. 7 : 2. Eze. 20 : 11. Rom. 10 : 5. Gal. 3 : 12.

Perfect || would give no merit. Luk. 17 : 10.

Man cannot be justified before God by || Job 9 : 2, 3. Job 25 : 4. Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 11. See *Justification*.

#### HE WHO RENDERS ||

Receives the gift of the Holy Ghost. Act. 5 : 32.

Is Christ's friend. Jno. 15 : 14.  
 Is Christ's brother. Mat. 12 : 50. Mar. 3 : 35.  
 Is loved by God. Jno. 14 : 23.  
 Shall receive eternal salvation. Heb. 5 : 9. Heb. 10 : 36.  
 Shall enter into the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5 : 19. Mat. 7 : 21. Rev. 22 : 14.  
 Shall live eternally. Mat. 19 : 17. Jno. 8 : 51.  
 Abides for ever. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.  
 Has his prayers answered. Jno. 9 : 31. Jno. 15 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.  
 Keeps his own soul. Pro. 19 : 16.

#### PROMISES TO || OF

Mercy from God. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 12. Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Dan. 9 : 4.  
 Blessing of God. Deu. 7 : 12-14. Deu. 11 : 27. Deu. 15 : 4, 5. Deu. 28 : 1-13. Deu. 30 : 16.  
 Prosperity. Lev. 26 : 3-5. Deu. 5 : 29. Deu. 6 : 3. Deu. 7 : 12-14. Deu. 11 : 13-15. Deu. 12 : 28. Deu. 28 : 1-13. Jos. 1 : 8. 1 Kin. 2 : 3. Job 36 : 11. Isa. 1 : 19.  
 Preservation from diseases. Exo. 15 : 26. Deu. 7 : 12, 15.  
 Various blessings promised to || Exo. 19 : 5. Exo. 23 : 22. Lev. 26 : 3-12. Deu. 26 : 16-19. Deu. 30 : 16. Deu. 32 : 46, 47. 1 Sam. 12 : 14. Isa. 1 : 19. Jer. 7 : 23.  
 Blessed is the man who observes || Ps. 112 : 1. Ps. 119 : 1. Pro. 8 : 32. Luk. 11 : 28. Jas. 1 : 25. Rev. 22 : 14.  
 Exhortations to || Deu. 5 : 1. Deu. 11 : 1. Deu. 26 : 16. Jos. 22 : 5. 1 Kin. 2 : 3. Pro. 3 : 1. Jer. 26 : 13. Jer. 38 : 20. Jas. 1 : 22.  
 Danger of neglecting || Heb. 12 : 25.  
 The wicked refuse || Exo. 5 : 2. Neh. 9 : 17. See *Disobedience, Rebellion*.  
 Punishment for refusing || Deu. 11 : 28. Deu. 28 : 15-68. Jos. 5 : 6.  
 Angels observe || Ps. 103 : 20.

EXAMPLES. *Noah*. Gen. 6 : 22. Gen. 7 : 5. *Abram*. Gen. 12 : 1-4. & Heb.

11 : 8. Gen. 22 : 3, 12, 18. Gen. 26 : 3-5. *Israelites*. Exo. 12 : 28. Exo. 19 : 8. Exo. 24 : 3, 7. Jos. 24 : 24. *Moses*. Exo. 34 : 4. Exo. 40 : 16. *Caleb and Joshua*. Num. 32 : 12. *Joshua*. Jos. 11 : 15. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 3 : 3. 1 Chr. 28 : 7. *David*. 1 Kin. 9 : 4. 1 Kin. 11 : 34. Ps. 40 : 8. Ps. 119 : 47, 166. Act. 13 : 22. *Elijah*. 1 Kin. 17 : 5. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 18 : 6. *Josiah*. 2 Kin. 23 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 31. *Captive Jews*. Neh. 10 : 29. *Joseph*. Mat. 1 : 24. *Wise men from the East*. Mat. 2 : 12. *Zacharias and Elisabeth*. Luk. 1 : 6. *Paul*. Act. 26 : 19. Act. 27 : 23. Rom. 1 : 9. *Romans*. Rom. 16 : 19. *Philippians*. Phi. 2 : 12.

#### OFFENCE.

##### See DENYING CHRIST.

It must needs be that || come. Mat. 18 : 7. Luk. 17 : 1.

##### SAINTS SHOULD

Avoid giving || Rom. 14 : 13. 1 Cor. 8 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 32. 2 Cor. 6 : 3.  
 Put away what causes || to themselves. Mat. 5 : 29, 30. Mar. 9 : 43-47.  
 Use self-denial rather than give || Mat. 17 : 27. Rom. 14 : 15, 20, 21. 1 Cor. 8 : 9-13. 1 Cor. 10 : 24, 32.  
 Have a conscience void of || Act. 24 : 16.  
 Avoid those who occasion || Rom. 16 : 17.

##### MINISTERS SHOULD

Be careful in avoiding || 2 Cor. 6 : 3.  
 Reprove those who give || Exo. 32 : 21. 1 Sam. 2 : 24.  
 Christ warned His disciples against taking || Jno. 16 : 1.  
 Persecution and affliction a cause of || Mat. 13 : 21. Mat. 24 : 9, 10. Mar. 4 : 17.

##### THE WICKED TOOK || ON ACCOUNT OF

The low station of Christ. Mat. 13 : 54-57. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42.

Christ being the corner-stone. Isa. 8 :

14. & Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 7.

Christ being the bread of life. Jno. 6 : 41, 58-61.

Christ crucified. 1 Cor. 1 : 23. Gal. 5 : 11.

Righteousness by faith. Rom. 9 : 32, 33.

Inward purity being more necessary than outward purity. Mat. 15 : 11, 12. Mar. 7 : 15.

Blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in Christ. Mat. 11 : 6. Luk. 7 : 23.

Denunciations against those who occasion || Mat. 18 : 6, 7. Mar. 9 : 42. Luk. 17 : 1, 2.

Punishment for giving || Num. 14 : 36, 37. 1 Kin. 15 : 29, 30. Eze. 44 : 12. Mal. 2 : 8, 9.

All those who give || shall be excluded from the kingdom of Christ. Mat. 13 : 41.

EXAMPLES. *Aaron*. Exo. 32 : 2-6. *Spies to Canaan*. Num. 14 : 36, 37. *Balaam*. Num. 31 : 16. & Rev. 2 : 14. *Sons of Eli*. 1 Sam. 2 : 12-17. *Jeroboam*. 1 Kin. 12 : 26-30. 1 Kin. 15 : 30. *Old prophet*. 1 Kin. 13 : 18-21. *High priests*. Mal. 2 : 8. *Peter*. Mat. 16 : 23. *Disciples*. Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 14 : 27. Jno. 16 : 32.

## PARABLES OF THE PROPHETS AND OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

See PARABLES OF CHRIST.

### JOTHAM.

The trees anointing a king. Jud. 9 : 7-15.

### SAMSON.

Sweetness coming out of the strong. Jud. 14 : 14, 18.

### NATHAN.

The poor man's lamb. 2 Sam. 12 : 1-4.

### WOMAN OF TEKOA.

The two brothers. 2 Sam. 14 : 4-11.

### THE WOUNDED PROPHET.

The escaped prisoner. 1 Kin. 20 : 35-40.

### JEHOASH, KING OF ISRAEL.

The thistle and the cedar. 2 Kin. 14 : 9.

### ISAIAH.

The vineyard bringing forth wild grapes. Isa. 5 : 1-6.

### JEREMIAH.

The potter. Jer. 18 : 1-6.

### EZEKIEL.

The man removing. Eze. 12 : 3-15.

The vine-branch. Eze. 15 : 1-8.

The great eagle. Eze. 17 : 2-10.

The lioness and her whelps. Eze. 19 : 1-9.

The two daughters Aholah and Aholibah. Eze. 23 : 2-49.

The boiling pot. Eze. 24 : 3-12.

## PARABLES OF CHRIST.

See CHRIST THE PROPHET.

### FIRST SERIES.\*

Builders (wise and foolish). Mat. 7 : 24-27.

Chief rooms at a wedding. Luk. 14 : 7-10.

Fig-tree (barren). Luk. 13 : 6-9.

Friend (importunate). Luk. 11 : 5-8.

Good Samaritan. Luk. 10 : 30-37.

Good shepherd. Jno. 10 : 1-6.

Husbandmen (wicked). Mat. 21 : 33-41. Mar. 12 : 1-9. Luk. 20 : 9-16.

Labourers hired in the vineyard. Mat. 20 : 1-15.

Lost piece of silver. Luk. 15 : 8-10.

Marriage-feast. Mat. 22 : 2-14.

Net cast into the sea. Mat. 13 : 47-50.

Pearl of great price. Mat. 13 : 45, 46. Pharisee and publican. Luk. 18 : 9-14.

Prodigal son. Luk. 15 : 11-32.

\* The First Series contains the most remarkable parables; the Second, the minor parables.

Rich fool. Luk. 12:16-21.  
 Rich man and Lazarus. Luk. 16:19-31.  
 Servants (faithful and evil). Mat. 24:45-51. Luk. 12:42-48.  
 Sower returning from the field. Luk. 17:7-9.  
 Sheep (lost). Mat. 18:12-14. Luk. 15:3-7.  
 Sower. Mat. 13:3-23. Mar. 4:2-20. Luk. 8:4-15.  
 Supper (great) and unworthy guests. Luk. 14:16-24.  
 Tares. Mat. 13:24-30, 36-43.  
 Talents and pounds. Mat. 25:14-30. Luk. 19:12-27.  
 Ten virgins. Mat. 25:1-12.  
 Treasure (hidden). Mat. 13:44.  
 Two sons. Mat. 21:28-31.  
 Unjust steward. Luk. 16:1-8.  
 Unmerciful servant. Mat. 18:23-35.  
 Vine and its branches. Jno. 15:1-6.  
 Widow (importunate). Luk. 18:1-5.



### SECOND SERIES.

Adversary. Mat. 5:25, 26. Luk. 12:58, 59.  
 Beam and mote. Mat. 7:3-5. Luk. 6:41, 42.  
 Birds and lilies. Mat. 6:26-30. Luk. 12:24-28.  
 Blind leading the blind. Mat. 15:14. Luk. 6:39.  
 Builder of a tower. Luk. 14:28-30.  
 Candle (lighted). Mat. 5:15. Mar. 4:21. Luk. 8:16. Luk. 11:33.  
 Children of the bride-chamber. Mat. 9:15. Mar. 2:19, 20. Luk. 5:34, 35.  
 Creditor and two debtors. Luk. 7:41-43.  
 Door (narrow). Mat. 7:13, 14. Luk. 13:24-28.  
 Face of the sky. Mat. 16:2, 3. Luk. 12:54-57.  
 Father and child. Mat. 7:9-11. Luk. 11:11-13.  
 Fig-tree leafing. Mat. 24:32. Mar. 13:28. Luk. 21:29, 30.  
 King going to war. Luk. 14:31, 32.  
 Kingdom and house divided. Mat. 12:25. Mar. 3:24, 25. Luk. 11:17.

Leaven. Mat. 13:33. Luk. 13:21.  
 Man of the house watching. Mat. 24:43. Luk. 12:39.  
 Man taking a far journey. Mar. 13:34-37.  
 Mustard seed. Mat. 13:31, 32. Mar. 4:31, 32. Luk. 13:19.  
 New cloth and old garments. Mat. 9:16. Mar. 2:21. Luk. 5:36.  
 New wine and old bottles. Mat. 9:17. Mar. 2:22. Luk. 5:37.  
 Savour of salt. Mat. 5:13. Mar. 9:50. Luk. 14:34, 35.  
 Seed growing insensibly. Mar. 4:26-29.  
 Servants waiting for their master. Luk. 12:36-38.  
 Sheep and goats. Mat. 25:32.  
 Strong man armed. Mat. 12:29. Mar. 3:27. Luk. 11:21, 22.  
 Tree and fruit. Mat. 7:16-20. Mat. 12:33. Luk. 6:43, 44.  
 Unclean spirit. Mat. 12:43-45. Luk. 11:24-26.

---

## PARENTS.

---

*See CHILDREN.* •

God gives children to || Gen. 33:5. 1 Sam. 1:27. 1 Chr. 28:5. Ps. 113:9. Ps. 127:3.

### THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THEIR CHILDREN ARE

To love them. Tit. 2:4.  
 To teach them in the law of God. Exo. 12:26, 27. Deu. 4:9, 10. Deu. 6:7, 20-25. Deu. 11:19. Ps. 78:5-7. Pro. 22:6. Isa. 38:19. Eph. 6:4.  
 To command them to obey God. Gen. 18:19. Deu. 32:46. 1 Chr. 28:9. Ps. 34:11. Pro. 4:1-4.  
 To declare the wondrous works of God. Exo. 10:2. Exo. 13:14, 15. Deu. 6:21-23. Jos. 4:6, 7, 21, 22. Ps. 44:1. Ps. 78:4.  
 To declare unto them the judgments of God. Joe. 1:3.  
 To bless them. Gen. 48:15, 16. Heb. 11:20.

To pity them. Ps. 103 : 13.  
To exhort and comfort them. 1 The. 2 : 11.

To rule them well. 1 Tim. 3 : 4, 12.

To reprove them. 1 Sam. 2 : 23, 24.

To chastise them. Deu. 8 : 5. Pro. 3 : 12. Pro. 13 : 24. Pro. 19 : 18. Pro. 22 : 15. Pro. 23 : 13, 14. Pro. 29 : 17. Heb. 12 : 7.

Not to provoke them. Eph. 6 : 4. Col. 3 : 21.

To provide for them. 2 Cor. 12 : 14. 1 Tim. 5 : 8.

Not to make unholy connexions for them. Gen. 24 : 1-4. Gen. 28 : 1, 2.

#### || SHOULD PRAY IN BEHALF OF THEIR CHILDREN

For their spiritual welfare. Gen. 17 : 18. 1 Chr. 29 : 19.

During their temptations. Job 1 : 5.

During their diseases. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. Mat. 9 : 18. Mar. 5 : 23. Mar. 7 : 26. Jno. 4 : 47.

#### Pious ||

Give good examples to their children. 2 Kin. 14 : 3. 2 Kin. 15 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 2.

Shall be blessed. Deu. 11 : 21.

Leave a blessing to their children. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 4 : 37. Deu. 7 : 9. Ps. 112 : 2.

Sins of || sometimes punished on their children. Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 5 : 9. Ps. 37 : 28. Isa. 65 : 7. Jer. 32 : 18. Lam. 5 : 7.

Neglect of children by || severely punished. 1 Sam. 3 : 13.

#### BAD ||

Instruct their children in evil. Jer. 9 : 14. Mat. 14 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 18.

Give a bad example to their children. 2 Kin. 23 : 32, 37. Ps. 78 : 57. Eze. 20 : 18. Amo. 2 : 4.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD || *Abraham*. Gen. 18 : 19. *Jacob*. Gen. 42 : 4. Gen. 44 : 20, 30. *Joseph*. Gen. 48 : 1, 13. *Mother of Moses*. Exo. 2 : 2, 3. *Manoah*. Jud. 13 : 8. *Hannah*. 1 Sam. 1 : 28. *Jesse*. 1 Sam. 17 : 17, 18. *David*.

2 Sam. 18 : 5, 33. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. Pro. 4 : 4. *Shunammite*. 2 Kin. 4 : 19, 20. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 21 : 3. *Job*. Job 1 : 5. *Mother of Lemuel*. Pro. 31 : 1. *Jairus*. Mat. 9 : 18. Mar. 5 : 23. *Woman of Canaan*. Mat. 15 : 22. Mar. 7 : 26. *Nobleman*. Jno. 4 : 49. *Lois and Eunice*. 2 Tim. 1 : 5.

EXAMPLES OF BAD || *Mother of Micah*. Jud. 17 : 3. *Eli*. 1 Sam. 3 : 13. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 20 : 33. *Athaliah*. 2 Chr. 22 : 3. *Manasseh*. 2 Chr. 33 : 6. *Herodias*. Mat. 14 : 8. Mar. 6 : 24.

## PATIENCE.

### See PERSEVERANCE. RESIGNATION.

God is the *God of patience*. Rom. 15 : 5.

Christ has set an example of || Isa. 53 : 7. & Act. 8 : 32. Mat. 27 : 14. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 23.

|| recommended. Luk. 21 : 19. Rom. 12 : 12. Eph. 4 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 14. Tit. 2 : 2. Jas. 1 : 19. Jas. 5 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 6. Ministers should follow after || 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.

Ministers should approve themselves in much || 2 Cor. 6 : 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 10.

#### SAINTS SHOULD EXERCISE ||

Towards all men. 1 The. 5 : 14.

In running the race set before them. Heb. 12 : 1-3.

In well-doing. Gal. 6 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.

In bringing forth fruits. Luk. 8 : 15.

In tribulation. Luk. 21 : 19. Rom. 12 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.

In enduring reviling. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 21-23.

In waiting for God. Ps. 37 : 7. Ps. 40 : 1.

In waiting the salvation of the Lord. Lam. 3 : 26.

In waiting the coming of Christ. 2 The. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 7, 8.

In waiting the redemption of their body. Rom. 8 : 23, 25.

After the example of the prophets. Jas. 5 : 10.



Saints are strengthened unto all ||  
Col. 1 : 11.

|| is a fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 22.

The work of || must be perfect. Jas.

1 : 4.

Affliction worketh || Rom. 5 : 3. Jas.

1 : 3.

Charity produces || 1 Cor. 13 : 4.

#### || WORKETH

Experience. Rom. 5 : 4.

Hope. Rom. 5 : 4. Rom. 15 : 4.

#### || SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY

Faith. 2 The. 1 : 4. Heb. 6 : 12. Rev.  
13 : 10.

Godliness. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.

Temperance. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.

Long-suffering and joyfulness. Col.  
1 : 11.

Suffering with || for well-doing is  
acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.

|| is necessary to the inheritance of  
the promises. Heb. 6 : 12. Heb. 10 : 36.

Advantages of || Pro. 14 : 29. Pro.  
16 : 32. Ecc. 7 : 8. Rev. 2 : 2, 3.

The approaching coming of Christ is  
a motive to || Heb. 10 : 36, 37. Jas.  
5 : 8.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Husbandman*. Jas.  
5 : 7.

EXAMPLES. *Job*. Job 1 : 21. Job 2 :  
10. Jas. 5 : 11. *David*. 2 Sam. 16 : 9-  
11. Ps. 40 : 1. *Simeon*. Luk. 2 : 25.  
*Paul*. 2 Cor. 12 : 12. 2 Tim. 3 : 10.  
*Abraham*. Heb. 6 : 15. *Prophets*. Jas.  
5 : 10. *John*. Rev. 1 : 9.

## PEACE WITH MEN.

See MEEKNESS. FORGIVENESS OF  
INJURIES. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

God is the *God of peace*. 1 Cor. 14 :  
33. 2 Cor. 13 : 11.

God is the author of || Lev. 26 : 6.  
Num. 6 : 26. 1 Chr. 22 : 9. Job 25 : 2.  
Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 147 : 14. Isa. 45 : 7. 1 Cor.  
14 : 33.

GOD BESTOWS || ON THOSE WHO  
Love His law. Ps. 35 : 27. Ps. 119 :  
165.

Obey Him. Lev. 26 : 3, 6.

Please Him. Pro. 16 : 7. Isa. 26 : 12.

Serve Him. Ps. 29 : 11. Ps. 55 : 18.

Endure chastisement. Job 5 : 17, 23.

Heavenly wisdom is the source of ||  
Jas. 3 : 17.

|| is a fruit of righteousness. Isa. 32 :  
17. Jas. 3 : 18.

#### || IS OBTAINED BY PRAYER

For rulers and those in authority.

1 Tim. 2 : 2.

For the peace of the land. Jer. 29 : 7.

The bond of || is the unity of the  
Spirit. 2 Cor. 13 : 11. Eph. 4 : 3.

|| is necessary to enjoy life. Ps. 34 :  
12-14. 1 Pet. 3 : 10, 11.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Love || Zec. 8 : 19.

Follow after || Ps. 34 : 14. & 1 Pet.  
3 : 11. Ps. 120 : 7. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.

Make || Jas. 3 : 18.

Have a spirit of || 1 Pet. 3 : 4.

Live in || 2 Cor. 13 : 11.

Have || one with another. Mar. 9 :  
50. 1 Cor. 1 : 10. 1 The. 5 : 13.

Follow the things which make for ||  
Rom. 14 : 19.

Endeavour to have || with all. Rom.  
12 : 18. Heb. 12 : 14.

Pray for || of the church. Ps. 122 :  
6-8. Eph. 6 : 23.

Pray for || of the country. Jer. 29 : 7.  
1 Tim. 2 : 2.

Exhort others to || Gen. 45 : 24.  
Rom. 12 : 18. 2 The. 3 : 12.

|| promised to the church. Ps. 29 :  
11. Ps. 125 : 5. Ps. 128 : 6. Isa. 2 : 4.  
Isa. 32 : 18. Hos. 2 : 18.

Blessed are those who procure || Pro.  
12 : 20. Mat. 5 : 9.

Blessings resulting from || Ps. 133 : 1.  
2 Cor. 13 : 11.

Advantages of || Pro. 17 : 1. Ecc.  
4 : 6.

#### THE WICKED

Hate || Ps. 120 : 6.

Speak not of || Ps. 35 : 20.

Speak with hypocrisy of || Ps. 28 : 3.  
Ps. 55 : 21. Jer. 9 : 8.

Have no || Job 15 : 20, 21. Isa. 48 :  
22. Isa. 57 : 21. Eze. 7 : 25.

Expect in vain || Jer. 8 : 15. Jer.  
14 : 19.

False prophets announce falsely ||  
Jer. 14 : 13.

|| shall reign at the advent of Christ.  
Ps. 72 : 7. Isa. 2 : 4. Isa. 32 : 18. Zec.  
9 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 13 :  
8, 9. *Abimelech*. Gen. 26 : 29-31.  
*David*. 1 Chr. 12 : 17. Ps. 120 : 7. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 4 : 24. 1 Chr. 22 : 9. *Mordecai*. Est. 10 : 3.

## PEACE (SPIRITUAL), OR PEACE WITH GOD.

See RECONCILIATION WITH GOD.  
CHRIST THE MEDIATOR.

God is the *God of peace*. Rom. 15 :  
33. Rom. 16 : 20. Phi. 4 : 9. 1 The. 5 :  
23. Heb. 13 : 20.

Christ is the *Lord of peace*. 2 The.  
3 : 16.

Christ is the *Prince of peace*. Isa.  
9 : 6.

God urges sinners to make || with  
Him. Isa. 27 : 5.

God speaks || unto His people. Ps.  
85 : 8.

|| is come through the atonement of  
Christ. Isa. 53 : 5. Rom. 5 : 1. Eph. 2 :  
14, 15. Col. 1 : 20.

Christ is our || Eph. 2 : 14.

Christ guides into the way of || Luk.  
1 : 79.

Christ gives || Luk. 24 : 36. Jno. 14 :  
27. Jno. 20 : 19, 21. 2 The. 3 : 16.

The gospel is the good tidings of ||  
Isa. 52 : 7. Nah. 1 : 15. Rom. 10 : 15.

|| is established by the covenant.  
Num. 25 : 12. Isa. 54 : 10. Eze. 34 : 25.  
Eze. 37 : 26. Mal. 2 : 5.

|| PROCLAIMED

By angels. Luk. 2 : 14.

By Christ. Eph. 2 : 17.

By ministers. Isa. 52 : 7. & Rom.  
10 : 15.

In the name of Christ. Act. 10 : 36.

Ministers are called *ambassadors of  
peace*. Isa. 33 : 7.

|| results from justification. Rom.  
5 : 1.

|| is obtained by faith. Rom. 15 : 13.

|| is a fruit of the Spirit. Rom. 8 : 6.  
Rom. 14 : 17. Gal. 5 : 22.

|| is given by God and by Christ.  
Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. Gal. 1 : 3. Eph.  
1 : 2. Eph. 6 : 23. 2 The. 1 : 2. 2 Tim.  
1 : 2.

|| IS ACCOMPANIED WITH

Righteousness. Isa. 32 : 17. Isa. 48 :  
18. Rom. 14 : 17. Jas. 3 : 18.

Joy. Rom. 14 : 17. Rom. 15 : 13.

Love of the law of God. Ps. 119 :  
165.

Spiritual-mindedness. Rom. 8 : 6.

|| PROMISED TO

The church. Isa. 54 : 13. Isa. 60 : 17.  
Isa. 66 : 12.

Israel. Jer. 33 : 6. Hag. 2 : 9.

The Gentiles. Zec. 9 : 10.

Those who repent. Isa. 57 : 18, 19.  
Mat. 11 : 28, 29.

Those who obey. Ps. 119 : 165. Isa.  
48 : 18. Jer. 6 : 16. Rom. 2 : 10.

The saints. Ps. 72 : 3, 7. Isa. 55 : 12.  
The meek. Ps. 37 : 11.

Those who trust in God. Isa. 26 : 3.

SAINTS

Should follow || 2 Tim. 2 : 22.

Have || with God. Rom. 5 : 1.

Have || in Christ. Jno. 16 : 33.

Are blessed with || Ps. 29 : 11. Rom.  
15 : 13.

Enjoy || Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 119 : 165.

Are kept in perfect || Isa. 26 : 3.

Are kept and ruled by || Phi. 4 : 7.  
Col. 3 : 15.

Die in || Gen. 15 : 15. 2 Kin. 22 : 20.  
2 Chr. 34 : 28. Ps. 37 : 37. Isa.  
57 : 2. Luk. 2 : 29.

Enjoy after death || Isa. 57 : 2. Rom.  
2 : 10.

Pray for their mutual || Gal. 6 : 16.  
Phi. 1 : 2. Col. 1 : 2. 1 The. 1 : 1.  
2 Tim. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 5 :  
14. 2 Pet. 1 : 2.

---

 || OF SAINTS IS

Great. Ps. 119: 165. Isa. 54: 13.

Plenteous. Ps. 72: 7. Jer. 33: 6.

Sure. Job 34: 29.

A strong support under trials. Jno. 14: 27. Jno. 16: 33.

Surpasseth all understanding. Phi. 4: 7.

Ministers should bless with a blessing of || Num. 6: 23, 26. Mat. 10: 12, 13. Luk. 10: 5, 6. Rom. 1: 7. 1 Cor. 1: 3. 2 Cor. 1: 2. Gal. 1: 3. Eph. 1: 2.

---

 THE WICKED

Do not know the way of || Isa. 59: 8. Rom. 3: 17.

Do not know the things which belong unto || Luk. 19: 42.

Promise to themselves a false || Deu. 29: 19.

Have no || Job 15: 20. Isa. 48: 22. Isa. 57: 21.

False teachers promise falsely || Jer. 6: 14. Jer. 8: 11. Jer. 23: 17. Eze. 13: 10.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 15: 15. *Josiah*. 2 Kin. 22: 20. 2 Chr. 34: 28. *Woman afflicted with an issue*. Mar. 5: 34. Luk. 8: 48. *Simeon*. Luk. 2: 29. *Penitent woman*. Luk. 7: 50.

---

 PERFECTION.

---

 See HOLINESS. SANCTIFICATION.

The law of God is perfect. Ps. 19: 7.

The will of God is perfect. Rom. 12: 2.

The way of God is perfect. 2 Sam. 22: 31.

God's perfection should be the standard of || of saints. Mat. 5: 48.

---

 || IS EXHIBITED

By overruling the tongue. Jas. 3: 2.

By an entire self-denial. Mat. 19: 21.

|| is the work of God in saints. Col. 4: 12. 1 The. 5: 23. Heb. 13: 20, 21. 1 Pet. 5: 10.

---

 SAINTS

Grow in || Pro. 4: 18. Phi. 3: 12. Eph. 4: 13.

Should go on unto || Heb. 6: 1.

Possess || in Christ. 1 Cor. 2: 6. Phi. 3: 15. Col. 1: 28. Col. 2: 10.

Claim not their || Job 9: 20. Phi. 3: 12.

Ministers should lead saints to || 2 Cor. 13: 9. Eph. 4: 12, 13. Col. 1: 28.

Exhortations to || Mat. 5: 48. 2 Cor. 7: 1. 2 Cor. 13: 11. Heb. 6: 1.

Charity is the bond of || Col. 3: 14. Whoso keepeth the word of God, in him is the love of God perfected. 1 Jno. 2: 5.

|| of love casteth out fear. 1 Jno. 4: 18.

Patience leads to || Jas. 1: 4.

Faith is made perfect by works. Jas. 2: 22.

---

 THE WORD OF GOD IS

The law of || Jas. 1: 25.

Designed to lead to || 2 Tim. 3: 16, 17.

Pray to obtain || Col. 4: 12. 1 The. 5: 23. Heb. 13: 20, 21. 1 Pet. 5: 10.

The church shall attain to || Jno. 17: 23. Eph. 4: 13. Col. 1: 28.

In heaven saints shall enjoy complete || of soul and body. 1 Cor. 13: 10. Heb. 11: 40. Heb. 12: 23.

Want of || reprov'd. Rev. 3: 2.

---

 PERSECUTION.

---

 See MARTYRDOM. SELF-DENIAL. AFFLICTED SAINTS.

---

 CHRIST

Suffered || Mat. 12: 14. Mat. 27: 1. Mar. 11: 18. Luk. 22: 2. Jno. 5: 16. Jno. 7: 1, 19. See *Sufferings of Christ, Hatred to Christ*.

Suffered patiently || Isa. 53: 7. Mat. 27: 12. Mar. 14: 61. Mar. 15: 3-5. 1 Pet. 2: 23. Heb. 12: 3.

Submitted voluntarily to || Isa. 50: 6. Mat. 26: 53. Heb. 12: 2.

## || ARISES FROM

Ignorance of God and of Christ. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno. 16 : 3. Act. 3 : 15, 17. 1 Tim. 1 : 13.  
 Hatred to Christ. Jno. 15 : 20, 24.  
 Hatred to the gospel. Mat. 13 : 21.  
 Pride. Ps. 10 : 2.  
 False zeal. Jno. 16 : 2. Act. 13 : 50.  
 Act. 26 : 9-11.

|| is contrary to a Christian spirit. Mat. 26 : 52.

All that will live godly in Christ shall suffer || 2 Tim. 3 : 12. & Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Mar. 10 : 29, 30. Luk. 9 : 23. Act. 14 : 22.

## SAINTS

Should expect to suffer || Mat. 10 : 17. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 9. Luk. 21 : 12. Jno. 15 : 20. Jno. 16 : 2, 33. Act. 20 : 23. 1 The. 3 : 3. Rev. 2 : 10.  
 Suffer || for God. Ps. 44 : 22. & Rom. 8 : 36. Ps. 69 : 7. Isa. 66 : 5. Jer. 11 : 21. Jer. 15 : 15. Jer. 20 : 8.  
 Suffer || for Christ's sake. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 9. Luk. 21 : 12. Jno. 15 : 21.  
 Suffer || with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17. 2 Cor. 1 : 5. Phi. 3 : 10. Col. 1 : 24. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.  
 Should not seek || Mat. 2 : 13. Mat. 10 : 23. Mat. 12 : 14, 15. Act. 9 : 23-25. Act. 14 : 5, 6.  
 Should not fear || Isa. 51 : 7. Mat. 10 : 26, 28. Luk. 12 : 4. 1 Pet. 3 : 14. Rev. 2 : 10.

## SAINTS ARE EXPOSED BY || TO BE

Hated. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 13. Luk. 21 : 17. Jno. 17 : 14.  
 Despised. Jer. 15 : 10. Jer. 20 : 8. Act. 5 : 41. 1 Cor. 4 : 13. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Heb. 10 : 33.  
 Reviled. Jer. 15 : 10. Lam. 3 : 45, 46. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. Heb. 11 : 36.  
 Abused and ill-treated. Mat. 10 : 17. Mar. 13 : 9. Act. 5 : 40. Act. 12 : 1.

Act. 22 : 19. Act. 26 : 11. 1 Cor. 4 : 11. Heb. 11 : 36.  
 Cast into prison. Luk. 21 : 12. Act. 8 : 3. Act. 12 : 4. Act. 22 : 4, 19. Act. 26 : 10. Heb. 11 : 36.  
 Put to death. Mat. 24 : 9. Luk. 21 : 16. Jno. 16 : 2. Act. 22 : 4. Act. 26 : 10. 1 Cor. 4 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 11. Heb. 11 : 37. See *Martyrdom*.

## SAINTS SUFFERING || SHOULD

Endure it patiently. 1 Cor. 4 : 11, 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.  
 Commit their souls to God. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.  
 Rejoice. Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 12 : 10. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.  
 Glorify God. 1 Pet. 4 : 16.  
 Pray to be delivered. Ps. 7 : 1. Ps. 31 : 15. Ps. 35 : 3. Ps. 71 : 12, 13. Ps. 119 : 86.  
 Pray for their persecutors. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Luk. 23 : 34. Act. 7 : 60. 1 Cor. 4 : 13.  
 Bless their persecutors. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Rom. 12 : 14. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

He who suffers patiently || is acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2 : 19, 20.

## BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO SUFFER ||

For righteousness' sake. Mat. 5 : 10. 1 Pet. 3 : 14.  
 For Christ's sake. Mat. 5 : 11. Luk. 6 : 22. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.  
 For great is their reward in heaven. Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23.

The hope of eternal life supports under || Rom. 8 : 18. 1 Cor. 15 : 19, 32. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Heb. 10 : 34.

|| cannot separate saints from the love of Christ. Rom. 8 : 35.

## God

Forsakes not saints in || 2 Cor. 4 : 9.  
 Delivers the saints in || Dan. 3 : 25, 28. Luk. 1 : 71. 2 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 11.

Pray for those who suffer || 2 The. 3 : 1, 2.

Hypocrites cannot endure || Mat. 13 : 21. Mar. 4 : 17.

False teachers fear || Gal. 6 : 12.

Men of the world have a spirit of || Mat. 5 : 12. Gal. 4 : 29.

#### THE WICKED

Are addicted to || Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 69 : 26. Ps. 109 : 16. Ps. 143 : 3. Lam. 4 : 19. Mat. 5 : 12. Mat. 23 : 34. Act. 7 : 52.

Rejoice in the success of || Ps. 13 : 4. Rev. 11 : 10.

#### || AGAINST SAINTS

Is against Christ. Act. 9 : 4, 5. Act. 22 : 7, 8. Act. 26 : 14, 15.

Is against God. Zec. 2 : 8.

Is punished by God. Deu. 30 : 7. Deu. 32 : 43. 1 Chr. 16 : 21, 22. Ps. 7 : 13. Jer. 11 : 21, 22. Jer. 15 : 15. Jer. 17 : 18. Jer. 20 : 11. Joe. 3 : 19. Zep. 2 : 8-10. Mat. 23 : 34-36. Luk. 11 : 49-51. Luk. 18 : 7, 8. 2 The. 1 : 6.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Wicked husbands.* Mat. 21 : 33-41. Mar. 12 : 1-9. Luk. 20 : 9-16.

#### EXAMPLES OF PERSECUTED SAINTS.

*Micaiah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 27. 2 Chr. 18 : 26. *David.* Ps. 31 : 15. Ps. 119 : 157, 161. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 18 : 18-20. Jer. 26 : 8. Jer. 26 : 11-16. Jer. 32 : 2. Jer. 38 : 9. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 13-21. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 5-17. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9 : 28, 34. *Peter.* Act. 4 : 3. Act. 12 : 3-5. *Apostles.* Act. 5 : 18, 40, 41. Act. 14 : 5. 1 Cor. 4 : 11-13. *Prophets of old.* Act. 7 : 52. Heb. 11 : 36. *Church of Jerusalem.* Act. 8 : 1. *Paul.* Act. 9 : 23-25. & 2 Cor. 11 : 32, 33. Act. 14 : 19. Act. 20 : 19, 23. Act. 21 : 27-32. Act. 23 : 12-15. 1 Cor. 15 : 32. 2 Cor. 1 : 8-10. 2 Cor. 11 : 23-25. 2 Tim. 3 : 11. *Paul and Barnabas.* Act. 13 : 50. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16 : 22-24. *Thessalonians.* 1 The. 2 : 14. 2 The. 1 : 4. *Converted Jews.* Heb. 10 : 32-34. *Moses.* Heb. 11 : 25, 26.

EXAMPLES OF PERSECUTORS. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 1 : 8-14. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 19 : 1. 1 Sam. 20 : 33. 1 Sam. 22 : 16-

19. 1 Sam. 26 : 18. *Jezebel.* 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 19 : 2. *Israelites.* 1 Kin. 19 : 10, 14. & Rom. 11 : 3. Neh. 9 : 26. Act. 7 : 52. 1 The. 2 : 15. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22 : 8, 27. 2 Chr. 18 : 26. *Joash.* 2 Chr. 24 : 22. *Pashur.* Jer. 20 : 2. *Zedekiah and Jews.* Jer. 38 : 4-6. *Chaldeans.* Dan. 3 : 8-12. *Princes of Babylon.* Dan. 6 : 4-13. *Pharisees.* Mat. 12 : 14. Mar. 23 : 29-37. Luk. 11 : 47-51. Jno. 9 : 34. *Herod.* Luk. 13 : 31. Act. 12 : 1-3. *Chief Priests.* Mar. 11 : 18. Luk. 22 : 2. Jno. 11 : 57. Jno. 12 : 10. Act. 5 : 17, 18. Act. 25 : 2, 3. *Jews of Jerusalem.* Jno. 5 : 16. Jno. 7 : 19. Act. 6 : 9-13. Act. 7 : 52. Act. 23 : 12-15. *Jews of Damascus.* Act. 9 : 23-25. *Jews of Antioch.* Act. 13 : 50. Act. 14 : 19. *Jews of Iconium.* Act. 14 : 1. *Jews of Asia.* Act. 21 : 27-32. *Gentiles.* Act. 14 : 5. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 8 : 3. Act. 22 : 4, 19, 20. 1 Cor. 15 : 9. Phi. 3 : 6. 1 Tim. 1 : 13. *Ephesians.* Act. 19 : 29.

## PERSEVERANCE.

### See PATIENCE. STEADFASTNESS.

|| indispensable to salvation. Eze. 33 : 13. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 13. Mar. 13 : 13. Rom. 11 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 15. 1 Tim. 4 : 16. Heb. 3 : 14.

The example of Christ is an encouragement to || Heb. 12 : 2, 3.

#### SAINTS SHOULD EXERCISE || IN

Seeking God. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 105 : 4.

Serving God. Jos. 23 : 8. 1 Sam. 12 : 20.

The doctrine of the gospel. Jno. 8 : 31, 32. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 1 : 13, 14. 2 Tim. 3 : 14.

Faith. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. Col. 1 : 23. 1 Tim. 1 : 19. 1 Tim. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 4 : 7. Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.

Holding fast hope. Hos. 12 : 6. Heb. 3 : 6. Heb. 10 : 23.

The grace of God. Act. 13 : 43. Rom. 5 : 2. Heb. 12 : 28.

Prayer. 1 Sam. 12 : 23. Luk. 18 : 1.



Rom. 12:12. Eph. 6:18. Col. 4:

2. 1 The. 5:17. 1 Tim. 5:5.

Obedience to the commandments.

Ps. 119:44. Jas. 1:25. 2 Jno. v. 8, 9.

Well-doing. Rom. 2:7. Gal. 6:9.

2 The. 3:13.

Holiness. 1 Tim. 6:14.

Overcoming Satan and the world.

Eph. 6:12, 13. Phi. 1:27.

SAINTS ARE MAINTAINED IN ||  
THROUGH

The fear of God. Jer. 32:40.

Faith. 1 Pet. 1:5.

Confidence in God. Ps. 125:1.

The power of God. Ps. 31:24. Ps.

66:9. Pro. 24:16. Isa. 40:31.

Phi. 1:6. 1 The. 5:23, 24. 1 Pet.

1:5. Jude v. 24.

The intercession of Christ. Luk. 22:

31, 32. Jno. 17:11, 12.

Christ. 1 Cor. 1:7, 8. 2 Tim. 1:12.

Exhortations to || Jos. 23:8. 1 Sam. 12:20. Ps. 31:24. Phi. 4:1. 1 Tim. 4:16. 2 Tim. 3:14. Heb. 4:14. Heb. 6:11, 12. Heb. 12:1-3. 2 Pet. 3:17. Jude v. 21. Rev. 2:25. Rev. 3:11.

Ministers should exhort to || Act. 11:23. Act. 13:43. Act. 14:22. 1 Cor. 15:58.

|| IN WELL-DOING

Leads to assurance of hope. Heb. 6:10, 11.

Is not vain. 1 Cor. 15:58. Gal. 6:9.

Blessed is he who has || Jas. 1:25.

Life everlasting promised to || Rom. 2:7. Rev. 2:10. Rev. 3:11, 12.

Salvation promised to || Mat. 10:22. Mat. 24:13. Mar. 13:13.

Blessings promised to || Jos. 14:9. 2 Tim. 4:7, 8. Jas. 1:25. Rev. 2:26-28.

THE WANT OF ||

Deprives of hope. Col. 1:23. Heb. 3:6, 14.

Causes God to forsake us. 2 Chr. 15:2. Heb. 8:9.

Excludes from salvation. Jno. 15:6.

Rom. 11:22. Heb. 6:4-6.

Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things of the law, &c. Deu. 27:26. Gal. 3:10.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Importunate friend.* Luk. 11:5-8. *Importunate widow.* Luk. 18:1-5.

WANT OF || ILLUSTRATED. *Seed in the stony ground.* Mat. 13:5, 6, 20, 21. Mar. 4:5, 6, 16, 17. Luk. 8:6, 13. *Man putting his hand to the plough.* Luk. 9:62.

EXAMPLES OF || *Joshua and Caleb.* Num. 14:24. Num. 32:12. Deu. 1:36. Jos. 14:8, 14. *Job.* Job 2:3. Job 23:11, 12. *David.* Ps. 18:21, 22. *Disciples.* Luk. 22:28. *Apostles.* Act. 1:14. *Church of Jerusalem.* Act. 2:42. *Paul.* Act. 20:24. 2 Tim. 4:7, 8. *Abraham.* Heb. 6:15. *Moses.* Heb. 11:27.

EXAMPLES OF WANT OF || *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11:6. *Israelites.* Heb. 8:9.

## POOR (THE).

See FATHERLESS. WIDOWS.

God has created || Job 34:19. Pro. 22:2.

Men become || by the will of God. 1 Sam. 2:7. Job 1:21.

THE CONDITION OF || OFTEN RESULTS FROM

Idleness and sloth. Pro. 6:9-11.

Pro. 10:4. Pro. 19:15. Pro. 20:13. Pro. 23:21. Pro. 24:33, 34.

Drunkenness and gluttony. Pro. 21:17. Pro. 23:21.

Debauchery. Pro. 6:26. Pro. 29:3. Luk. 15:13.

Bad company. Pro. 13:18. Pro. 23:20, 21. Pro. 28:19.

POVERTY IS SENT AS A CHASTISEMENT

To the covetous. Pro. 11:24. Pro. 28:22.

To the oppressors of || Job 20:18-22.

Pro. 22:16. Pro. 28:8.

God

Regardeth not the rich more than ||  
Job 34:19.

Forgets not || Ps. 9:18.

Hears the cry of || Exo. 22:27. Job  
34:28. Ps. 12:5. Ps. 69:33. Jas.  
5:4.

Regards the prayer of ||, and despises  
it not. Ps. 102:17.

Maintains the right of || Ps. 140:12.

Delivers || Job 5:15. Job 36:15.  
Ps. 12:5. Ps. 35:10. Jer. 20:13.

Provides for || Deu. 10:18. 1 Sam.  
2:5. Ps. 68:10. Ps. 132:15. Ps.  
146:7. Luk. 1:53.

Has provided by His law for the  
wants of || Exo. 23:11. Lev. 19:  
9, 10. Lev. 23:22. Deu. 15:3, 4.  
Deu. 24:19-22. Deu. 26:12, 13.

Is the refuge of || Ps. 14:6. Isa.  
25:4.

Exalts || 1 Sam. 2:8. Ps. 107:41.  
Ps. 113:7.

Has chosen || rich in faith, and heirs  
of His kingdom. Jas. 2:5.

CHRIST

Has lived in the condition of || Mat.  
8:20. Luk. 8:2, 3. Luk. 9:58.  
2 Cor. 8:9.

Has preached the gospel to || Mat.  
11:5. Luk. 4:18. Luk. 7:22.

Shall redeem the soul of || Ps. 72:  
14.

Shall spare and save || Ps. 72:13.

Shall deliver || Ps. 72:12.

|| SHOULD

Hope in God. Job 5:16.

Trust in God. Ps. 10:14. Zep. 3:  
12.

Rejoice in God. Isa. 29:19.

Praise God. Ps. 74:21.

The destruction of || is their poverty.  
Pro. 10:15.

|| ARE SOMETIMES

Liberal. Mar. 12:43, 44. Luk. 21:  
3, 4. 2 Cor. 8:2.

Upright. Pro. 19:1.

'Rich in faith. Jas. 2:5.

|| is better than a liar. Pro. 19:1, 22.  
Offerings of || are acceptable to God.  
2 Cor. 8:2, 12.

Relieve || Lev. 25:35. Deu. 15:7-11.  
Isa. 58:7. Mat. 5:42. Mat. 19:21.  
Mar. 10:21. Luk. 12:33. Luk. 18:22.

Deliver || Ps. 82:4. Jer. 22:3.

Do justice to || Ps. 82:3. Pro. 31:9.  
Jer. 22:3, 16.

Forget not || Deu. 14:27-29. Gal.  
2:10.

Shut not thine hand from || Deu. 15:  
7, 11.

Harden not thine heart against ||  
Deu. 15:7, 9.

Despise not || Pro. 14:21. Jas. 2:  
2-4.

Rule not with rigour || Lev. 25:39,  
43.

Wrong not || in judgment. Exo. 23:6.

Take no usury from || Exo. 22:25.  
Lev. 25:36, 37.

Oppress not || Deu. 24:14. Pro. 22:  
22. Zec. 7:10.

Withhold not the salary of || Lev.  
19:13. Deu. 24:15. Pro. 3:27, 28.

Rob not || Pro. 22:22. Jas. 5:4.

RELIEVING ||

Is a duty of saints. Ps. 112:9. &  
2 Cor. 9:9. Pro. 29:7. Pro. 31:  
20. Eze. 18:5, 7. Rom. 15:26.

Is a fruit of repentance. Dan. 4:27.  
Luk. 3:11. Eph. 4:28.

GIVE TO ||

Not grudgingly. Deu. 15:10. 2 Cor.  
9:7.

With liberality. Deu. 14:28, 29.  
Deu. 15:11. 2 Cor. 8:2.

Cheerfully and with a willing mind.  
2 Cor. 8:3, 12. 2 Cor. 9:7.

Without ostentation. Mat. 6:1.

Specially to the saints. Rom. 12:13.  
Gal. 6:10.

Pray for || Ps. 74:21.

Solicit others to assist || Act. 20:35.  
2 Cor. 8:7, 8. Gal. 2:10.

HE WHO

Honoureth God hath mercy on ||  
Pro. 14:31.

Hath pity upon || lendeth unto the Lord. Pro. 19:17.

Oppresses || reproacheth his Maker. Pro. 14:31. Pro. 17:5.

HE WHO RELIEVES ||

Shall be preserved and delivered by God. Ps. 41:1-3.

Shall prosper under God's blessing. Deu. 14:29. Deu. 15:10. Deu. 24:19. Jer. 22:16. Dan. 4:27. 2 Cor. 9:10.

Shall be in abundance. Pro. 11:24, 25. Pro. 28:27.

Shall be blessed by God. Ps. 37:26. Pro. 19:17. Pro. 22:9. Isa. 58:7-10. Heb. 13:16.

Shall receive an eternal reward in heaven. Ps. 112:9. & 2 Cor. 9:9. Mat. 25:34-36. Luk. 12:33. Luk. 14:12-14. Luk. 18:22.

Blessed is he who has mercy on || Ps. 41:1. Pro. 14:21.

HE WHO NEGLECTS ||

Neglects Christ. Mat. 25:42-45.

Has not the love of God. 1 Jno. 3:17.

Has no faith. Jas. 2:15-17.

THE WICKED

Care not for || Mat. 25:42, 43. Jno. 12:6.

Judge not the right of || Jer. 5:28.

Spoil by violence || Job 24:2-10. Isa. 3:14. Isa. 10:2. Eze. 18:12.

Oppress || Eze. 18:12. Eze. 22:29. Amo. 4:1. Amo. 5:11. Amo. 8:6.

Devour || Pro. 30:14. Amo. 8:4. Hab. 3:14.

Persecute || Ps. 10:2. Ps. 109:16.

PUNISHMENT FOR

Refusing to relieve || Job 22:7, 10. Pro. 21:13. Eze. 16:49.

Doing wrong to and defrauding || Deu. 27:19. Job 20:19-29. Ecc. 5:8. Isa. 10:1-3. Amo. 8:4-7. Mal. 3:5.

Oppressing || Ps. 109:16, 17. Eze. 22:29, 31. Amo. 2:6, 7. Amo. 4:1-3. Amo. 5:11, 12.

Spoiling || Job 22:6, 10. Pro. 22:

16, 23. Isa. 3:13-15. Eze. 18:12, 13. Amo. 8:4-7. Jas. 5:4.

Woe unto them who oppress || Isa. 10:1-3.

The cry of crushed || comes unto the Lord. Deu. 15:9. Job 34:28. Jas. 5:4.

|| are forsaken by their friends. Pro. 14:20. Pro. 19:4, 7.

|| useth intreaties, but the rich answereth roughly. Pro. 18:23.

|| ye shall have always with you. Deu. 15:11. Zep. 3:12. Mat. 26:11. Mar. 14:7. Jno. 12:8.

Saints pray to be kept from poverty. Pro. 30:8.

EXAMPLES OF || *Gideon*. Jud. 6:15. *Ruth*. Ruth 2:2. *Widow of Zarephath*. 1 Kin. 17:12. Luk. 4:26. *The prophet's widow*. 2 Kin. 4:1, 2. *Poor widow*. Mar. 12:42-44. Luk. 21:1-4. *Saints of the Old Testament*. Heb. 11:37.

EXAMPLES OF LIBERALITY TOWARDS || *Boaz*. Ruth 2:14. *Jews*. Est. 9:22. *Job*. Job 29:16. Job 30:25. Job 31:16-21. *Nebuzar-adan*. Jer. 39:10. *Zaccheus*. Luk. 19:8. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 2:45. Act. 4:34, 35. *Peter*. Act. 3:6. *Dorcas*. Act. 9:36, 39. *Cornelius*. Act. 10:2. *Paul*. Act. 24:17. Gal. 2:10. *Churches of Macedonia and Achaia*. Rom. 15:26.

## POWER (THE) OF GOD.

See POWER OF CHRIST, OF THE HOLY GHOST.

|| is one of His perfections. Gen. 17:1. Gen. 35:11. Exo. 6:3. Deu. 10:17. 1 Chr. 29:11. 2 Chr. 20:6. Job 12:13. Job 36:5. Ps. 24:8. Ps. 62:11. Ps. 65:6. Ps. 66:7. Ps. 93:1, 4. Ps. 147:5. Jer. 32:18. Nah. 1:3. Mat. 6:13.

GOD IS CALLED

*The Mighty*. Deu. 10:17. Neh. 9:32. Jer. 32:18.

*The Almighty*. Gen. 49:25. Num. 24:4. Job 21:20. Job 22:26.

Job 32:8. Job 33:4. Job 37:23.

Ps. 68 : 14. Ps. 91 : 1. Eze. 1 : 24.  
2 Cor. 6 : 18.

*The Mighty One of Jacob and Israel.*  
Gen. 49 : 24. Ps. 132 : 2, 5. Isa. 1 :  
24. Isa. 30 : 29. Isa. 49 : 26. Isa.  
60 : 16.

*Mighty God.* Gen. 49 : 24. Deu. 7 :  
21. Deu. 10 : 17. Ps. 50 : 1. Isa.  
10 : 21. Jer. 32 : 18. Hab. 1 : 12.

*Almighty God.* Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 35 :  
11. Gen. 48 : 3. Exo. 6 : 3. Rev.  
4 : 8. Rev. 11 : 17. Rev. 15 : 3. Rev.  
16 : 14. Rev. 19 : 15. Rev. 21 : 22.

#### TERMS EXPRESSING ||.

*Voice of God.* Job 37 : 5. Job 40 : 9.  
Ps. 29 : 3, 5. Ps. 46 : 6. Ps. 68 : 33.

*Arm of the Lord.* Exo. 6 : 6. Deu. 4 :  
34. Deu. 5 : 15. Deu. 11 : 2. Deu.  
26 : 8. 2 Chr. 6 : 32. Job 40 : 9. Ps.  
89 : 13. Ps. 136 : 12. Isa. 30 : 30.  
Isa. 51 : 5, 9. Isa. 62 : 8. Isa. 63 :  
12. Jer. 27 : 5. Jer. 32 : 17. Eze.  
20 : 33. Luk. 1 : 51.

*Hand, right hand of the Lord.* Exo.  
9 : 15. Exo. 15 : 6. Deu. 3 : 24.  
Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 11 : 2. Deu. 26 : 8.  
Jos. 4 : 24. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr.  
6 : 32. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Job 12 : 9.  
Ps. 89 : 13. Ps. 118 : 16. Ps. 136 :  
12. Isa. 48 : 13. Isa. 50 : 2. Jer.  
16 : 21. Eze. 20 : 33. 1 Pet. 5, 6.

*Finger of God.* Exo. 8 : 19. Ps. 8 : 3.  
Luk. 11 : 20.

#### || DESCRIBED AS

Great. Job 37 : 23. Ps. 66 : 3. Ps. 79 :  
11. Ps. 93 : 4. Ps. 147 : 5. Isa. 40 :  
26. Jer. 27 : 5. Jer. 32 : 17. Nah.  
1 : 3. Eph. 1 : 19.

Incomparable. Exo. 9 : 14. Exo. 15 :  
11. Deu. 3 : 24. 2 Sam. 22 : 32. Ps.  
89 : 6-8. Jer. 10 : 6.

Sovereign. Job 9 : 12. Ps. 135 : 6.  
Dan. 4 : 35. Rom. 9 : 22.

Irresistible. Deu. 32 : 39. 2 Chr. 20 : 6.  
Job 11 : 10. Job 42 : 2. Isa. 14 : 27.  
Isa. 43 : 13. Dan. 4 : 35.

Effectual. Job 11 : 10. Job 42 : 2. Isa.  
14 : 27. Isa. 43 : 13. Eph. 3 : 7.

Fearful. Exo. 14 : 31. Exo. 15 : 11.  
Deu. 10 : 17. Neh. 9 : 32. Job 9 : 4.

Ps. 66 : 3. Ps. 89 : 7. Isa. 30 : 30.  
Jer. 5 : 22. Nah. 1 : 3.

Glorious. Exo. 15 : 6. Isa. 63 : 12.

Eternal. Ps. 66 : 7. Dan. 4 : 34. Rom.  
1 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 16.

Incomprehensible. Job 26 : 14. Job  
37 : 23.

Unsearchable. Job 5 : 9. Job 9 : 10.

Nothing is impossible to || Job 42 : 2.  
Ps. 115 : 3. Mat. 19 : 26. Mar. 10 : 27.  
Luk. 1 : 37. Luk. 18 : 27.

Nothing is difficult for || Gen. 18 : 14.  
Jer. 32 : 17, 27. Zec. 8 : 6.

|| can deliver by many or by few.  
1 Sam. 14 : 6. 2 Chr. 14 : 11.

|| can destroy the soul and the body.  
Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 5. Jas. 4 : 12.

|| is the source of all power. 2 Sam.  
22 : 33. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 25 : 8.  
Ps. 18 : 32. Ps. 68 : 35. Isa. 40 : 29. Jer.  
16 : 19.

#### || EXHIBITED IN

The creation of the world. Job 38 :  
4-10. Ps. 104 : 1-24. Isa. 40 : 26.  
Isa. 48 : 13. Jer. 5 : 22. Jer. 10 : 12.  
Jer. 27 : 5. Jer. 32 : 17.

His providence and dominion over all  
things. 1 Chr. 29 : 11, 12. 2 Chr.  
20 : 6. Job 26 : 12. Job 37 : 2-23.  
Job 38 : 12-32. Ps. 46 : 8-10. Ps.  
65 : 6-13. Ps. 66 : 7. Ps. 89 : 8-13.

The salvation of man. Isa. 45 : 24.  
Isa. 63 : 1.

His wonders and miracles. Exo. 14 :  
31. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 4 : 34. Job  
9 : 4-10. Ps. 66 : 3-7. Ps. 111 : 6.  
Ps. 145 : 6. Isa. 50 : 2. Jer. 32 : 19.

Delivering His people. Exo. 14 : 31.  
Exo. 32 : 11. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 5 :  
15. Deu. 26 : 8. Neh. 1 : 10. Ps.  
106 : 8. Ps. 111 : 6. Ps. 136 : 11,  
12. Isa. 50 : 2. Jer. 1 : 19. Jer. 32 :  
21. Zep. 3 : 17.

His chastisements. Deu. 11 : 2. Job  
37 : 23. Isa. 33 : 13. Jer. 16 : 21.

The destruction of the wicked. Exo.  
9 : 16. & Rom. 9 : 17, 22. Deu. 11 :  
2-6. Nah. 1 : 3-6. Rev. 18 : 8.

The miracles of Christ. Luk. 5 : 17.  
Luk. 11 : 20. Jno. 14 : 10. Act. 2 :  
22. Act. 10 : 38.

The resurrection of Christ. Act. 2:24.  
2 Cor. 13:4. Eph. 1:20. Col. 2:12.

The miracles of His servants. Act. 14:3. Act. 15:12. Act. 19:11. Heb. 2:4.

The efficacy of the gospel. Rom. 1:16. 1 Cor. 1:18, 24.

The resurrection of saints. Mar. 12:24-26. Rom. 4:17. 1 Cor. 6:14. 2 Cor. 1:9. 2 Cor. 13:4.

|| works in saints. Rom. 14:4. 2 Cor. 13:4. Eph. 1:19. Eph. 3:20. Phi. 2:13. Col. 1:29. 2 The. 1:11.

|| produces faith in saints. 1 Cor. 2:5. Eph. 1:19. 2 The. 1:11.

|| makes all grace to abound in saints. 2 Cor. 9:8.

|| has given all things that pertain unto life, &c. 2 Pet. 1:3.

|| is exerted in behalf of saints. 2 Chr. 16:9. Ezr. 8:22.

#### SAINTS

Trust in || Ps. 59:9. Isa. 12:2. Jer. 20:11. Rom. 4:21. 2 Cor. 1:9.

Are strengthened by || Ps. 68:35. Ps. 71:16. Rom. 14:4. 2 Cor. 10:4. 2 Cor. 12:9. Eph. 1:19. Eph. 6:10. Col. 1:11.

Are supported under trials by || Ps. 37:39. Isa. 41:10. Jer. 20:11. 2 Cor. 6:7. 2 Cor. 12:9. 2 Tim. 1:8.

Are delivered by || Neh. 1:10. Ps. 79:11. Ps. 80:2. Dan. 3:17.

Are exalted by || Job 36:22.

Are kept unto salvation by || 2 Tim. 1:12. 1 Pet. 1:5.

The gospel is || Rom. 1:16. 1 Cor. 1:18, 24. 2 Cor. 4:7.

Ministers teach and edify by || 1 Cor. 3:6-8. 2 Cor. 10:8. 2 Cor. 13:10. Gal. 2:8. Eph. 3:7.

#### || SHOULD BE

Prayed for. 1 Chr. 16:11. Ps. 54:1. Ps. 68:28. Ps. 79:11. Ps. 80:2. Ps. 86:16. Ps. 105:4. Isa. 51:9.

Acknowledged. 1 Chr. 29:11. Isa. 33:13. Mat. 6:13. 2 Cor. 4:7.

Feared. Jer. 5:22. Mat. 10:28. Luk. 12:5.

Magnified. Num. 14:17. Ps. 68:34. Ps. 96:7. Ps. 150:1. Dan. 2:20. 1 Tim. 6:16. 1 Pet. 5:11. Jude v. 25.

#### THE WICKED

Know not || Mat. 22:29. Mar. 12:24.

Doubt of || Num. 14:11. Deu. 1:30-32. 2 Kin. 7:2. Ps. 78:19, 20.

Have against them || Exo. 9:16. Exo. 14:31. Lev. 26:24. Deu. 11:2-4. Ezr. 8:22. Ps. 135:6-10. Isa. 33:14.

Serve by their chastisements to show || Exo. 9:16. & Rom. 9:17.

The heavenly host magnify || Rev. 4:8. Rev. 5:13. Rev. 7:12. Rev. 11:17. Rev. 15:3. Rev. 19:1.

## POWER (THE) OF CHRIST.

### See CHRIST IS GOD. MIRACLES OF CHRIST.

|| is equal to that of God, as Son of God. Jno. 5:17, 19, 26, 27. Jno. 10:28-30, 36-38. Jno. 14:10. Act. 10:38.

#### || DESCRIBED AS

Supreme. Eph. 1:20-22. Phi. 2:9, 10. Col. 2:10. 1 Pet. 3:22. Rev. 11:15.

Unlimited in heaven and earth. Mat. 28:18. Phi. 2:10.

Over all the kingdoms of the world. Rev. 11:15.

Over all men. Jno. 17:2.

Over all things. Ps. 8:6. Jno. 3:35. Jno. 13:3. 1 Cor. 15:27, 28. Eph. 1:22. Heb. 2:8.

Able to subdue all things. Phi. 3:21. Eternal. Dan. 7:14. Eph. 1:20, 21. Glorious. 2 The. 1:9.

#### || EXHIBITED IN

The creation of the world. Jno. 1:3, 10. 1 Cor. 8:6. Eph. 3:9. Col. 1:16. Heb. 1:10.

Upholding all things. Col. 1:17. Heb. 1:3.



Salvation. Isa. 63 : 1. Luk. 1 : 69.  
 Heb. 7 : 25.  
 His teaching. Mat. 7 : 29. Mar. 1 : 22.  
 Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 32. Luk. 24 :  
 19. Jno. 7 : 46.  
 His miracles. Mat. 8 : 27. Luk. 4 : 36.  
 Luk. 5 : 17. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 5 :  
 36. Act. 10 : 38. See *Miracles*.  
 Giving the power to work miracles.  
 Mat. 10 : 1. Mar. 6 : 7. Mar. 16 :  
 17, 18. Luk. 9 : 1. Luk. 10 : 17.  
 1 Cor. 5 : 4.  
 Forgiving sins. Mat. 9 : 6. Mar. 2 :  
 10. Luk. 5 : 24. Act. 5 : 31.  
 Giving spiritual life. Jno. 5 : 21, 25,  
 26. Jno. 6 : 33, 51. Jno. 14 : 6.  
 Giving eternal life. Jno. 6 : 27. Jno.  
 10 : 28. Jno. 17 : 2.  
 Raising Himself from the dead. Jno.  
 2 : 19-22. Jno. 10 : 18.  
 Overcoming the world. Jno. 16 : 33.  
 Overcoming the devil. Col. 2 : 15.  
 Heb. 2 : 14. Rev. 12 : 10. See  
*Temptation*.  
 Destroying the works of the devil.  
 1 Jno. 3 : 8.  
 Ministers should proclaim || 2 Pet.  
 1 : 16.

## SAINTS

Are strengthened by || 2 Cor. 12 : 9.  
 Eph. 6 : 10. Phi. 4 : 13. 2 Tim. 4 :  
 17.  
 Are helped by || Heb. 2 : 18.  
 Are kept by || Jno. 10 : 28. 2 Tim. 1 :  
 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.  
 || dwells in saints. 2 Cor. 12 : 9.

## || SHALL BE EXHIBITED IN

His advent. Mat. 24 : 30. Mar. 9 : 1.  
 Mar. 13 : 26. Luk. 21 : 27. 2 The.  
 1 : 7-9. 2 Pet. 1 : 16.  
 Raising the dead. Jno. 5 : 28, 29.  
 Jno. 6 : 39, 40, 44, 54. Jno. 11 :  
 25.  
 Transforming the bodies of saints.  
 Phi. 3 : 21.  
 Judging the world. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat.  
 25 : 31, 32. Jno. 5 : 27. 2 The. 1 :  
 7-9. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Jude v. 15.  
 Destroying all powers. 1 Cor. 15 :  
 24.

Putting all enemies under His feet.  
 1 Cor. 15 : 25.  
 Destroying the wicked. Ps. 2 : 9. Isa.  
 11 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 9.

POWER (THE) OF THE HOLY  
GHOST.

See INSPIRATION, MIRACULOUS GIFTS,  
 WORK AND INFLUENCE OF THE  
 HOLY GHOST.

|| is equal to the power of God. Isa.  
 48 : 16. Mar. 12 : 28. & Luk. 11 : 20.  
 See *The Holy Ghost is God*.

|| is irresistible. Isa. 30 : 28. Isa. 34 :  
 16. Zec. 4 : 6. Rom. 15 : 19.

Jesus Christ wrought miracles by ||  
 Mat. 12 : 28. Act. 10 : 38.

## || EXHIBITED IN

Creation. Gen. 1 : 2. Job 26 : 13.  
 Job 33 : 4. Ps. 33 : 6. Ps. 104 : 30.

The conception of Jesus Christ. Mat.  
 1 : 18, 20. Luk. 1 : 35.

The resurrection of Jesus Christ.  
 Rom. 1 : 4. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Pet. 3 :  
 18.

The working of miracles. Mat. 12 :  
 28. Rom. 15 : 19. 1 Cor. 12 : 9-11.  
 See *Miraculous Gifts*.

The mysterious removal of individuals.  
 1 Kin. 18 : 12. 2 Kin. 2 : 16. Mat.  
 4 : 1. Mar. 1 : 12. Luk. 4 : 1. Luk.  
 4 : 14. Act. 8 : 39, 40.

The gift of other tongues. Act. 2 : 4.  
 Act. 10 : 44-46. Act. 19 : 6. 2 Cor.  
 12 : 10.

His supreme knowledge. Isa. 40 : 13.  
 1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11. 1 Cor. 12 : 8.  
 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.

His revelation of things to come.  
 Luk. 2 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 1 :  
 16. Act. 11 : 28. Act. 20 : 23. Act.  
 21 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.

The inspiration of prophets. 1 Sam.  
 10 : 10. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Act. 1 : 16.  
 Act. 19 : 6. Act. 28 : 25. Eph. 3 : 5.  
 1 Pet. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. See  
*Inspiration of the Holy Ghost*.

The authority given to the word  
 of His messengers. Mic. 3 : 8.

Act. 1:8. Act. 4:31. 1 Cor. 2:4.  
1 The. 1:5.

The gift of irresistible wisdom in  
speech. Act. 6:10. 1 Cor. 2:12,  
13. 1 Cor. 12:8.

The work of new birth. Jno. 3:5, 6.  
Tit. 3:5.

The gift of spiritual life. Eze. 37:14.  
Rom. 8:11-13.

The efficacy given to the preaching of  
the gospel. Isa. 61:1-3. 1 Cor.  
2:4. 1 The. 1:5. 1 Pet. 1:12.

The word of God is the *sword of the  
Spirit*. Eph. 6:17.

|| promised by God. Joe. 2:28. Luk.  
24:48, 49. Act. 1:4.

|| promised by Jesus Christ. Jno. 14:  
26. Jno. 16:13. Act. 1:8.

#### SAINTS

Are led by || Ps. 143:10. Jno. 16:  
13. Rom. 8:14. & Isa. 63:14.  
Gal. 5:18.

Are upheld by || Ps. 51:12.

Are strengthened by || Eph. 3:16.

Are taught by || Mat. 10:19, 20.

Mar. 13:11. Luk. 2:26. Luk. 12:

12. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 16:14.

1 Cor. 2:13. 1 Jno. 2:20, 27.

Are enabled to speak boldly by ||  
Mic. 3:8. Act. 4:31. Act. 6:5,  
10. 1 The. 1:5. 2 Tim. 1:7.

Are helped in prayer by || Rom. 8:  
26.

Abound in hope by || Rom. 15:13.

His glory. 1 Chr. 16:29. 1 Chr. 29:  
13. Neh. 9:5. Ps. 8:1. Ps. 66:2.  
Ps. 72:19. Ps. 96:3. Ps. 138:5.  
Ps. 145:11. Eze. 3:12.

His greatness. 1 Chr. 29:11. Ps. 7:  
17. Ps. 95:1-3. Ps. 96:4. Ps.  
99:3. Ps. 104:1. Ps. 145:3.

His power and might. 1 Chr. 16:28.  
1 Chr. 29:11. Ps. 21:13. Ps. 59:  
16. Ps. 66:1-3. Ps. 68:33-35.  
Ps. 78:4. Ps. 95:1-3. Ps. 96:7.  
Ps. 145:6, 11. Ps. 150:1. Dan.  
2:20.

His wisdom. Dan. 2:20. Rom. 16:  
27. 1 Tim. 1:17. Jude v. 25.

His goodness. 1 Chr. 16:34. 2 Chr.  
5:13. Ezr. 3:11. Ps. 54:6. Ps.  
86:12, 13. Ps. 89:1. Ps. 92:2.  
Ps. 100:4, 5. Ps. 106:1. Ps. 107:  
1, 8. Ps. 118:1-4. Ps. 135:3.  
Ps. 136:1. Ps. 145:7. Jer. 33:  
11.

His holiness. Exo. 15:11. 1 Chr. 16:  
10. 2 Chr. 20:21. Ps. 22:3. Ps.  
30:4. Ps. 71:22. Ps. 97:12. Ps.  
99:3, 9. Ps. 103:1. Ps. 106:47.  
Isa. 6:3.

His justice. Ps. 7:17. Ps. 98th. Ps.  
99:4. Ps. 101:1. Ps. 145:7.

His truth. Ps. 57:9, 10. Ps. 71:22.  
Ps. 100:4, 5. Ps. 108:3, 4. Ps.  
117:1, 2.

His mercy. 1 Chr. 16:34. 2 Chr. 5:  
13. 2 Chr. 20, 21. Ps. 59:16. Ps.  
101:1. Ps. 107:1. Ps. 108:3, 4.  
Ps. 117:1, 2. Ps. 118:29. Ps.  
136:1. Isa. 63:7. Jer. 33:11.  
Rom. 15:9.

His faithfulness. 1 Kin. 8:56. Ps.  
89:1, 5. Ps. 92:1, 2.

His mercy and truth. Ps. 57:9, 10.  
Ps. 138:2.

His faithfulness and truth. Isa. 25:1.

His wondrous works. 1 Chr. 16:9.  
Ps. 9:1, 11. Ps. 72:18. Ps. 75:1.  
Ps. 78:4. Ps. 89:5. Ps. 105:2.  
Ps. 106:2. Ps. 107:22. Ps. 136:4.  
Ps. 139:14. Ps. 145:6, 11. Ps.  
150:2. Isa. 12:5. Isa. 25:1.

His salvation. 2 Sam. 22:47. 1 Chr.  
16:35. Ps. 18:46. Ps. 40:16.  
Ps. 95:1. Ps. 96:2. Ps. 98:1-3.

## PRAISE.

### See THANKSGIVINGS. WORSHIP.

God is worthy of || Exo. 15:11.  
2 Sam. 22:4. 1 Chr. 16:25. Ps. 18:3.  
Ps. 48:1. Ps. 96:4. Ps. 113:3. Ps.  
145:3. Ps. 150:1.

|| SHOULD BE OFFERED TO GOD  
ON ACCOUNT OF

His majesty and magnificence. 1 Chr.  
16:27. 1 Chr. 29:11. 2 Chr. 20:  
21. Ps. 96:1, 6. Ps. 104:1. Ps.  
111:3. Ps. 145:5, 12. Ps. 148:  
13. Ps. 150:2. Isa. 24:14.

Ps. 118 : 14, 21. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 61 : 10. Jer. 31 : 7. Luk. 1 : 68, 69. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.  
 His forgiveness of sins. Ps. 103 : 1-3. Isa. 12 : 1. Hos. 14 : 2. Luk. 1 : 68, 77. Eph. 1 : 3, 7.  
 His grace. Eph. 1 : 6.  
 His statutes. Ps. 119 : 54.  
 His protection. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 59 : 17.  
 His preservation. Ps. 71 : 6-8.  
 His deliverance. Ps. 18 : 48, 49. Ps. 40 : 1-3. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 86 : 12, 13. Ps. 124 : 6. Ps. 136 : 24. Isa. 38 : 20.  
 The fulfilment of His promises. 1 Kin. 8 : 56. Ps. 56 : 4.  
 His answers to prayer. Ps. 28 : 6. Ps. 34 : 1, 4. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 118 : 21. Ps. 138 : 2, 3.  
 His consolation. Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 25 : 1, 4. Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 52 : 9.  
 The hope of an inheritance incorruptible. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.  
 All His spiritual blessings. Ps. 103 : 2. Eph. 1 : 3.  
 All His temporal benefits. Ps. 68 : 19. Ps. 104 : 1, 13-15. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 147 : 7-9. Joe. 2 : 26.

|| of God is good and comely. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 92 : 1. Ps. 147 : 1.

|| of God is a part of Divine worship. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 29 : 31. 2 Chr. 31 : 2. Neh. 8 : 6. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 22 : 22. Ps. 35 : 18. Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 68 : 26. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 118 : 19. Ps. 149 : 1. Heb. 2 : 12.

|| should be offered to God through Christ. Heb. 13 : 15.

Jesus Christ is worthy of || Rev. 5 : 12.

|| offered to Christ. Mat. 21 : 9. Mar. 11 : 9. Luk. 19 : 38. Jno. 12 : 13. Rev. 5 : 13.

#### || SHOULD BE OFFERED TO GOD BY

Angels. Ps. 103 : 20, 21. Ps. 148 : 2.  
 Saints. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 22 : 23. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 68 : 26. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 113 : 1. Ps. 134 : 1.

Ps. 135 : 1. Ps. 139 : 14. Ps. 145 : 10. Ps. 148 : 14. Ps. 149 : 1.

All nations. Ps. 45 : 17. Ps. 47 : 1. Ps. 67 : 3. Ps. 117 : 1. Rom. 15 : 11.

Princes and subjects. Ps. 138 : 4. Ps. 148 : 1, 11.

Young and old. Ps. 148 : 1, 12.

Children. Ps. 8 : 2. Mat. 21 : 16.

Small and great. Rev. 19 : 5.

All men. Ps. 98 : 4. Ps. 145 : 21. Ps. 148 : 11-13. Isa. 42 : 10-12.

Every thing that hath breath. Ps. 150 : 6.

Heaven and earth. Ps. 66 : 1, 4. Ps. 69 : 34. Ps. 96 : 11. Ps. 148 : 1. Isa. 44 : 23. Isa. 49 : 13.

All creation. Ps. 103 : 22. Ps. 145 : 10. Ps. 148 : 1-10.

Exhortations to || 1 Chr. 29 : 20. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 22 : 23. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 33 : 1-3. Ps. 47 : 6. Ps. 50 : 14. Ps. 66 : 2, 8. Ps. 68 : 4. Ps. 81 : 1-3. Ps. 95 : 2. Ps. 96 : 1. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 105 : 1. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 113 : 1. Ps. 135 : 1. Ps. 147 : 1. Ps. 149 : 1. Isa. 12 : 4. Isa. 42 : 10-12. Jer. 33 : 11. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16. Heb. 13 : 15. Jas. 5 : 13.

#### || TO GOD IS OFFERED BY SAINTS

With the whole heart. Ps. 9 : 1. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 119 : 7. Ps. 138 : 1. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

With the soul. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 103 : 1. Ps. 104 : 1, 35. Ps. 146 : 1.

With gladness and rejoicing. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 9 : 2. Ps. 33 : 1-3. Ps. 63 : 5. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 81 : 1. Ps. 95 : 2. Ps. 98 : 4.

With thanksgivings. 1 Chr. 16 : 4. 1 Chr. 23 : 30. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 147 : 7. See *Thanksgivings*.

With psalms and hymns. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 33 : 2, 3. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 95 : 2. Ps. 98 : 5. Ps. 144 : 9. Ps. 150 : 3. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

With singing. Exo. 15 : 1. Jud. 5 : 3. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. Ps. 98 : 4. Ps. 107 : 22. Ps. 144 : 9. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

With musical instruments. 1 Chr. 16 : 42. 1 Chr. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 7 : 6. Ps. 33 : 2, 3. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 81 : 2. Ps. 98 : 5, 6. Ps. 144 : 9. Ps. 147 : 7. Ps. 149 : 3. Ps. 150 : 3-5.

Every day. Ps. 145 : 2.

All day. Ps. 35 : 28. Ps. 119 : 164.

Morning and evening. 1 Chr. 23 : 30.

Continually. Ps. 34 : 1. Ps. 71 : 6. Ps. 84 : 4. Heb. 13 : 15.

More and more. Ps. 71 : 14.

All life long. Ps. 63 : 4. Ps. 104 : 33. Ps. 146 : 2.

From generation to generation. Ps. 78 : 4. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 145 : 4.

For ever. Ps. 30 : 12. Ps. 52 : 9. Ps. 61 : 8. Ps. 72 : 19. Rom. 1 : 25.

For evermore. Ps. 89 : 52. Ps. 113 : 2. Ps. 115 : 18. 2 Cor. 11 : 31.

For ever and ever. 1 Chr. 16 : 36. 1 Chr. 29 : 10. Ps. 145 : 2. Dan. 2 : 20.

From everlasting to everlasting. Ps. 41 : 13. Ps. 106 : 48.

Among the nations. Ps. 57 : 9. Ps. 105 : 1. Ps. 108 : 3.

#### SAINTS

Sing || of God. Jud. 5 : 3. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ps. 9 : 2. Ps. 27 : 6. Ps. 30 : 12. Ps. 57 : 7. Ps. 66 : 2. Ps. 75 : 9. Ps. 104 : 33. Ps. 108 : 3. Ps. 138 : 1. Ps. 146 : 2. Act. 16 : 25.

Sing || to the name of God. 2 Sam. 22 : 50. Ps. 7 : 17. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 61 : 8. Ps. 92 : 1. Ps. 135 : 3.

Show forth || of God. Ps. 9 : 14. Ps. 51 : 15. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 92 : 2. Ps. 106 : 2. Isa. 60 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

Declare || of God. Ps. 35 : 28. Ps. 75 : 9. Ps. 102 : 21. Ps. 145 : 21. Isa. 63 : 7.

Edify one another by singing || of God. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

Show their joy by singing || of God. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 9 : 2. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 95 : 2. Ps. 98 : 4. Jas. 5 : 13.

Glory in || of God. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. Ps. 34 : 1, 2. Ps. 44 : 8. Ps. 106 : 47.

Invite others to || of God. Ps. 9 : 11. Ps. 34 : 3. Ps. 47 : 6, 7. Ps. 68 : 4. Ps. 95 : 1, 2.

Are filled with fruits of righteousness unto || of God. Eph. 1 : 12. Phi. 1 : 11.

#### || IS CALLED

Sacrifice of praise. Ps. 119 : 108. Jer. 17 : 26. Jon. 2 : 9.

Sacrifice of joy. Ps. 27 : 6.

Sacrifice of lips. Hos. 14 : 2. Heb. 13 : 15.

Voice of triumph. Ps. 47 : 1. Ps. 118 : 15.

Voice of praise. Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 66 : 8.

PSALMS AND HYMNS TO || OF GOD. Exo. 15 : 1-21. Deu. 32 : 1-43. 2 Sam. chap. 22. 1 Chr. 16 : 7-36. Ps. 8. Ps. 19. Ps. 24. Ps. 29. Ps. 33. Ps. 47. Ps. 48. Ps. 66. Ps. 68. Ps. 76. Ps. 81. Ps. 83. Ps. 95. Ps. 96. Ps. 97. Ps. 98. Ps. 99. Ps. 104. Ps. 106. Ps. 107. Ps. 108. Ps. 111. Ps. 113. Ps. 114. Ps. 134. Ps. 135. Ps. 136. Ps. 145. Ps. 146. Ps. 147. Ps. 148. Ps. 149. Ps. 150.

The heavenly hosts ascribe || to God. Isa. 6 : 3. Luk. 2 : 13, 14. Rev. 4 : 9, 11. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 15 : 2-4.

EXAMPLES. *Melchizedek*. Gen. 14 : 20. *Moses, Miriam, and Israelites*. Exo. 15 : 1-21. *Jethro*. Exo. 18 : 10. *David*. 1 Chr. 13 : 8. 1 Chr. 29 : 10-13. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 119 : 164. *David and Israelites*. 1 Chr. 16 : 7-36. *Priests and Levites*. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. 2 Chr. 30 : 21-23. Ezr. 3 : 10, 11. *Ezra*. Neh. 8 : 6. *Hezekiah*. Isa. 38 : 19. *Daniel*. Dan. 2 : 23. *Nebuchadnezzar*. Dan. 3 : 28. *Zacharias*. Luk. 1 : 64. *Heavenly host*. Luk. 2 : 13, 14. *Shepherds*. Luk. 2 : 20. *Simoneon*. Luk. 2 : 28. *Anna*. Luk. 2 : 38. *People of Jericho*. Luk. 18 : 43. *Disciples*. Mat. 26 : 30. Mar. 14 : 26. Luk. 19 : 37, 38. *Apostles*. Luk. 24 : 53. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 2 : 47. *Lame man*. Act. 3 : 8. *Paul and Silas*. Act. 16 : 25.

## PRAYER.

See PRIVATE, PUBLIC, FAMILY PRAYER.

PRAYER OF INTERCESSION. ANSWER TO PRAYER.

|| commanded. Isa. 55 : 6. Lam. 3 : 41. Mat. 7 : 7-11. Luk. 11 : 9-13. Luk. 18 : 1. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 17. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.

|| SHOULD BE OFFERED

To God. Ps. 5 : 2. Ps. 30 : 8. Ps. 65 : 2. Ps. 142 : 1. Eph. 3 : 14.

To God as our Father. Mat. 6 : 9. Luk. 11 : 2. Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.

To Christ. Luk. 23 : 42. Act. 7 : 59. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 22.

In the name of Christ. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 16. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.

GOD

Hears || Ps. 10 : 17. Ps. 18 : 6. Ps. 34 : 15. & 1 Pet. 3 : 12. Ps. 65 : 2. Ps. 66 : 19.

Answers || Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 99 : 6. Ps. 118 : 5. Ps. 120 : 1. Ps. 138 : 3. Pro. 15 : 29. Isa. 30 : 19. Isa. 65 : 24. Jer. 29 : 12. See *Answered Prayer*.

Answers || offered in the name of Christ. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 16. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.

THE HOLY GHOST

Promised as Spirit of || Zec. 12 : 10. Guides and inspires us in || Eph. 6 : 18. Jude v. 20.

Helps our infirmities in || Rom. 8 : 26, 27.

As Spirit of adoption, incites us to || Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6.

|| SHOULD BE OFFERED

With faith. Mat. 21 : 22. Mar. 11 : 24. Heb. 11 : 6. Jas. 1 : 6.

With a full assurance of faith. Heb. 10 : 22.

With confidence in God. Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 55 : 16. Ps. 56 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

With assurance and boldness. Heb. 4 : 16.

In a forgiving spirit. Mat. 5 : 23, 24. Mat. 6 : 12. Mar. 11 : 25.

With the whole heart. Deu. 4 : 29. Ps. 119 : 58, 145. Jer. 29 : 13.

With preparation of heart. Job 11 : 13.

With a true heart. Heb. 10 : 22.

With truth. Ps. 145 : 18. Jno. 4 : 24.

With a pure heart. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.

With unfeigned lips. Ps. 17 : 1.

With holy hands. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.

With humility. Gen. 32 : 10. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. 2 Chr. 33 : 12.

With submission. Luk. 22 : 42. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

With a desire to be heard. 1 Kin. 8 : 28. 2 Chr. 6 : 19. Ps. 4 : 1. Ps. 5 : 2. Ps. 17 : 1. Ps. 27 : 7. Ps. 39 : 12. Ps. 88 : 2. Ps. 102 : 2. Ps. 119 : 169. Ps. 142 : 6. Ps. 143 : 1.

With circumspection. Ecc. 5 : 2.

With watchfulness. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 13 : 33. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 21 : 36.

Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.

With earnestness. 1 The. 3 : 10. Jas. 5 : 17.

With importunity. Gen. 32 : 26. Luk. 11 : 8, 9. Luk. 18 : 1-7.

With perseverance. Ps. 116 : 2. Rom. 12 : 12. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2.

To be preserved in temptation. Mat. 6 : 13. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 11 : 4. Luk. 22 : 40, 46.

In affliction. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. & Ps. 18 : 6. 1 Kin. 8 : 33. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps. 120 : 1. Isa. 26 : 8, 9, 16. Jas. 5 : 13. See *Prayer in Affliction*.

In sickness. 1 Kin. 8 : 37-39. & 2 Chr. 6 : 28-30. 2 Kin. 20 : 2, 3. & Isa. 38 : 2, 3. Jas. 5 : 13. See *Sickness*.

Early in the morning. Ps. 5 : 3. Ps. 63 : 1. Ps. 88 : 13. Ps. 119 : 147. Isa. 26 : 9.

Night and day. Ps. 55 : 17. Ps. 88 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 10. 1 Tim. 5 : 5. 2 Tim. 1 : 3.

Without ceasing. Luk. 18 : 1. Luk. 21 : 36. Act. 10 : 2. Eph. 6 : 18. 1 The. 5 : 17.



Every where. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.

In every thing. Phi. 4 : 6.

|| ACCOMPANIED WITH

Repentance. 1 Kin. 8 : 33, 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jer. 36 : 7.

Hos. 14 : 2. Act. 8 : 22.

Confession of sins. Jud. 10 : 10. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Ezr. 10 : 1. Neh. 1 : 5-7. Ps. 41 : 4. Dan. 9 : 20.

Humiliation. Gen. 18 : 27. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Dan. 9 : 8.

Tears. 1 Sam. 1 : 10. Ezr. 10 : 1. Neh. 1 : 4. Jer. 31 : 9. Hos. 12 : 4.

Fasting. Ezr. 8 : 23. Neh. 1 : 4. Dan. 9 : 3. Act. 10 : 30. Act. 13 : 3. Act. 14 : 23. 1 Cor. 7 : 5.

Thanksgivings. Ps. 116 : 17. Eph. 1 : 16. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

|| FOR

The help and power of God. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 54 : 1. Ps. 68 : 28. Ps. 79 : 11. Ps. 80 : 2. Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 105 : 4. Isa. 51 : 9.

The mercy of God. Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 31 : 16. Ps. 33 : 22. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 69 : 13. Ps. 85 : 7.

The loving-kindness and compassion of God. Ps. 25 : 6. Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 67 : 1. Ps. 69 : 16. Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 116 : 4-6. Ps. 119 : 58, 77. Ps. 123 : 3. Isa. 33 : 2. Hab. 3 : 2.

Temporal blessings. Gen. 28 : 20, 21. 1 Chr. 4 : 10. Pro. 30 : 8. Zec. 10 : 1. Mat. 6 : 11. Luk. 11 : 3. Phi. 4 : 6.

Spiritual blessings. 1 Kin. 3 : 9. Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 51 : 10. Ps. 90 : 12. Ps. 119 : 36. Mat. 6 : 33. 1 The. 3 : 13. Heb. 4 : 16. Jas. 1 : 5.

RELY IN || ON

The mercy of God. Num. 14 : 18, 19. Ps. 51 : 1. Jer. 32 : 18. Dan. 9 : 4, 18.

The promises of God. Gen. 32 : 9-12. Exo. 32 : 13. 2 Sam. 7 : 25-29. 1 Kin. 8 : 25, 26. Neh. 1 : 8, 9. Ps. 89 : 49. Ps. 119 : 49.

The covenant of God. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. Jer. 14 : 21. Dan. 9 : 4.

The faithfulness of God. 1 Kin. 8 : 24. Ps. 89 : 49. Ps. 143 : 1.

The righteousness of God. Dan. 9 : 16.

Lord, teach us to pray. Luk. 11 : 1.

ENCOURAGEMENTS TO ||.

God promises to answer || Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 58 : 9. Isa. 65 : 24. Amo. 5 : 4. Zec. 13 : 9.

Christ has promised that God would answer || Mat. 7 : 8-11. Luk. 11 : 9-13. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.

Christ has promised to answer || Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 7.

The fatherly goodness of God. Mat. 7 : 11. Luk. 11 : 13.

The remembrance of past mercies. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 4 : 1. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 116 : 2. Ps. 138 : 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 15.

GOD

Is high unto all them that call upon Him. Ps. 145 : 18.

Is good to them that seek Him. Ezr. 8 : 22.

Is rich unto all that call upon Him. Rom. 10 : 12.

|| of a righteous man availeth much. Jas. 5 : 16.

|| of the upright is the delight of God. Pro. 15 : 8, 29.

Call ye upon the Lord while He is near. Isa. 55 : 6.

Whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved. Joe. 2 : 32. Act. 2 : 21. Rom. 10 : 13.

Avoid vain repetitions in || Ecc. 5 : 2. Mat. 6 : 7.

Be not ostentatious in || Mat. 6 : 5, 6.

The wicked do not pray. Job 21 : 15. Job 27 : 10. Ps. 14 : 4. Ps. 53 : 4. Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25. Hos. 7 : 7, 14.

THE || OF THE WICKED

Is full of hypocrisy. Ps. 78 : 36, 37. Mat. 6 : 5. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.

Is not from the heart, but from the

lips. Hos. 7:14. Mat. 15:8. & Mar. 7:6. & Isa. 29:13.

Is ostentatious. Mat. 6:5.

Is full of self-righteousness. Luk. 18:11.

Is vain repetitions. Ecc. 5:2, 3. Isa. 58:13. Mat. 6:7.

Is not heard by God. Isa. 1:15. Jer. 11:11, 14. Jer. 14:12. Eze. 8:18. Mic. 3:4. Jno. 9:31. See *Answer to Prayer*.

Is an abomination to the Lord. Pro. 15:8. Pro. 21:27. Pro. 28:9. Isa. 1:11-15. Jer. 6:20. Hos. 8:13. Amo. 5:21.

#### || IS DESCRIBED AS

Looking up to God. Ps. 5:3. Ps. 34:5.

Drawing near to God. 1 Sam. 14:36. Ps. 73:28. Isa. 58:2. Heb. 10:22.

Seeking God. Job 8:5. Ps. 34:4. Ps. 63:1. Ps. 78:34. Ps. 119:2. Isa. 55:6.

Seeking the face of God. 1 Chr. 16:11. Ps. 27:8. Ps. 105:4.

Having access unto God. Eph. 2:18. Eph. 3:12.

Calling upon God. 1 Chr. 4:10. 1 Chr. 21:26. Ps. 17:6. Ps. 18:6. Ps. 118:5. Isa. 55:6.

Calling upon the name of the Lord. Gen. 12:8. Ps. 105:1. Ps. 116:4. Act. 2:21.

Crying unto God. Deu. 26:7. 1 Sam. 7:9. 2 Sam. 22:7. Ps. 18:6. Ps. 28:1. Ps. 34:17. Ps. 55:16. Ps. 57:2. Ps. 88:1. Ps. 138:3. Jon. 3:8.

Beseeching the Lord. Exo. 32:11. Deu. 3:23. 2 Kin. 13:4. 2 Chr. 33:12. Eze. 8:23. Ps. 119:58. Ps. 142:1. Jer. 26:19. Mal. 1:9. 2 Cor. 12:8.

Making supplication unto God. 1 Kin. 8:33, 59. 2 Chr. 6:24, 29. Job 8:5. Job 9:15. Ps. 30:8. Ps. 142:1. Jer. 36:7. Dan. 9:20. Hos. 12:4.

Lifting up the soul and heart unto God. Ps. 25:1. Ps. 86:4. Ps. 143:8. Lam. 3:41.

Pouring out the soul and heart before God. 1 Sam. 1:15. Ps. 62:8. Lam. 2:19.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Importunate friend*. Luk. 11:5-8. *Importunate widow*. Luk. 18:1-5. *Publican and Pharisee*. Luk. 18:9-14.

MODELS OF PRAYERS. *Our Lord's* || Mat. 6:9-13. Luk. 11:2-4. || *of Solomon*. 1 Kin. 8:22-53. 2 Chr. 6:13-42. || *of Ezra*. Eze. 9:5-15. || *of Nehemiah*. Neh. 1:5-11. || *of the Levites*. Neh. 9:5-38. || *of David*. Ps. 17. Ps. 25. Ps. 55. Ps. 69. Ps. 86. Ps. 143. || *of Moses*. Ps. 90. || *of Agur*. Pro. 30:7-9. || *of Daniel*. Dan. 9:4-19.

### PRAYER (PRIVATE).

See PRAYER. PRAYER OF INTERCESSION.

|| commanded. Mat. 6:6. Jas. 5:13. Christ was constantly engaged in || Mat. 14:23. Mat. 26:36. Mar. 1:35. Mar. 6:46. Mar. 14:32. Luk. 5:16. Luk. 6:12. Luk. 9:18, 29. Luk. 11:1.

#### || SHOULD BE OFFERED

In the morning. Ps. 5:3. Ps. 63:1. Ps. 88:13. Ps. 119:147.

At evening, morning, and noon. Ps. 55:17. Dan. 6:10, 13.

Night and day. Ps. 55:17. Ps. 88:1. 1 The. 3:10. 2 Tim. 1:3.

Without ceasing. Ps. 86:3. Luk. 18:1. Luk. 21:36. 1 The. 5:17.

With perseverance. Ps. 116:2. Rom. 12:12. Eph. 6:18. Col. 4:2. See *Prayer*.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 12:8. Gen. 21:33. *Lot*. Gen. 19:20. *Eliezer*. Gen. 24:12. *Jacob*. Gen. 32:9-12, 24-29. *Gideon*. Jud. 6:36-39. *Manoah*. Jud. 13:8. *Hannah*. 1 Sam. 1:10. 1 Sam. 2:1. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 20:2, 3. Isa. 38:2, 3. *Nehemiah*. Neh. 2:4. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 32:16-25. *Daniel*. Dan. 6:10. Dan. 9:3-19. *Jonah*. Jon.

2 : 1. *Habakkuk*. Hab. 1 : 2. *Anna*.  
Luk. 2 : 37. *Saul of Tarsus*. Act. 9 : 11.  
Act. 22 : 17. *Peter*. Act. 10 : 9. *Cornelius*. Act. 10 : 2, 30.

### PRAYER (FAMILY).

See PRAYER. PRAYER OF INTERCESSION.

The neglect of || punished. Jer. 10 : 25.

EXAMPLES OF || *Abram*. Gen. 12 : 5, 8. Gen. 13 : 4. *Jacob*. Gen. 35 : 2, 3. *Joshua*. Jos. 24 : 15. *Job*. Job 1 : 5. *Disciples*. Act. 1 : 13, 14. Act. 12 : 12. *Cornelius*. Act. 10 : 2. *Apostles*. Act. 13 : 3. *Paul and Silas*. Act. 16 : 25. *Paul*. Act. 20 : 36. Act. 21 : 5.

### PRAYER (PUBLIC).

See WORSHIP. PRAYER.

|| is acceptable to God. 1 Kin. 9 : 3. Isa. 56 : 7.

God has promised to answer || 1 Kin. 8 : 29. 2 Chr. 7 : 14-16.

#### CHRIST

Attended assiduously || Mat. 12 : 9.

Mar. 1 : 21. Mar. 3 : 1. Luk. 4 : 16.

Has promised His spiritual presence in || Mat. 18 : 20.

Has promised that God would answer || Mat. 18 : 19.

#### SAINTS

Delight in || Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 84 : 1-4. Ps. 122 : 1. Ps. 132 : 7.

Solicit others to join in || 1 Chr. 16 : 29. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. Ps. 29 : 2. Ps. 95 : 6. Ps. 99 : 5. Zec. 8 : 21.

#### || SHOULD BE MADE

In a known tongue. 1 Cor. 14 : 13-16. Without vain repetitions. Mat. 6 : 7.

& Ecc. 5 : 2.

EXAMPLES. *Joshua*. Jos. 7 : 6-9. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 8 : 22-53. 2 Chr. 6 : 13-42. *David*. 1 Chr. 21 : 26. 1 Chr. 29 : 10-19. *Jews*. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. Neh. 8 : 6. Luk. 1 : 10. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 20 : 5-13. *Ezra*. Ezr. 9 : 5-15. *Levites*.

Neh. 9 : 5-38. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 2 : 42. Act. 4 : 24-30. *Peter and John*. Act. 3 : 1. *Apostles*. Act. 6 : 6. Act. 13 : 3. Act. 14 : 23. *Paul*. Act. 16 : 13, 16. Act. 22 : 17.

### PRAYER OF INTERCESSION.

See PRAYER. ANSWER TO PRAYER.

|| commanded. 1 Tim. 2 : 1. Jas. 5 : 14-16. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

#### || SHOULD BE MADE FOR

All men. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

Kings. Ezr. 6 : 10. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.

All in authority. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.

Our country. Jer. 29 : 7.

Our fellow-citizens. Neh. 1 : 6. Rom. 10 : 1.

Children. Gen. 17 : 18. 2 Sam. 12 : 16.

Mat. 15 : 22. Mat. 19 : 13.

Friends. Job 42 : 8, 10. 2 Tim. 1 : 16, 18.

Masters. Gen. 24 : 12-14.

All saints. 2 Cor. 9 : 14. Eph. 6 : 18.

2 The. 1 : 11. Jas. 5 : 16.

The church. Ps. 122 : 6, 8. Dan. 9 : 16-19.

Ministers. Ps. 132 : 9. Rom. 15 : 30.

~~2 Cor. 1 : 11~~. Phi. 1 : 19. Col. 4 : 3.

1 The. 5 : 25. 2 The. 3 : 1. Heb. 13 : 18.

The sick. Gen. 20 : 17. Ps. 35 : 13. Jas. 5 : 14, 16.

The afflicted. Ps. 141 : 5. Act. 12 : 5. 2 Cor. 1 : 11. Phi. 1 : 16, 19. Jas. 5 : 14-16.

Sinners. Num. 14 : 19. Neh. 1 : 6. Dan. 9 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

Persecutors. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Luk. 23 : 34. Act. 7 : 60. 1 Cor. 4 : 13.

Enemies. Ps. 35 : 13. Ps. 109 : 4. Jer. 18 : 20.

Those who forsake us. 2 Tim. 4 : 16.

The salvation of the unconverted. Rom. 10 : 1.

The furtherance of the gospel. Mat. 9 : 38. Luk. 10 : 2. Act. 4 : 29. Eph. 6 : 18, 19. Col. 4 : 3. 2 The. 3 : 1.

Their people by ministers. 1 Sam. 12 :  
19. Eph. 1 : 16, 17. Eph. 3 : 14-19.  
Phi. 1 : 4. Col. 1 : 3, 9. Col. 4 : 12.  
1 The. 1 : 2. 2 The. 1 : 11.

Encouragements to || Jas. 5 : 16.  
1 Jno. 5 : 16.

|| in behalf of the impenitent is rejected.  
1 Sam. 16 : 1. Jer. 7 : 13-16. Jer.  
11 : 14. Jer. 14 : 10, 11.

Christ gave an example of || Luk. 22 :  
32. Luk. 23 : 34. Jno. 17 : 9-24.

EXAMPLES OF || *Prayer of our Lord.*  
Jno. chap. 17. *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 23-32.  
Gen. 20 : 17. *Eliezer.* Gen. 24 : 12-14.  
*Isaac.* Gen. 25 : 21. *Moses.* Exo. 32 :  
31, 32. Num. 11 : 2. Num. 12 : 13. Num.  
14 : 17-19. Num. 21 : 7. Deu. 9 : 19,  
20, 25-29. *Aaron.* Num. 16 : 46-48.  
*Samuel.* 1 Sam. 7 : 5, 9. 1 Sam. 12 : 23.  
*Solomon.* 1 Kin. 8 : 30, 45. 2 Chr. 6 :  
21-42. *Elijah.* 2 Kin. 4 : 33. *Man of*  
*God.* 1 Kin. 13 : 6. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr.  
30 : 18-20. *Isaiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 20.  
*Ezra.* Ezr. 8 : 21-23. Ezr. 10 : 1. *Nehe-*  
*miah.* Neh. 1 : 4-11. *Job.* Job 42 : 8.  
*David.* 2 Sam. 7 : 18-29. 2 Sam. 12 : 16.  
1 Chr. 17 : 16-27. Ps. 25 : 22. *Jere-*  
*miah.* Jer. 18 : 20. Jer. 42 : 2-4. *Eze-*  
*kiel.* Eze. 9 : 8. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 3-19.  
*Stephen.* Act. 7 : 60. *Peter and John.*  
Act. 8 : 15. *Peter.* Act. 9 : 40. *Church*  
*of Jerusalem.* Act. 12 : 5, 12. *Paul.*  
Col. 1 : 9-12. 2 The. 1 : 11. *Epaphras.*  
Col. 4 : 12.

## PRAYER IN AFFLICTION.

See ANSWER TO PRAYER. CONSOLA-  
TION IN AFFLICTION. AFFLICTED  
SAINTS.

|| is a duty. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. 2 Chr. 7 :  
13, 14. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps.  
86 : 7. Isa. 26 : 8, 9, 16. Jas. 5 : 13.

|| TO REQUEST

That God would consider our afflic-  
tion. Neh. 9 : 32. Job 10 : 15. Ps.  
9 : 13. Ps. 13 : 3. Ps. 25 : 18. Ps.  
119 : 153. Ps. 132 : 1. Lam. 3 : 19.  
Lam. 5 : 1.

Divine presence and support. Ps. 22 :  
11. Ps. 25 : 16. Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 38 :  
21. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 60 :  
11. Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 102 : 2. Ps.  
108 : 12. Ps. 119 : 116, 117. Ps.  
143 : 7.

Divine comfort. Ps. 51 : 8. Ps. 86 :  
17. Ps. 119 : 76, 82.

Mitigation of troubles. Ps. 6 : 2. Ps.  
39 : 13. Isa. 64 : 12.

Deliverance from trouble. Ps. 6 : 4.  
Ps. 17 : 7. Ps. 22 : 20. Ps. 25 : 17,  
20. Ps. 31 : 1, 2, 16. Ps. 38 : 22.  
Ps. 39 : 11. Ps. 40 : 13. Ps. 44 : 26.  
Ps. 69 : 14. Ps. 80 : 2, 3. Ps. 85 : 7.  
Ps. 118 : 25. Ps. 143 : 11. Isa.  
33 : 2. Jer. 17 : 14.

Mercy. Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 40 :  
11. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 69 : 16. Ps.  
79 : 8. Ps. 85 : 7. Dan. 9 : 18.

Pardon of sins. Ps. 19 : 12. Ps. 25 :  
7, 18. Ps. 39 : 8. Ps. 51 : 2. Ps.  
79 : 8, 9. Isa. 64 : 9.

Deliverance from sin. Ps. 19 : 13. Ps.  
51 : 7.

Divine teaching and direction. Job  
34 : 32. Ps. 25 : 4. Ps. 27 : 11. Ps.  
119 : 27, 108. Ps. 143 : 10.

To be quickened. Ps. 80 : 18. Ps. 119 :  
107, 149. Ps. 143 : 11.

To be turned to God. Ps. 80 : 7. Ps.  
85 : 5-7. Jer. 31 : 18.

That we may know the cause of our  
troubles. Job 6 : 24. Job 10 : 2.  
Job 13 : 23.

Deliverance from enemies. Gen. 32 :  
11. 1 Sam. 12 : 10. 2 Sam. 22 : 4.  
2 Kin. 19 : 19. 2 Chr. 20 : 12. Ps.  
7 : 1. Ps. 9 : 13. Ps. 17 : 8, 9. Ps.  
25 : 19, 20. Ps. 59 : 1. Ps. 64 : 1.  
Ps. 143 : 9.

|| should be accompanied with fasting.  
Jud. 20 : 26. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 2 Chr. 20 :  
3, 4. Joe. 1 : 14-20. Joe. 2 : 15-17.

God promises to answer || Ps. 50 : 15.  
Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 41 : 17. Jas. 5 : 15.

God answers || 2 Chr. 20 : 9. 2 Chr.  
33 : 12, 13. Ps. 18 : 6. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps.  
34 : 6, 17. Ps. 56 : 9. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps.  
107 : 6, 13, 19, 28. Ps. 116 : 4-6. Ps.  
118 : 5.

## PRAYERS IN AFFLICTION. Ps. 5.

Ps. 6. Ps. 7. Ps. 31. Ps. 35. Ps. 38. Ps. 41. Ps. 43. Ps. 44. Ps. 54. Ps. 55. Ps. 56. Ps. 57. Ps. 59. Ps. 60. Ps. 64. Ps. 69. Ps. 70. Ps. 71. Ps. 74. Ps. 79. Ps. 80. Ps. 83. Ps. 86. Ps. 88. Ps. 94. Ps. 102. Ps. 120. Ps. 122. Ps. 123. Ps. 137. Ps. 140. Ps. 141. Ps. 142. Ps. 143. Lam. chap. 3.

EXAMPLES. *Our Lord.* Mat. 26: 37-42. Mar. 14: 33-36. Luk. 22: 41-44. Jno. 12: 27. Heb. 5: 7. *Jacob.* Gen. 32: 9-12. *Israelites.* Exo. 2: 23-25. Deu. 26: 6-8. Jud. 3: 9. Jud. 10: 15, 16. 1 Chr. 5: 20. 2 Chr. 15: 4. Neh. 9: 28. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 15: 11. *David.* 2 Sam. 12: 16. 2 Sam. 24: 14, 17. 1 Chr. 21: 13, 17. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 19: 19. & Isa. 37: 20. 2 Kin. 20: 1-3. & Isa. 38: 1-3. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 14: 11. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33: 12, 13. *Ezra.* Ezr. 9: 5-15. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 4: 9. *Jeremiah.* Lam. chap. 3. *Daniel.* Dan. 9: 16-18. *Jonah.* Jon. 2: 2-7. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15: 22-28. *Father of the lunatic.* Mat. 17: 14, 15. Luk. 9: 38-40. *Bartimeus.* Mar. 10: 46-52. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 12: 5. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16: 25.

## PRAYER (ANSWER TO).

## See PRAYER.

|| granted by God. Ps. 6: 9. Ps. 17: 6. Ps. 34: 4. Ps. 66: 19. Ps. 99: 6. Ps. 118: 5. Ps. 120: 1. Ps. 138: 3.

|| granted by Christ. Jno. 14: 13, 14. Jno. 15: 7.

## PRAYER IS ANSWERED

Sometimes immediately. Ps. 3: 4. Ps. 138: 3. Isa. 30: 19. Isa. 65: 24. Lam. 3: 57. Dan. 9: 21-23. Dan. 10: 12.

Sometimes after delay. Ps. 40: 1. Ps. 130: 5. Luk. 18: 7. Heb. 6: 15.

Sometimes differently from what was expected. 1 Kin. 8: 17-19. 1 Chr. 22: 7-10. 1 Chr. 28: 2, 6. 2 Chr. 6: 7-9. 2 Cor. 12: 8, 9.

Beyond expectation. 1 Kin. 3: 12-14.

2 Chr. 1: 11, 12. Jer. 33: 3. Eph. 3: 20.

God is ready to grant || Isa. 30: 18, 19. Mat. 7: 11. Luk. 11: 13. Jas. 1: 5.

God sometimes seems to refuse || Job 19: 7. Job 30: 20. Ps. 22: 2. Ps. 80: 4. Lam. 3: 8, 44.

|| promised. 2 Chr. 7: 14, 15. Ps. 20: 5. Isa. 30: 19. Isa. 58: 9. Jer. 29: 12. Jer. 33: 3. Zec. 13: 9. Mat. 7: 7. Luk. 11: 9.

|| promised especially in affliction, 2 Chr. 7: 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20: 9. Ps. 22: 24. Ps. 34: 17. Ps. 50: 15. Ps. 91: 15. Isa. 19: 22. Isa. 41: 17. Jas. 5: 15.

Faith is indispensable to obtain || Mat. 21: 22. Mar. 11: 24. Heb. 10: 22, 23. Jas. 1: 6, 7.

## || IS GRANTED TO HIM WHO

Asks with faith. Mat. 21: 22. Mar. 11: 24. Jas. 5: 15.

Asks in the name of Christ. Jno. 14: 13, 14. Jno. 15: 16. Jno. 16: 23, 24.

Seeks God. 2 Chr. 7: 14. 2 Chr. 15: 4. Ps. 34: 4.

Seeks God with all the heart. Jer. 29: 12, 13.

Calls upon God in truth. Ps. 145: 18. Turns from evil. 2 Chr. 7: 14. Job 33: 26. Isa. 58: 6, 9.

Turns unto God. 2 Chr. 15: 4. Job 22: 23, 27. Isa. 19: 22.

Humbles himself. 2 Chr. 7: 14. Ps. 9: 12. Ps. 10: 17.

Fears God. Neh. 1: 11. Ps. 145: 19.

Loves God. Ps. 37: 4. Ps. 91: 14, 15.

Keeps God's commandments. Jno. 9: 31. Jno. 15: 7. 1 Jno. 3: 22. 1 Jno. 5: 14.

Abides in Christ. Jno. 15: 7.

Is righteous. Ps. 34: 15, 17. & 1 Pet. 3: 12. Pro. 15: 29. Jas. 5: 16.

Waits upon God. Ps. 38: 15. Ps. 40: 1. Mic. 7: 7.

Cries unto God in affliction and trouble. Gen. 35: 3. Exo. 22: 23. 2 Sam. 22: 7. & Ps. 18: 6. Neh. 9: 9. Ps. 6: 8, 9. Ps. 22: 24. Ps. 34: 6, 17. Ps. 50: 15. Ps. 81: 7. Ps. 86: 7. Ps. 91: 15. Ps. 106: 44.



Ps. 107 : 6, 13, 19. Ps. 118 : 5. Ps. 120 : 1. Isa. 41 : 17. Jon. 2 : 2.  
 Cries unto God in oppression. Exo. 3 : 7. Exo. 22 : 23, 27. Deu. 26 : 7. Jud. 3 : 9. Jud. 10 : 12. Neh. 9 : 27. Isa. 19 : 20.

Asks according to the will of God.  
 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

## SAINTS

Have the assurance of having an ||  
 2 Sam. 22 : 4. & Ps. 18 : 3. Ps. 4 : 3.  
 Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 55 : 16. Ps. 86 : 7.  
 1 Jno. 3 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14, 15.

Love God for His || Ps. 116 : 1.

Bless God for His || Ps. 28 : 6. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 116 : 1, 13.

Praise God for His || Ps. 118 : 21.  
 Ps. 138 : 2, 3. Jon. 2 : 2, 9.

|| is a motive to continual prayer. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 116 : 2.

God will not hear the wicked. Job 35 : 12. Pro. 1 : 28. Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 58 : 3. Isa. 59 : 2. Jer. 11 : 11, 14. Jer. 14 : 12. Eze. 8 : 18. Mic. 3 : 4. Zec. 7 : 13. Jno. 9 : 31.

## || IS REFUSED TO HIM WHO

Asks amiss. Jas. 4 : 3.

Wavers and doubts. Jas. 1 : 6, 7.

Offers an unworthy sacrifice. Mal. 1 : 7-9.

Will not hear the law. Pro. 28 : 9. Zec. 7 : 11-13.

Regards iniquity in his heart. Ps. 66 : 18.

Commits sin. Pro. 15 : 8. Isa. 59 : 2. Jer. 14 : 10-12. Jno. 9 : 31.

Is a hypocrite. Job 27 : 8, 9. Isa. 58 : 3-5.

Is proud. Job 35 : 12, 13. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Is righteous in his own sight. Luk. 18 : 11, 12, 14.

Stopeth his ears at the cry of the poor. Pro. 21 : 13.

Rejects the call of God. Pro. 1 : 24-28. Zec. 7 : 13.

Forsakes God. Jer. 14 : 10-12.

Sheds blood. Isa. 1 : 15.

Is an idolater. Jer. 11 : 10-14. Eze. 8 : 16-18.

Is an enemy of saints. 2 Sam. 22 : 41, 42. Ps. 18 : 40, 41.

Persecutes saints. Mic. 3 : 2-4.

Christ has had His || Jno. 11 : 41, 42. Heb. 5 : 7. & Luk. 22 : 41-43.

## EXAMPLES OF ANSWERED PRAYERS.

*Abraham.* Gen. 17 : 20. Gen. 18 : 22-32. Gen. 20 : 17. *Lot.* Gen. 19 : 19-21. *Eliezer.* Gen. 24 : 12-27. *Isaac.* Gen. 25 : 21. *Rachel.* Gen. 30 : 6, 22. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 24-30. & Hos. 12 : 4. Gen. 35 : 3. *Israelites.* Exo. 2 : 23-25. Exo. 3 : 7. Num. 20 : 16. Deu. 26 : 7. Jud. 3 : 9. Jud. 10 : 12. 1 Chr. 5 : 20. Neh. 9 : 27, 28. Ps. 81 : 7. *Moses.* Exo. 8 : 8-13. Exo. 9 : 28-33. Exo. 10 : 17-19. Exo. 17 : 4-6, 11-13. Exo. 32 : 11-14. Exo. 33 : 12-17. Num. 11 : 2. Num. 14 : 13-20. Deu. 9 : 19. *Joshua.* Jos. 10 : 12-14. *Manoah.* Jud. 13 : 8, 9. *Samson.* Jud. 15 : 18, 19. *Hannah.* 1 Sam. 1 : 27. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 7 : 9. 1 Sam. 12 : 18. *David.* 2 Sam. 22 : 7. 1 Chr. 21 : 26. Ps. 66 : 19. Ps. 116 : 1. Ps. 138 : 3. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 7-14. & 2 Chr. 1 : 8-12. 1 Kin. 9 : 3. 2 Chr. 7 : 12. *Man of God.* 1 Kin. 13 : 6. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 17 : 20-22. 1 Kin. 18 : 36-38, 45. & Jas. 5 : 17, 18. *Elisha.* 2 Kin. 4 : 33-35. *Jehohaz.* 2 Kin. 13 : 4. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 19 : 20, 35. & 2 Chr. 32 : 20-22. 2 Kin. 20 : 2-5. & Isa. 38 : 2-5. 2 Chr. 30 : 18-20. *Isaiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 11. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 34 : 27. *Jabez.* 1 Chr. 4 : 10. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 14 : 11, 12. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 20 : 6-17. *Priests and Levites.* 2 Chr. 30 : 27. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 12, 13. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 4 : 9, 15. *Job.* Job 42 : 8-10. *Moses, Aaron, and Samuel.* Ps. 99 : 6, 8. *Jeremiah.* Lam. 3 : 55-57. *Daniel.* Dan. 2 : 17-19. Dan. 9 : 20-23. Dan. 10 : 12. *Jonah.* Jon. 2 : 2, 10. *Lepers.* Mat. 8 : 2, 3. Mar. 1 : 40, 41. Luk. 5 : 12, 13. *Centurion.* Mat. 8 : 13. Luk. 7 : 7, 10. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15 : 22-28. *Bartimeus.* Mar. 10 : 46-52. Luk. 18 : 35-43. *Zacharias.* Luk. 1 : 13. *Thief on the cross.* Luk. 23 : 42, 43. *Apostles.* Act. 4 : 29-31. *Peter.* Act. 9 : 40.

*Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 30, 31. *Church of Jerusalem.* Act. 12 : 5, 11. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16 : 25, 26. *Paul.* Act. 28 : 8.

EXAMPLES OF UNANSWERED PRAYERS. *Israelites.* Deu. 1 : 45. 1 Sam. 8 : 18. *Moses.* Deu. 3 : 23-26. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28 : 6, 15. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 16, 22, 23. *Job.* Job 19 : 7. Job 30 : 20. *Moab.* Isa. 16 : 12.

## PRIDE.

See AMBITION. HUMILITY.

|| forbidden. Deu. 17 : 13. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. Pro. 3 : 5, 7. Pro. 27 : 2. Ecc. 7 : 16. Jer. 9 : 23. Jer. 13 : 15. Rom. 12 : 3, 16.

|| is sin. Pro. 21 : 4. Jas. 4 : 16.

God hates || Pro. 6 : 16, 17. Pro. 8 : 13. Pro. 16 : 5. Amo. 6 : 8. Luk. 16 : 15.

|| comes from the heart. Mar. 7 : 21-23.

|| ARISES FROM

Self-righteousness. Pro. 28 : 26. Pro. 30 : 12. Isa. 65 : 5. Hos. 12 : 8. Luk. 18 : 11, 12. Rev. 3 : 17.

False knowledge. Pro. 26 : 12. Jer. 9 : 23. 1 Cor. 8 : 1, 2. 1 Tim. 6 : 4.

Riches. Deu. 8 : 12-14, 17. Ps. 49 : 6. Pro. 28 : 11. Jer. 9 : 23. Hos. 13 : 6. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Power. 2 Chr. 26 : 16. Isa. 10 : 13. Jer. 9 : 23. Eze. 28 : 5. Amo. 6 : 13. Hab. 2 : 5.

Religious privileges. Isa. 48 : 2. Jer. 7 : 4. Jer. 8 : 8. Zep. 3 : 11. Jno. 8 : 33.

Inexperience. 1 Tim. 3 : 6.

|| IS A CHARACTERISTIC OF

Satan. Isa. 14 : 12-15. 1 Tim. 3 : 6. The world. 1 Jno. 2 : 16.

False teachers. Mat. 23 : 5-7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 11 : 43. Luk. 20 : 46. Col. 2 : 18. 1 Tim. 6 : 3, 4. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. Jude v. 16.

The wicked. Ps. 12 : 4. Ps. 17 : 10. Ps. 73 : 6-9. Pro. 30 : 12, 13. Hab.

2 : 4. Rom. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 5 : 2. Jude v. 16.

|| LEADS MEN TO

Unbelief. Jno. 5 : 44.

Rebellion against the commandments of God. Deu. 1 : 43. Deu. 17 : 12.

Neh. 9 : 16, 29. Jer. 13 : 9, 10.

Forgetting God. Deu. 8 : 14. Hos. 13 : 6.

Contempt of God. Ps. 10 : 4.

Impenitence. Hos. 7 : 10.

Anger. Pro. 21 : 24.

Strifes. Pro. 13 : 10. Pro. 28 : 25.

Persecuting and oppressing. Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 73 : 6, 8. Ps. 86 : 14.

Self-delusion. Jer. 49 : 16. Oba. v. 3. Gal. 6 : 3.

Abasement. Pro. 29 : 23. Isa. 28 : 3. Mat. 23 : 12. Luk. 14 : 11. Luk. 18 : 14.

Shame. Ps. 119 : 78. Pro. 11 : 2. Pro. 29 : 23.

Destruction. Pro. 16 : 18. Pro. 17 : 19. Pro. 18 : 12.

If any man desire to be first, he shall be the last of all. Mat. 20 : 26, 27. Mat. 23 : 11. Mar. 9 : 35. Mar. 10 : 43, 44.

God

Resisteth the proud. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Turns || into contempt. 2 Kin. 19 : 21, 22. & Isa. 37 : 22, 23. Isa. 23 : 9. Oba. v. 2-4.

Punishes || Ps. 31 : 23. Pro. 16 : 5. Jer. 50 : 31, 32.

Brings low || 2 Sam. 22 : 28. Job 40 : 12. Ps. 18 : 27. Isa. 2 : 11, 17.

Isa. 5 : 15. Isa. 13 : 11. Dan. 4 : 37. Nah. 2 : 2. Zec. 10 : 11. Mat.

23 : 12. Luk. 14 : 11. Luk. 18 : 14.

Destroys and cuts off || Ps. 12 : 3, 4. Pro. 15 : 25. Isa. 13 : 19. Jer.

13 : 9. Zec. 9 : 6.

Brings to nought the counsels of || Exo. 18 : 11. Luk. 1 : 51.

Woe unto || Isa. 5 : 21. Isa. 28 : 1, 3.

Luk. 11 : 43.

SAINTS

Are devoid of || Ps. 131 : 1. 1 Cor. 13 : 4.

Hate || in others. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps.  
101 : 5.

Deplore || in others. Jer. 13 : 17.

Exhortations to avoid || Pro. 25 :  
6, 7. Pro. 27 : 2. Rom. 11 : 20. Rom.  
12 : 3, 16. 1 Cor. 3 : 18. 1 Cor. 4 : 6.  
1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 5 : 26. Phi. 2 : 3.  
1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Punishment of || Lev. 26 : 19, 20.  
Num. 15 : 30. Deu. 17 : 12. Ps. 12 : 3.  
Ps. 31 : 23. Ps. 119 : 21. Pro. 15 : 25.  
Pro. 16 : 5. Isa. 2 : 12. Isa. 10 : 12, 13,  
16. Isa. 13 : 11, 19. Jer. 50 : 31, 32.  
Eze. 28 : 2-10. Hos. 5 : 5. Zep. 2 : 9-11.  
Mal. 4 : 1.

Men of the latter days shall be filled  
with || 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

Man has no motive for || Isa. 10 : 15.  
Rom. 12 : 3. 1 Cor. 4 : 7. 2 Cor. 3 : 5.  
2 Cor. 10 : 18. See *Humility*.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Chief seats at dinner*.  
Luk. 14 : 7-11.

EXAMPLES. *Builders of Babel*. Gen.  
11 : 4. *Israelites*. Deu. 1 : 43, 44. *Sen-  
nacherib*. 2 Kin. 18 : 35. 2 Kin. 19 : 22-  
28. 2 Chr. 32 : 13, 14, 21. *Amaziah*.  
2 Chr. 25 : 19. *Uzziah*. 2 Chr. 26 : 16-  
20. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 32 : 25. *Pharaoh*.  
Neh. 9 : 10. *Haman*. Est. 5 : 11-13.  
*Ephraim*. Isa. 9 : 8, 9. Hos. 5 : 5. *King  
of Assyria*. Isa. 10 : 12, 13, 16. Zec. 10 :  
11. *Babylon*. Isa. 13 : 11, 19. Isa. 47 :  
7, 8. Jer. 50 : 29, 32. Rev. 18 : 2, 7.  
*Moab*. Isa. 16 : 6. Jer. 48 : 29. Zep. 2 :  
9-11. *Judah and Jerusalem*. Jer. 13 : 9.  
*Prince of Tyre*. Eze. 28 : 2-10. *Nebu-  
chadnezzar*. Dan. 4 : 30-33. Dan. 5 : 20.  
*Belshazzar*. Dan. 5 : 22, 23. *Edom*.  
Oba. v. 3. *Scribes and Pharisees*. Mat.  
23 : 5-7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 20 : 46.  
*Disciples*. Mar. 9 : 34. Luk. 9 : 46. Luk.  
22 : 24. *Herod*. Act. 12 : 21-23. *Dio-  
trephes*. 3 Jno. v. 9.

## PRIVILEGES (THE) OF SAINTS.

See HAPPINESS OF SAINTS. ETERNAL  
FELICITY.

### SAINTS ARE

Elect of God. 1 Chr. 16 : 13. Ps. 106 :  
23. Isa. 45 : 4. Isa. 65 : 9, 15. Mat.  
24 : 31. Mar. 13 : 27. Luk. 18 : 7.  
Rom. 8 : 33. Rom. 16 : 13. Col. 3 :  
12. Tit. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. Rev. 17 :  
14.

Blessed of the Lord. Gen. 24 : 31.  
Gen. 26 : 29. Ps. 37 : 22. Ps. 115 :  
15. Isa. 65 : 23.

Made partakers of the Divine nature.  
2 Cor. 3 : 18. Col. 3 : 10. Eph. 4 :  
24. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Made holy, spotless, and blameless.  
Eph. 1 : 4. Eph. 4 : 24. Eph. 5 : 27.  
Phi. 2 : 15. Col. 1 : 22. 1 The. 5 :  
23. Tit. 2 : 14.

Made after the image of Christ. Rom.  
8 : 29. 1 Cor. 15 : 49. 2 Cor. 3 : 18.  
Phi. 3 : 21.

Friends and beloved of God. Exo. 33 :  
11. 2 Chr. 20 : 7. Neh. 13 : 26. Ps.  
60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6. Isa. 41 : 8. Dan.  
9 : 23. Dan. 10 : 11, 19. Jno. 14 :  
23. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 11 : 28. Jas.  
2 : 23.

Friends of Christ. Jno. 11 : 11. Jno.  
15 : 14, 15.

Heirs of God. Rom. 8 : 17. Gal. 4 : 7.

Joint-heirs with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17.  
Eph. 3 : 6.

Children and sons of God. Deu. 14 : 1.  
Mat. 5 : 9, 45. Luk. 20 : 36. Jno.  
1 : 12. Jno. 11 : 52. Rom. 8 : 16.  
Rom. 9 : 26. 2 Cor. 6 : 18. Gal. 3 :  
26. Gal. 4 : 7. Phi. 2 : 15. Heb.  
12 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 1, 2.

Brethren of Christ. Mat. 12 : 50. Mat.  
25 : 40. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 35.  
Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. 1 Cor.  
9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12. & Ps. 22 :  
22.

### SAINTS

Have the Spirit of God dwelling in  
them. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 16.

Are the temples of the Holy Ghost.  
1 Cor. 3:16. 1 Cor. 6:19. 2 Cor.  
6:16.

Have communion with God. 1 Jno. 4:  
12-16. 2 Cor. 6:16.

Have communion with Christ. Jno.  
15:4. 1 Cor. 1:9. 1 Cor. 6:17.  
Rev. 3:20.

Have communion with the Father and  
the Son. Jno. 14:23. Jno. 17:21.  
1 Jno. 1:3. 1 Jno. 2:24. Rev. 3:  
20.

Are one in God with Christ. Jno. 14:  
20. Jno. 17:23. Col. 3:3.

#### SAINTS HAVE GOD FOR THEIR

God. Deu. 4:7. Ps. 48:14. Jno. 20:  
17. 2 Cor. 6:16. Heb. 8:10. Heb.  
11:16.

King. Ps. 5:2. Ps. 44:4. Ps. 74:12.  
Ps. 89:18. Ps. 145:1.

Redeemer. Ps. 19:14. Isa. 44:6.  
Isa. 47:4. Isa. 60:16. Isa. 63:  
16.

Deliverer. 2 Sam. 22:2. Ps. 18:2.  
Ps. 40:17. Ps. 118:14. Ps.  
144:2.

Saviour. 2 Sam. 22:3. Isa. 12:2.  
Isa. 43:3. Tit. 2:10. Tit. 3:4.

Father. Deu. 32:6. Isa. 64:8. Jno.  
20:17. 2 Cor. 6:18.

Glory. Ps. 3:3. Ps. 89:17. Isa. 60:  
19. Zec. 2:5.

Strength. Ps. 28:7, 8. Ps. 46:1.  
Ps. 59:17. Ps. 81:1. Ps. 118:14.

Defence. Ps. 7:10. Ps. 59:9. Ps.  
62:2. Ps. 89:18. Ps. 94:22.

Salvation. Ps. 27:1. Ps. 62:6. Ps.  
68:19. Isa. 12:2.

Shield. Ps. 3:3. Ps. 18:2. Ps. 28:7.  
Ps. 84:11. Ps. 144:2.

Rock. 2 Sam. 22:2. Ps. 18:2. Ps.  
28:1. Ps. 62:2. Ps. 71:3.

Refuge. 2 Sam. 22:3. Ps. 14:6. Ps.  
142:5. Isa. 25:4. Jer. 16:19.

#### SAINTS HAVE CHRIST FOR THEIR

Redeemer. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14. Tit.  
2:14. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19.

Saviour. Luk. 1:69. Luk. 2:11. Act.  
5:31. Eph. 5:23. Phi. 3:20.

1 Tim. 1:1. 2 Tim. 1:10. Tit. 2:  
13. 2 Pet. 1:1, 11.

Mediator. 1 Tim. 2:5. Heb. 9:15.  
Heb. 12:24.

Intercessor and Advocate. Rom. 8:34.  
Heb. 7:25. 1 Jno. 2:1.

Shepherd. Isa. 40:11. Jno. 10:11,  
14. Heb. 13:20. 1 Pet. 2:25.  
1 Pet. 5:4.

#### SAINTS

Have access to God through Christ.  
Eph. 2:18. Eph. 3:12. Heb. 4:  
16. Heb. 7:19, 25. Heb. 10:19.

Are enabled to pray to God as to  
their Father. Mat. 6:9. Luk. 11:2.  
Rom. 8:15. Gal. 4:6.

Have their prayers answered. Jno. 9:  
13. Jno. 14:13. Jno. 15:16. Jno.  
16:23, 24. 1 Jno. 3:22. 1 Jno. 5:  
14.

Are guided by God. Ps. 23:2. Ps.  
32:8. Ps. 37:23. Pro. 3:6. Isa.  
48:17. Isa. 58:11. Rom. 8:14.

Are strengthened by God. Ps. 18:32.  
Ps. 68:35. Ps. 138:3. Isa. 40:13.  
Isa. 41:10. Eph. 3:16. Col. 1:11.  
1 Tim. 4:17.

Are kept by God. Deu. 33:29. Ps.  
5:12. Ps. 31:23. Ps. 37:28. Ps.  
145:20. Pro. 2:7, 8. Heb. 13:5.

Are preserved by God. Job 5:19-22.  
Job 10:12. Ps. 27:5. Ps. 31:20.  
Ps. 41:2. Ps. 91:3-7. Ps. 121:  
3-5. Isa. 43:2. Isa. 46:3, 4.

Are kept unto the end by God. Ps.  
23:4. Ps. 48:14. Phi. 1:6.  
2 Tim. 1:12. 2 Tim. 4:18. 1 Pet.  
1:5.

All things belong to saints. 1 Cor. 3:  
21, 22. & 2 Cor. 6:10.

All things work together for good to  
saints. Rom. 8:28. & 2 Cor. 4:15-17.

Saints have their names written in  
the book of life. Dan. 12:1. Luk. 10:  
20. Phi. 4:3. Rev. 3:5. Rev. 21:27.

#### SAINTS ARE HEIRS OF

Salvation. Heb. 1:14.

An heavenly and eternal inheritance.  
Col. 1:5. Col. 3:24. Heb. 9:15.  
Heb. 10:34. 1 Pet. 1:3, 4.

Life eternal. Mat. 19 : 29. Mar. 10 : 30. Tit. 3 : 7.

The kingdom of God. Mat. 25 : 34. Luk. 12 : 32. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. Jas. 2 : 5.

Eternal glory. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. Col. 3 : 4.

#### SAINTS

Shall rise again with spiritual, incorruptible, and immortal bodies. 1 Cor. 15 : 42-54. Phi. 3 : 21.

Shall be kings and priests unto God. 1 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 10. Rev. 20 : 6.

Shall judge the world with Christ. Ps. 149 : 5-9. Dan. 7 : 22. Mat. 19 : 28. Luk. 22 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 2, 3. Rev. 20 : 4.

### PROMISES (THE) OF GOD.

See FAITHFULNESS, TRUTH OF GOD.  
PRIVILEGES OF SAINTS.

|| are contained in scripture. Luk. 1 : 70-75. Act. 13 : 32, 33. Rom. 1 : 1, 2. Col. 1 : 5. Tit. 1 : 2, 3.

|| confirmed by an oath. Gen. 22 : 16. Ps. 89 : 3, 4. Ps. 132 : 11. Mic. 7 : 20. Luk. 1 : 73. Heb. 6 : 13, 17, 18.

|| confirmed by Christ. Rom. 15 : 8. God remembers His || Ps. 98 : 3. Ps. 105 : 42. Luk. 1 : 54, 55.

God is faithful to His || 2 Sam. 7 : 28. Ps. 89 : 33, 34. Tit. 1 : 2. Heb. 10 : 23. Heb. 11 : 11.

God fulfils all His || Num. 23 : 19. Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Kin. 8 : 20, 56. 2 Chr. 6 : 15. Neh. 9 : 8. Luk. 1 : 45. Act. 13 : 32, 33.

|| fulfilled at the appointed time. Jer. 29 : 10. Jer. 33 : 14. Luk. 1 : 20. Act. 7 : 17. Gal. 4 : 4.

|| are made in Christ. 2 Cor. 1 : 20. Eph. 3 : 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 1.

|| are fulfilled by Christ's coming. Luk. 1 : 69-75. Act. 13 : 32, 33.

#### THE SUBJECTS OF || ARE

The Messiah, Christ the Saviour. Isa. 42 : 1-7. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 61 : 1-3.

Jer. 23 : 5, 6. Dan. 9 : 24, 25. Mic. 5 : 2. Luk. 1 : 68-75. Act. 13 : 23, 32, 33. Rom. 1 : 1-3. Rom. 11 : 26. Remission of sins. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa. 1 : 18. Isa. 43 : 25. Jer. 31 : 34. & Heb. 8 : 12. & Heb. 10 : 17. Jer. 33 : 8. Mat. 12 : 31. Act. 2 : 38, 39. Act. 10 : 43. Rom. 11 : 27. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

The gift of the Holy Ghost. Isa. 44 : 3. Eze. 36 : 27. Joe. 2 : 28, 29. & Act. 2 : 17, 18, 33. Jno. 7 : 39. Jno. 15 : 26. Act. 1 : 4. Act. 2 : 38, 39. Eph. 1 : 13.

Regeneration of the heart. Jer. 31 : 33. & Heb. 8 : 10. Jer. 32 : 39. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27.

Adoption. Jer. 3 : 19. Rom. 9 : 26. 2 Cor. 6 : 18. & 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Gal. 4 : 28.

The advent of Christ. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30. Heb. 9 : 28. 2 Pet. 3 : 4.

A glorious resurrection. Luk. 20 : 35, 36. Jno. 5 : 29. Jno. 6 : 39, 40. Phi. 3 : 20, 21.

Eternal life. Mat. 25 : 46. Jno. 5 : 24. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 1. Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 25.

Kingdom of heaven. Mat. 7 : 21. Mat. 25 : 34. Luk. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. Jas. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 1 : 11.

Eternal glory. Dan. 12 : 3. Mat. 13 : 43. Rom. 8 : 18. Col. 3 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

A crown of life. Jas. 1 : 12. Rev. 2 : 10.

Eternal inheritance. Act. 26 : 18. Eph. 1 : 18. Col. 3 : 24. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

Eternal rest. Isa. 57 : 2. & Heb. 4 : 1, 9.

New heavens and earth. Isa. 65 : 17. Isa. 66 : 22. 2 Pet. 3 : 13. & Heb. 12 : 26.

All that which is necessary for this life. Ps. 34 : 9, 10. Mat. 6 : 25-34. Luk. 12 : 22-31. Phi. 4 : 19. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. Heb. 13 : 5.

Divine protection and support in trials. Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 8. & Jos. 1 : 5, 9. & Heb. 13 : 5. Ps. 121 : 8.



Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2. Jer.  
1 : 8. Jer. 15 : 20.

|| ARE

Good. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Kin. 8 : 56. Jer.  
33 : 14. Heb. 8 : 6.

Great and precious. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Yea and Amen in Christ. 2 Cor.  
1 : 20.

Through the righteousness of faith.  
Rom. 4 : 13, 16.

Obtained through faith. Heb. 11 : 33.

Given to those who believe. Gal. 3 :  
22.

Inherited through faith and patience.  
Heb. 6 : 12, 15. Heb. 10 : 36.

|| MADE UNTO

Abraham. Gen. 12 : 3, 7. Gen. 13 :  
15. Gen. 17 : 8. Gen. 22 : 16-18.

Gen. 24 : 7. Gen. 26 : 4. Deu.  
34 : 4. Gal. 3 : 16, 18. Heb. 6 : 13,  
14.

Isaac. Gen. 26 : 3, 4.

Jacob. Gen. 28 : 13-15.

David. 2 Sam. 7 : 12-16. Ps. 89 : 35-  
37. Ps. 132 : 11.

The Jewish fathers. Act. 13 : 32.  
Act. 26 : 6, 7. Rom. 15 : 8.

All those that are called of God. Act.  
2 : 39.



|| TO THOSE WHO FEAR GOD.

Mercy. Ps. 103 : 17. Luk. 1 : 50.

Favour of God. Act. 10 : 35. Heb.  
12 : 28.

Love of God. Ps. 147 : 11.

Loving-kindness of God. Ps. 31 : 19.  
Ps. 103 : 11, 13.

Blessing of God. Ps. 115 : 13.

Protection of God. Ps. 33 : 18. Ps.  
34 : 7. Ps. 115 : 11.

Deliverance of God. Ps. 85 : 10. Ps.  
145 : 19.

To be heard of God. Ps. 145 : 19.

Various blessings. Ps. 25 : 12-14.  
Ps. 34 : 9. Ps. 61 : 5. Ps. 112 : 1-3.

Ps. 128 : 1-4. Pro. 10 : 27. Pro.  
19 : 23. Pro. 22 : 4. Ecc. 7 : 18.

Ecc. 8 : 12. Mal. 4 : 2.

|| TO THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH IN  
CHRIST.

Deliverance from condemnation. Jno.

3 : 16-18. Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 11 :  
26. Rom. 8 : 1.

Remission of sins. Act. 10 : 43. Act.  
26 : 18. Rom. 3 : 25.

Justification. Rom. 4 : 5. Rom. 5 : 1.  
Phi. 3 : 9.

Adoption. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 3 : 26.  
1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Gift of the Holy Ghost. Jno. 7 : 38,  
39. Gal. 3 : 14. Eph. 1 : 13.

Love of God. Jno. 16 : 27.

Salvation. Mar. 16 : 16. Act. 16 : 31.  
Rom. 10 : 9. Eph. 2 : 8.

Everlasting life. Jno. 3 : 16, 36. Jno.  
5 : 24. Jno. 6 : 40, 47. Jno. 11 :  
25, 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

Inheritance of promises. Gal. 3 : 22.  
Heb. 6 : 12.

Not to be confounded. Isa. 28 : 16.  
Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

|| TO THOSE WHO LOVE GOD.

Mercy from God. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu.  
5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 9. Neh. 1 : 5. Dan.  
9 : 4.

Protection and deliverance from God.  
Ps. 91 : 14. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 145 :  
20.

Everlasting life and kingdom. Ps. 69 :  
36. Isa. 56 : 6, 7. Jas. 1 : 12. Jas.  
2 : 5.

Unspeakable things. 1 Cor. 2 : 9.

All things working for good to them.  
Rom. 8 : 28.

To be heard of God. Ps. 37 : 4. Ps.  
91 : 14, 15.

|| TO THOSE WHO OBEY AND  
KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS.

Mercy. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu.  
7 : 12. Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 25 : 10. Ps.

103 : 17, 18. Dan. 9 : 4.

Blessing of God. Deu. 7 : 12-14. Deu.  
11 : 27. Deu. 15 : 4, 5. Deu. 28 :  
1-13. Deu. 30 : 16. Jer. 7 : 23.

Eternal life. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.

Kingdom of heaven. Mat. 7 : 21.

To be heard of God. 1 Jno. 3 : 22.

Temporal blessings. Lev. 25 : 18, 19.

Lev. 26 : 3-5. Deu. 6 : 3. Deu. 7 :  
12-14. Deu. 11 : 13-15. Deu. 12 :

28. Deu. 28 : 1-13. Deu. 29 : 9.

Jos. 1:8. 1 Kin. 2:3. Job 36:11.  
Isa. 1:19.

|| TO THOSE WHO HOPE AND  
TRUST IN GOD.

Mercy. Ps. 32:10. Ps. 33:22.  
Salvation. Ps. 34:22. Ps. 37:40. Isa.  
25:9.  
Earth for inheritance. Ps. 37:9, 34.  
Isa. 57:13.  
Things unspeakable. Ps. 31:19. Isa.  
64:4. & 1 Cor. 2:9.  
Joy in God. Ps. 5:11. Ps. 33:21.  
Isa. 25:9.

Love of God. Ps. 147:11.  
To be heard of God. Ps. 38:15. Ps.  
40:1. Mic. 7:7.

Protection of God. Ps. 33:18-20.  
Ps. 115:9. Pro. 30:5. Nah. 1:7.  
Deliverance from the wicked. 1 Chr.  
5:20. Ps. 22:4, 5. Ps. 37:40.  
Jer. 39:18. 2 Cor. 1:10.

Not to be confounded. Ps. 22:5. Ps.  
25:3. Isa. 49:23. Phi. 1:20.

|| TO THOSE WHO DEAL JUSTLY.

Heaven and eternal life. Ps. 15:1, 2.  
Pro. 21:21. Isa. 33:15, 16. Jer.  
7:5-7. Eze. 18:5-9.

|| TO THE MERCIFUL.

Mercy from God. Ps. 18:25. Mat.  
5:7. Jas. 2:13.

Favour of God. Pro. 3:3, 4.

Blessing of God. Deu. 24:12, 13. Pro.  
19:17.

Protection and deliverance. Ps. 41:  
1-3.

Life, righteousness, and honour. Pro.  
21:21.

|| TO THOSE WHO FORGIVE  
INJURIES.

Pardon from God. Mat. 6:14. Mar.  
11:25. Luk. 6:37.

|| TO THE BENEVOLENT AND  
LIBERAL.

Blessing of God. Deu. 15:10. Ps. 37:  
26. Ps. 112:9. & 2 Cor. 9:9. Pro.  
19:17. Pro. 22:9. Isa. 58:7-11.  
Mat. 6:4. Luk. 6:35.

Prosperity. Pro. 11:24, 25. Pro. 28:  
27. 2 Cor. 9:6-8.

|| TO THE COMPASSIONATE.

Blessing of God. Ps. 37:26. Ps. 112:  
9. Pro. 14:21. Pro. 19:17.

|| TO THE MEEK AND LOWLY.

Grace from God. Pro. 3:34. Jas.  
4:6. 1 Pet. 5:5.

Salvation from God. Job 22:29. Ps.  
34:18. Ps. 149:4.

To be exalted by God. Jas. 4:10.  
1 Pet. 5:6.

Honour. Pro. 15:33. Pro. 18:12.  
Pro. 29:23.

Kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5:3. Mat.  
18:4. Luk. 18:16.

|| TO SELF-DENIAL.

Eternal life. Mat. 19:28, 29. Mar.  
10:21, 29, 30. Luk. 18:29, 30.  
Rom. 8:13.

|| TO THOSE WHO TURN TO GOD  
AND REPENT.

Mercy. 2 Chr. 30:9. Pro. 28:13.  
Isa. 55:7. Joe. 2:13.

Forgiveness of sins. 2 Chr. 7:14. Isa.  
1:16-18. Isa. 55:7. Jer. 36:3.

Eze. 18:21, 22. Eze. 33:14-16.

Favour of God. Zec. 1:3. Mal. 3:7.

Gift of the Holy Ghost. Pro. 1:23.  
Act. 2:38.

To live and not die. Eze. 18:21, 28.  
Eze. 33:19.

To escape judgments. Jer. 3:12. Jer.  
18:8. Jer. 26:3, 13.

Deliverance from chastisements. Deu.  
30:1-3. 1 Sam. 7:3. Neh. 1:9.  
Jer. 4:1.

|| TO THOSE WHO SEEK GOD.

To find God. Deu. 4:29. 1 Chr.  
28:9. 2 Chr. 15:2. Pro. 8:17.

Jer. 29:13.

Favour of God. Lam. 3:25. Heb.  
11:6.

Eternal life. Ps. 22:26. Ps. 69:32.  
Amo. 5:4, 6.

|| TO THOSE WHO PRAY TO GOD.

To be answered. Ps. 91:15. Isa. 30:  
19. Jer. 29:12. Jer. 33:3. Zec.

13:9. Mat. 7:7-11. Mat. 21:22.

Mar. 11:24. Luk. 11:9-13. Jno.

14:13, 14. Jno. 16:23, 24.

Favour and goodness of God. Ezr. 8 : 22. Ps. 86 : 5.  
 Salvation. Joe. 2 : 32. Act. 2 : 21.  
 Rom. 10 : 13.

|| TO THOSE WHO PERSEVERE  
 UNTO THE END.

Salvation. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 13.  
 Mar. 13 : 13.  
 Eternal life and felicity. Rom. 2 : 7.  
 Rev. 3 : 11, 12.  
 Crown of righteousness and life.  
 2 Tim. 4 : 7, 8. Rev. 2 : 10.



#### SAINTS

Are the children of || Rom. 9 : 8.  
 Gal. 4 : 28.  
 Are the heirs of || Gal. 3 : 29. Heb.  
 6 : 17. Heb. 11 : 9.  
 Stagger not at || Rom. 4 : 20.  
 Fully trust in || Rom. 4 : 21. Heb.  
 11 : 11.  
 Wait patiently for the fulfilment of ||  
 Mar. 15 : 43. Luk. 2 : 25. Rom. 8 :  
 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 13.  
 Plead in prayer || Gen. 32 : 9, 12.  
 Exo. 32 : 13. 2 Sam. 7 : 27-29.  
 1 Kin. 8 : 25, 26. 1 Chr. 17 : 23,  
 26. 2 Chr. 1 : 9.

The law cannot disannul, and is not  
 against, || Gal. 3 : 17, 21.

The Gentiles shall be partakers of ||  
 Eph. 3 : 6.

Unconverted sinners are strangers  
 to || Eph. 2 : 12.

Mockers despise || 2 Pet. 3 : 3, 4.

Fear, lest ye come short of || Heb.  
 4 : 1.

### PROPHECY.

See PROPHETS. FALSE PROPHETS.  
 PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST.  
 INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY  
 GHOST. WORD OF GOD.

|| is the foretelling of things to come.  
 Gen. 49 : 1. Num. 24 : 14. Dan. 10 : 14.  
 Act. 26 : 22. 2 Tim. 3 : 1. Rev. 1 : 1.

#### GOD

Alone is the Author of || Isa. 42 : 9.  
 Isa. 43 : 12. Isa. 44 : 7, 8. Isa.

45 : 21. Isa. 46 : 10. Isa. 48 : 3, 5.  
 Dan. 2 : 28, 29.

Gives through Christ || Act. 3 : 22.  
 Act. 7 : 37. Rev. 1 : 1, 19. See  
*Christ the Prophet.*

Gives through His prophets || Isa.  
 39 : 6. Jer. 37 : 17. Dan. 2 : 29,  
 30. Dan. 10 : 14. Amo. 3 : 7. Act.  
 3 : 18. See *Prophecies.*

Fulfils || Isa. 42 : 9. Isa. 44 : 26.  
 Isa. 46 : 10. Isa. 48 : 3. Zec. 1 : 6.  
 Act. 3 : 18. See *Prophecies, Word  
 of God.*

|| comes through the inspiration of  
 the Holy Ghost. Act. 1 : 16. 1 Tim.  
 4 : 1. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. See *Inspiration of  
 the Holy Ghost.*

THE GIFT OF || IS FROM

Christ. Eph. 4 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.  
 Rev. 11 : 3.

The Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 12 : 8, 10.

|| came not by the will of man. 2 Pet.  
 1 : 21.

|| is not of any private interpretation.  
 2 Pet. 1 : 20.

|| is a sure word. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.

|| is a light in a dark place. 2 Pet. 1 :  
 19.

|| is a sign for them which believe.  
 1 Cor. 14 : 22.

|| edifies the church. 1 Cor. 14 : 3, 4.

Christ was the chief subject of ||  
 Luk. 24 : 25, 27. Jno. 11 : 51. Act. 3 :  
 18, 22-24. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 26 : 22,  
 23. Rom. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 10, 11. See  
*Prophecies respecting Christ.*

|| concerning Christ's atoning death  
 was fulfilled. Mat. 26 : 56. Mar. 14 : 49.  
 Luk. 18 : 31. Luk. 24 : 44. Jno. 15 : 25.  
 Jno. 19 : 28, 30. Act. 3 : 18. Act. 13 :  
 29.

|| shall fail. 1 Cor. 13 : 8.

Take heed to || 2 Pet. 1 : 19. 2 Pet.  
 3 : 2.

Believe || 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Luk. 24 :  
 25.

Despise not || 1 The. 5 : 20.

Blessed is he who reads, hears, and  
 keeps the word of this || Rev. 1 : 3.  
 Rev. 22 : 7.

The gift of || granted sometimes to

the unconverted. Num. 24 : 2-9. 1 Sam. 10 : 10-12. 1 Sam. 19 : 20-24. Mat. 7 : 22. Jno. 11 : 49-51. 1 Cor. 13 : 2.

How to test || Deu. 13 : 1-3. Deu. 18 : 22. Jer. 28 : 9.

Woe unto him who shall add unto or take away from this || Rev. 22 : 18, 19.

Punishment for pretending to the gift of || Deu. 18 : 20. Jer. 14 : 14, 15. Jer. 23 : 13-15. Eze. 13 : 2, 3. See *False Prophets*.

## PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST.

See TYPES OF CHRIST. PROPHECY. PROPHETS.

### THE PROPHETS FORETOLD CONCERNING THE MESSIAH,

His being the Son of God. Ps. 2 : 7. Isa. 9 : 6. *Fulfilled*. Luk. 1 : 32, 35. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 9 : 35. Act. 13 : 33. Heb. 1 : 5. Heb. 5 : 5. See *Christ is God*.

His being born of the seed of the woman. Gen. 3 : 15. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 1 : 18. Gal. 4 : 4. See *Human Nature of Christ*.

His being born of the seed of Abraham. Gen. 22 : 18. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 1 : 1. Luk. 3 : 23-34. Gal. 3 : 16. Heb. 2 : 16.

His being born of the seed of David. Ps. 89 : 36, 37. Jer. 23 : 5, 6. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 1 : 1. Luk. 1 : 32. Jno. 7 : 42. Act. 2 : 30. Act. 13 : 23. Rom. 1 : 3. 2 Tim. 2 : 8.

The time of His coming. Gen. 49 : 10. Dan. 9 : 24, 25. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 2 : 1. Luk. 2 : 11. Gal. 4 : 4.

His being born in Bethlehem of Judea. Mic. 5 : 2. Jno. 7 : 42. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 2 : 1, 5, 6. Luk. 2 : 4-6.

His being born of a virgin. Isa. 7 : 14. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 1 : 18, 23. Luk. 1 : 27. Luk. 2 : 7.

His being called Emmanuel. Isa. 7 : 14. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 1 : 21-23. Luk. 1 : 31.

That princes would adore Him. Ps. 72 : 10. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 2 : 1-11.

The murder of the children in Bethlehem. Jer. 31 : 15. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 2 : 16-18.

His being called out of Egypt. Hos. 11 : 1. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 2 : 15.

John the Baptist, His forerunner. Isa. 40 : 3. Mal. 3 : 1. Mal. 4 : 5. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 3 : 1, 3. Mat. 11 : 10. Mat. 17 : 10-13. Mar. 1 : 2-4. Mar. 9 : 11-13. Luk. 1 : 76. Luk. 3 : 4. Luk. 7 : 27. Jno. 1 : 23.

His being anointed with the Spirit. Isa. 11 : 2. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 61 : 1. Dan. 9 : 24. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 3 : 16. Mat. 12 : 18. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 4 : 1. Jno. 1 : 32. Jno. 3 : 34. Act. 4 : 27. Act. 10 : 38.

His being a Prophet like unto Moses. Deu. 18 : 15-18. *Fulfilled*. Jno. 1 : 45. Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37. See *Christ the Prophet*.

His being a Priest after the order of Melchizedek. Ps. 110 : 4. *Fulfilled*. Heb. 5 : 6. Heb. 7 : 17. See *Christ the High Priest*.

His being the Mediator of the new covenant. Isa. 42 : 6. Isa. 55 : 3, 4. Dan. 9 : 27. Mal. 3 : 1. *Fulfilled*. Heb. 7 : 22. Heb. 8 : 6. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24. See *Christ the Mediator*.

His public ministry. Isa. 61 : 1-3. *Fulfilled*. Luk. 4 : 16-21, 43.

His ministry beginning in Galilee. Isa. 9 : 1, 2. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 4 : 12-16, 23. Mar. 1 : 14.

His teaching by similitudes. Ps. 78 : 2. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 13 : 34, 35. Mar. 4 : 33, 34. See *Parables of Christ*.

His miracles. Isa. 35 : 5, 6. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 11 : 4, 5. Luk. 7 : 21, 22. See *Miracles of Christ*.

His public entry into Jerusalem. Zec. 9 : 9. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 21 : 4-9. Jno. 12 : 12-16.

His coming into the temple. Mal. 3 : 1. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 21 : 12. Mar. 11 : 15. Luk. 19 : 45. Jno. 2 : 13-16.

His humble condition. Isa. 53 : 2. *Fulfilled*. Mat. 13 : 55. Mar. 6 : 3. Luk. 9 : 58. Jno. 6 : 42. Phi. 2 : 7.

His meekness and humility. Isa. 42:2. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 11:29. Mat. 12:16-19. Luk. 22:27. Phi. 2:8. See *Character, Humility of Christ.*

His compassion and tenderness. Isa. 40:11. Isa. 42:3. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 9:36. Mat. 12:15, 20. Mat. 14:14. Mat. 20:34. Mar. 6:34. Luk. 19:41. Act. 10:38. Heb. 4:15. See *Compassion of Christ.*

His spotless and unblamable character. Isa. 11:5. Isa. 53:9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:23, 24. Act. 3:14. Act. 13:28. 2 Cor. 5:21. 1 Pet. 1:19. 1 Pet. 2:22. 1 Pet. 3:18. 1 Jno. 3:5. See *Character of Christ.*

His zeal for God. Ps. 69:9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 21:12, 13. Mar. 11:15-17. Luk. 19:45. Jno. 2:14-17.

His bearing reproach. Ps. 22:6. Ps. 69:7, 9, 20. Isa. 49:7. Isa. 53:3. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 13:54-57. Mar. 6:3. Mar. 9:12. Luk. 23:11. Jno. 6:42. Jno. 9:29. Rom. 15:3.

His being rejected by His brethren. Ps. 69:8. Isa. 53:3. *Fulfilled.* Mar. 3:21. Jno. 1:11. Jno. 7:5.

His being hated by the Jews. Ps. 69:4. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:18. Mar. 15:10. Jno. 15:18, 24, 25. See *Hated to Christ.*

His being rejected by the chiefs of the Jews. Ps. 118:22. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 21:42-45. Jno. 7:48. Jno. 9:29. Act. 4:11. 1 Cor. 2:8.

His being a stumbling-block to the Jews. Isa. 8:14. Luk. 2:34. *Fulfilled.* Mar. 12:10-12. Luk. 20:17-19. Rom. 9:32, 33. 1 Pet. 2:7, 8.

The princes of the Jews and of the Gentiles uniting together against Him. Ps. 2:1, 2. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2:3-18. Luk. 23:12. Act. 4:25-27.

His being betrayed by a disciple. Ps. 41:9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26:23-25. Mar. 14:18-20. Luk. 22:21. Jno. 13:18, 21. Act. 1:16.

His being forsaken by His disciples. Zec. 13:7. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26:31, 56. Mar. 14:27, 50. Jno. 16:32.

His being sold for thirty pieces of sil-

ver. Zec. 11:12. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26:15. Mat. 27:9.

A potter's field being bought with His price. Zec. 11:13. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:6-10.

His sufferings and agony. Ps. 22:14, 15. Ps. 40:12. Isa. 52:14. Isa. 53:3. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26:37-39. Mar. 14:33-36. Luk. 22:42, 44. Jno. 12:27. See *Sufferings of Christ.*

His suffering death for the sins of His people. Isa. 53:4, 6-12. Isa. 63:1-5. Dan. 9:26. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 20:28. Mar. 10:45. 1 Pet. 2:21. 1 Pet. 3:18. See *Redemption. Atonement.*

His being smitten on the cheek; His face being spit upon. Isa. 50:6. Mic. 5:1. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26:67. Mat. 27:30. Mar. 14:65. Mar. 15:19. Luk. 22:63, 61. Jno. 18:22. Jno. 19:3. See *Sufferings of Christ.*

His being accused by false witnesses. Ps. 27:12. Ps. 35:11. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26:59-62. Mar. 14:55-60. Luk. 23:10.

His patience and silence before His accusers. Isa. 53:7. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26:62. Mat. 27:12-14. Mar. 14:60, 61. Mar. 15:3-5. Act. 8:32-34.

His hands and feet being pierced. Ps. 22:16. Zec. 13:6. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:35. Mar. 15:24. Luk. 23:33. Jno. 19:18. Jno. 20:25-27.

His being forsaken by God. Ps. 22:1. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:46. Mar. 15:34.

His being railed at and reproached. Ps. 22:7, 8. Ps. 69:19, 20. Ps. 89:51. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:39-44. Mar. 15:29-32. Luk. 23:35-39.

Gall and vinegar being given unto Him. Ps. 69:21. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:34, 48. Mar. 15:23, 36. Luk. 23:36. Jno. 19:28-30.

His being numbered with the transgressors. Isa. 53:12. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:38. Mar. 15:27, 28. Luk. 22:37. Luk. 23:33.

His intercession for His murderers. Isa. 53:12. *Fulfilled.* Luk. 23:34.

His death. Isa. 53:12. Dan. 9:26. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27:50. Mar. 15:44. Luk. 23:46. Jno. 19:33. Act. 10:39. Act. 13:27-29. See *Death of Christ.*



The wonders accompanying His death. Joe. 2 : 30, 31. Amo. 8 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 45. Mar. 15 : 33. Luk. 23 : 44, 45.

His garments being parted, and lots cast for His vesture. Ps. 22 : 18. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 35. Mar. 15 : 24. Luk. 23 : 34. Jno. 19 : 23, 24.

That not a bone of Him should be broken. Exo. 12 : 46. Num. 9 : 12. Ps. 34 : 20. *Fulfilled.* Jno. 19 : 33, 36.

His being pierced. Zec. 12 : 10. *Fulfilled.* Jno. 19 : 34, 37.

That He would be buried with the rich. Isa. 53 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 57-60. Mar. 15 : 43-46. Luk. 23 : 50-53. Jno. 19 : 38-42.

That His flesh would not see corruption. Ps. 16 : 10. *Fulfilled.* Act. 2 : 25-31. Act. 13 : 35-37.

His resurrection. Ps. 16 : 10. Isa. 53 : 10. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 28 : 6, 7. Mar. 16 : 6. Luk. 24 : 6, 34. Jno. 20 : 14. Act. 2 : 24-32. Act. 13 : 33-37. See *Resurrection of Christ*.

His ascension. Ps. 24 : 7-10. Ps. 68 : 18. Ps. 110 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Luk. 24 : 51. Act. 1 : 9. Act. 2 : 33-35. Eph. 4 : 8-10. See *Ascension of Christ*.

His sitting on the right hand of God. Ps. 110 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Act. 2 : 34. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 10 : 12.

His sending the Holy Ghost unto His disciples. Ps. 68 : 18. Joe. 2 : 28, 29. *Fulfilled.* Act. 2 : 1-4, 16-18. See *Gift of the Holy Ghost*.

His being a High Priest in heaven, interceding for sinners. Zec. 6 : 13. *Fulfilled.* Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. See *Christ, the High Priest*.

His being the chief Corner-stone of the church. Ps. 118 : 22. Isa. 28 : 16. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 16 : 16-18. Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 12 : 10. Luk. 20 : 17. Act. 4 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 11. Eph. 2 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 6, 7. See *Christ, the Head of the Church*.

His being the Chief Shepherd of the church. Isa. 40 : 11. Eze. 34 : 23. Jno. 10 : 11, 14. Heb. 13 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 25. 1 Pet. 5 : 4. See *Christ, the Shepherd*.

His being the light and the salvation of the world. Isa. 11 : 10. Isa. 42 : 1, 6.

Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 55 : 4, 5. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 12 : 18, 21. Mar. 16 : 15, 16. Luk. 2 : 32. Luk. 24 : 47. Jno. 1 : 4-9. Jno. 8 : 12. & Jno. 12 : 46. Jno. 10 : 16. Act. 11 : 17, 18. Act. 13 : 47.

That He shall reign with righteousness. Ps. 45 : 6, 7. Ps. 72 : 2. Isa. 11 : 4. Isa. 42 : 3. Jer. 23 : 5. Jer. 33 : 15. Jno. 5 : 30. Rev. 19 : 11. See *Christ, the King*.

That He shall reign over all nations. Num. 24 : 17. Ps. 2 : 7-9. Ps. 72 : 8. Dan. 7 : 14. Mic. 5 : 4. Phi. 2 : 9, 11.

That His reign shall be everlasting. Ps. 45 : 6. Isa. 9 : 7. Dan. 7 : 14. Luk. 1 : 32, 33.

All the prophecies concerning Christ's atoning sacrifice have been fulfilled. Mat. 26 : 56. Mar. 14 : 49. Luk. 18 : 31. Luk. 24 : 26, 27, 44. Jno. 15 : 25. Jno. 19 : 28, 30. Act. 3 : 18. Act. 13 : 27, 29.

## PROPHETS (THE).

See CHRIST, THE PROPHET. PROPHECY. INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY GHOST. PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST. FALSE PROPHETS.

|| ARE ALSO CALLED

*Seers.* 1 Sam. 9 : 9, 19. 2 Sam. 24 : 11. 1 Chr. 9 : 22. 1 Chr. 21 : 9. 1 Chr. 25 : 5. 1 Chr. 26 : 28. 1 Chr. 29 : 29. 2 Chr. 16 : 7. 2 Chr. 29 : 25. 2 Chr. 33 : 18. 2 Chr. 35 : 15. Amo. 7 : 12. Mic. 3 : 7.

*Men of God.* Deu. 33 : 1. 1 Sam. 2 : 27. 1 Sam. 9 : 6. 1 Kin. 12 : 22. 1 Kin. 13 : 1. 1 Kin. 17 : 24. 1 Kin. 20 : 28. 2 Kin. 1 : 9, 10. 2 Kin. 4 : 7. 2 Kin. 5 : 8, 20. 2 Kin. 6 : 10. 2 Kin. 7 : 2. 2 Kin. 8 : 7. 2 Kin. 13 : 19. 2 Kin. 23 : 17. 1 Chr. 23 : 14. 2 Chr. 8 : 14. 2 Chr. 30 : 16. Eze. 3 : 2. Neh. 12 : 24.

|| HAVE BEEN

Raised up by God. Deu. 18 : 18. Jer. 29 : 15. Amo. 2 : 11. Amo. 7 : 15. Chosen by God. Exo. 7 : 1. 1 Sam. 3 : 20. Jer. 1 : 5. Eph. 4 : 11.

Sent by God. Jos. 24 : 5. Jud. 6 : 8.  
 2 Chr. 24 : 19. 2 Chr. 25 : 15. 2 Chr.  
 36 : 15. Ezr. 5 : 1. Isa. 48 : 16. Jer.  
 7 : 25. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer.  
 44 : 4. Amo 7 : 14, 15. Mat. 23 :  
 34. Luk. 11 : 49.

Sent by Christ. Mat. 23 : 34.

Filled with the Holy Ghost. Eze. 2 : 2.  
 Eze. 3 : 24. Mic. 3 : 8. Luk. 1 :  
 15, 67. Act. 2 : 4. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.

Inspired by the Holy Ghost. Num.  
 11 : 25. 1 Sam. 10 : 10. 2 Sam.  
 23 : 2. Eze. 11 : 5. Mat. 22 : 43.  
 Mar. 12 : 36. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 11 :  
 28. Act. 19 : 6. Act. 28 : 25. Eph.  
 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 21.  
*See Inspiration of the Holy Ghost.*

God has put His word in the mouth  
 of || Exo. 4 : 12, 15. Num. 22 : 38.  
 Num. 23 : 5, 16. Deu. 18 : 18. 2 Sam.  
 23 : 2. 1 Kin. 12 : 15. 1 Kin. 22 : 28.  
 2 Kin. 20 : 19. 2 Kin. 23 : 16. 2 Chr.  
 36 : 21. Ezr. 1 : 1. Isa. 51 : 16. Jer.  
 1 : 9. Jer. 5 : 14. Jer. 36 : 4. Eze.  
 3 : 27. Hos. 12 : 10. Mat. 10 : 20.  
 Luk. 1 : 70. Act. 3 : 21. Heb. 1 : 1.

|| have spoken in the name of God.  
 Num. 12 : 2. Num. 24 : 13. Deu. 18 : 18.  
 1 Kin. 22 : 14. 2 Chr. 18 : 13. 2 Chr. 33 :  
 18. 2 Chr. 36 : 12. Jer. 26 : 2. Eze. 3 :  
 27. Dan. 9 : 6. Hos. 12 : 10. Hag. 1 :  
 3, 13. Hag. 2 : 1. Zec. 1 : 6. Zec. 7 : 7.  
 Luk. 1 : 70. Eph. 3 : 5. Heb. 1 : 1. Jas.  
 5 : 10.

|| spake with authority. 1 Kin. 17 : 1.  
 Mic. 3 : 8.

|| have foretold the coming and suf-  
 ferings of Christ. Luk. 24 : 27, 44. Jno.  
 1 : 45. Jno. 11 : 51. Act. 3 : 22-24. Act.  
 10 : 43. Rom. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 10, 11.  
*See Prophecies respecting Christ.*

#### GOD HAS SENT ||

To reveal His law and will to men.  
 Num. 9 : 23. Deu. 4 : 5, 8. Deu.  
 18 : 18. Jos. 22 : 5. Ezr. 9 : 10, 11.  
 Neh. 9 : 14. Jer. 7 : 25. Jer. 11 :  
 1-4. Jer. 23 : 22. Jer. 26 : 8. Jer.  
 44 : 4. Eze. 2 : 7. Eze. 3 : 10. Eze.  
 12 : 10. Eze. 40 : 4. Dan. 9 : 10.  
 Zec. 1 : 6. Mal. 4 : 4. Jno. 1 :  
 17.

To rebuke and exhort sinners to re-  
 pentance. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Chr.  
 24 : 19. 2 Chr. 36 : 15. Neh. 9 : 26.  
 Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 7 : 2-6.  
 Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 23 : 22. Jer. 25 :  
 4-6. Jer. 26 : 2, 3. Jer. 35 : 15.  
 Jer. 44 : 20. Hos. 14 : 1. Mic. 3 : 8.  
 Zec. 1 : 4. Zec. 7 : 9-12. Mal. 3 : 7.

To denounce His chastisements and  
 judgments. 2 Chr. 24 : 20. Jer. 6 :  
 22-27. Jer. 7 : 20. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer.  
 18 : 11. Jer. 23 : 20. Jer. 25 : 8-11.  
 Jer. 26 : 4-6. Jer. 43 : 10-12. Eze.  
 5 : 8. Eze. 6 : 1-3. Eze. 7 : 1-3.  
 Eze. 14 : 21. Hos. 4 : 1-3. Hos.  
 6 : 5. Hos. 8 : 1. Amo. 3 : 1. Jon.  
 3 : 4. *See Judgments.*

To reveal things to come. Gen. 49 : 1.  
 Num. 24 : 14. Deu. 4 : 30. Deu. 31 :  
 29. 1 Kin. 14 : 7-12. 2 Kin. 20 : 1.  
 Isa. 2 : 2. Isa. 39 : 6. Isa. 42 : 9.  
 Isa. 48 : 3. Jer. 37 : 17. Dan. 2 :  
 29, 30. Dan. 10 : 14. Amo. 3 : 7.  
 Mic. 4 : 1. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 2 : 16-  
 18. Act. 11 : 28. Act. 21 : 11. Act.  
 26 : 22. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. Rev. 1 : 19.  
 Rev. 22 : 6.

To foretell the coming of the Mes-  
 siah. Deu. 18 : 15-18. Isa. 7 : 14.  
 Isa. 9 : 6. Jer. 23 : 5, 6. Dan. 9 :  
 24, 25. Mic. 5 : 2. Zec. 9 : 9. Jno.  
 1 : 45. Eph. 3 : 5. *See Prophecies  
 respecting Christ.*

To declare salvation to sinners. Isa.  
 35 : 4. Isa. 40 : 1, 2. Isa. 46 : 13.  
 Isa. 52 : 10. Isa. 55 : 1-3. Isa. 59 :  
 20. Isa. 62 : 11. Jer. 3 : 23. Rom.  
 1 : 1, 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 10, 12.

#### || HAD RECEIVED SUPERNATURAL POWERS

Of vision and foreknowledge. Deu.  
 31 : 29. 1 Sam. 9 : 15-17. 1 Kin.  
 14 : 4-6. 2 Kin. 5 : 26. 2 Kin. 6 :  
 9-12, 31, 32. 2 Kin. 8 : 10-13.  
 2 Chr. 25 : 16. Jer. 38 : 21-23.  
 Amo. 3 : 7. Act. 5 : 3-9. Act. 27 :  
 23, 24.

Of miracles. Exo. 7 : 20, 21. Exo. 9 :  
 8-11. Jos. 10 : 12-14. 1 Kin. 13 :  
 4-6. 1 Kin. 17 : 1, 17-22. 2 Kin.  
 1 : 10-12. 2 Kin. 2 : 8. 2 Kin. 6 :

18-20. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. Ps. 105 : 26,  
27. Heb. 11 : 33-35. See *Miracles of the Prophets and Apostles*.

God fulfils the word of His || 1 Kin. 8 : 20. 1 Kin. 12 : 15. & 2 Chr. 10 : 15. 1 Kin. 17 : 16. 2 Kin. 1 : 10, 17. 2 Kin. 4 : 17. 2 Kin. 7 : 17. 2 Kin. 10 : 10. 2 Kin. 23 : 16. 2 Chr. 36 : 21, 22. Ezr. 1 : 1. Ezr. 6 : 14. Isa. 44 : 26. Jer. 44 : 29. Dan. 9 : 12. Mat. 2 : 17. Mat. 4 : 14. Mat. 8 : 17. Mat. 12 : 17. Mat. 13 : 14. Mat. 21 : 4. Mat. 26 : 56. Luk. 24 : 44. Jno. 12 : 38. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 3 : 18.

Believe || Exo. 14 : 31. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Luk. 16 : 31. Luk. 24 : 25. Jno. 5 : 46, 47. Jno. 13 : 20.

Be mindful of the words of || 2 Pet. 1 : 19. 2 Pet. 3 : 2.

Beware of false || Mat. 7 : 15.

Hearken not unto false || Deu. 13 : 3. Jer. 23 : 16. Jer. 27 : 14, 15. Jer. 29 : 8, 9.

Marks of the true and false || Num. 16 : 28, 29. Deu. 18 : 21, 22. 1 Kin. 18 : 36. 1 Kin. 22 : 28. & 2 Chr. 18 : 27. 2 Kin. 1 : 10. 2 Kin. 5 : 8. Isa. 41 : 22. Jer. 28 : 9. Eze. 33 : 33. Act. 13 : 10, 11.

#### THE WICKED

Mock and despise || 2 Kin. 2 : 23. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Jer. 15 : 10. Jer. 20 : 7. Lam. 3 : 14, 63. Act. 17 : 32. Heb. 11 : 36.

Despise the predictions of || 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Isa. 5 : 19. Isa. 28 : 14, 15. Jer. 17 : 15. Eze. 12 : 22, 27. 2 Pet. 3 : 4.

Refuse to hear and to obey || 2 Chr. 24 : 19. Neh. 9 : 30. Jer. 7 : 25-27. Jer. 25 : 4. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 29 : 19. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 4, 5. Dan. 9 : 6. Zec. 7 : 12.

Do not like to hear || 1 Kin. 22 : 8. 2 Chr. 18 : 7. Isa. 30 : 10.

Say to ||, *Prophecy not*. Isa. 30 : 10, 11. Jer. 11 : 21. Amo. 2 : 12. Amo. 7 : 16. Mic. 2 : 6.

Say to ||, *Prophecy smooth things*. 1 Kin. 22 : 13. 2 Chr. 18 : 12. Isa. 30 : 10. Mic. 2 : 11.

Persecute and slay || 1 Sam. 22 : 16-

19. 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 19 : 10. 1 Kin. 22 : 27. 2 Chr. 24 : 20-22. Neh. 9 : 26. Jer. 38 : 9. Mat. 5 : 12. Act. 7 : 52. Heb. 11 : 36-38. See *Persecution*.

#### GOD PUNISHES THE WICKED

By taking away His || 1 Sam. 3 : 1. Ps. 74 : 9. Lam. 2 : 9. Eze. 3 : 24-26. Eze. 7 : 26. Amo. 8 : 12. Mic. 3 : 6, 7.

By sending false || 1 Kin. 22 : 22, 23. 2 Chr. 18 : 21, 22. Mic. 2 : 11.

Punishment for rejecting and refusing to hear || 2 Chr. 24 : 19, 23. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 9 : 30. Isa. 30 : 12-14. Jer. 11 : 21-23. Jer. 26 : 4-6. Dan. 9 : 10-12. Zec. 7 : 11, 12. 1 The. 2 : 15, 16.

Take for an example of patience || Jas. 5 : 10.

A || is without honour in his own country. Mat. 13 : 57. Mar. 6 : 4. Luk. 4 : 24. Jno. 4 : 44.

Reward for receiving a || Mat. 10 : 41. & 1 Kin. 17 : 9-15. 2 Tim. 1 : 16-18. Heb. 6 : 10. 3 Jno. v. 5-8.

The Jews have persecuted and slain || 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 19 : 10, 14. & Rom. 11 : 3. Neh. 9 : 26. Jer. 2 : 30. Mat. 23 : 29-35. & Luk. 11 : 47-51. Mat. 5 : 12. & Luk. 6 : 23. Act. 7 : 52. 1 The. 2 : 15.

Jerusalem, that killest || Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 33, 34.

God forbids ill-treatment towards His || 1 Chr. 16 : 22. Ps. 105 : 15. Zec. 2 : 8.

God protects and preserves His || Exo. 3 : 12. Deu. 31 : 6. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. 2 Kin. 1 : 15. 2 Kin. 6 : 16, 17. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 64 : 2. Jer. 1 : 8, 19. Jer. 15 : 20, 21. Jer. 36 : 26. Lam. 3 : 57, 58. Eze. 2 : 6. Dan. 6 : 22. Luk. 21 : 18. Act. 12 : 11. Act. 18 : 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 16, 17. Heb. 13 : 6.

God avenges the blood of His || Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. 2 The. 1 : 6. Rev. 6 : 10. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 20, 24. Rev. 19 : 2.

The Messiah was to be a great Prophet. Deu. 18 : 15, 18. Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37.

Christ was acknowledged as a great Prophet. Mat. 21:11, 46. Luk. 7:16. Luk. 24:19. Jno. 3:2. Jno. 4:19. Jno. 6:14. Jno. 7:40. Jno. 9:17.

Moses the prophet spake unto God face to face. Exo. 33:11. Num. 12:7, 8. Deu. 34:10.

John the Baptist was a great prophet. Mal. 4:5. Mat. 11:9-11. Luk. 1:76. Luk. 7:26-28.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 20:7. *Jacob*. Gen. 49:1. *Aaron*. Exo. 7:1. *Miriam the prophetess*. Exo. 15:20. *Moses*. Exo. 4:12. Num. 16:28, 29. Deu. chap. 33. Jno. 9:29. *Seventy elders*. Num. 11:25. *Eldad and Medad*. Num. 11:26, 27. *Balaam*. Num. 23:5. Num. 24:2. *Deborah, prophetess*. Jud. 4:4. *Samuel*. 1 Sam. 3:20, 21. 1 Chr. 26:28. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 10:10. *Nathan*. 2 Sam. 7:2. 2 Sam. 12:1. 1 Chr. 29:29. 2 Chr. 9:29. *David*. 2 Sam. 23:2. Act. 1:16. Act. 2:30. *Ahijah*. 1 Kin. 11:29. 1 Kin. 12:15. 2 Chr. 9:29. 2 Chr. 10:15. *Shemaiah*. 1 Kin. 12:22. 2 Chr. 12:15. *Man of God of Judah*. 1 Kin. 13:1. *Prophet of Bethel*. 1 Kin. 13:11. *Jehu*. 1 Kin. 16:1. 2 Chr. 20:34. *Elijah*. 1 Kin. 17:1. 1 Kin. 18:22. 1 Kin. 21:17-19. *Micah*. 1 Kin. 22:28. Jer. 26:18. Mic. 1:1. *Elisha*. 1 Kin. 19:16. 2 Kin. 2:15. 2 Kin. 6:12. 2 Kin. 9:1. *Isaiah*. 2 Kin. 19:2. Isa. 1:1. Isa. 37:2. Mat. 4:14. Luk. 4:17. Act. 28:25. *Huldah, prophetess*. 2 Kin. 22:14. 2 Chr. 34:22. *Gad*. 1 Chr. 21:9. 1 Chr. 29:29. 2 Chr. 29:25. *Asaph*. 1 Chr. 25:2. 2 Chr. 29:30. *Jeduthun*. 1 Chr. 25:3. 2 Chr. 35:15. *Heman*. 1 Chr. 25:5. *Iddo*. 2 Chr. 9:29. 2 Chr. 12:15. 2 Chr. 13:22. *Azariah*. 2 Chr. 15:1. *Oded*. 2 Chr. 15:8. 2 Chr. 28:9. *Hanani*. 2 Chr. 16:7. *Jahaziel*. 2 Chr. 20:14. *Eliezer*. 2 Chr. 20:37. *Men of God*. 2 Chr. 25:7, 15. *Zechariah*. 2 Chr. 24:20. Ezr. 5:1. Zec. 1:1, 7. Mat. 23:35. *Jeremiah*. 2 Chr. 36:12. Jer. 1:4-9. Jer. 20:1. *Haggai*. Ezr. 5:1. Ezr. 6:14. Hag. 1:1, 3. *Urijah*. Jer. 26:20. *Ezekiel*. Eze. 1:3. Eze. 3:1. Eze. 25:2. Eze. 34:2. *Daniel*. Dan. 1:17.

Dan. 10:1. Mat. 24:15. *Hosea*. Hos. 1:1. *Joel*. Joe. 1:1. *Amos*. Amo. 1:1. Amo. 3:1. *Obadiah*. Obad. v. 1. *Jonah*. Jon. 1:1. Jon. 3:1-4. Mat. 12:39. *Nahum*. Nah. 1:1. *Habakkuk*. Hab. 1:1. *Zephaniah*. Zep. 1:1. *Malachi*. Mal. 1:1. *John the Baptist*. Luk. 1:76. Mat. 14:5. Mat. 21:26. Mar. 11:32. Luk. 20:6. *Anna, prophetess*. Luk. 2:36. *Caiaphas*. Jno. 11:51. *Agabus*. Act. 11:28. Act. 21:10. *Judas and Silas*. Act. 15:32. *Disciples at Ephesus*. Act. 19:6. *Four prophetesses*. Act. 21:9. *Enoch*. Jude v. 14.

## PROPHETS (FALSE).

See FALSE DOCTRINES. PROPHETS.  
PROPHECY.

|| prophesy false visions and the deceit of their hearts. Jer. 14:14. Jer. 23:16, 26, 32. Lam. 2:14. Eze. 13:3, 6, 9. Eze. 22:28. Zec. 10:2.

|| prophesy for gain. Jer. 6:13. Eze. 13:19. Mic. 3:5, 11.

Beware of || Mat. 7:15.

Hearken not unto || Lev. 19:31. Deu. 13:3. Deu. 18:10-14. Jer. 23:16. Jer. 27:14-17. Jer. 29:8, 9.

How to discern a true prophet from a || Num. 16:28, 29. Deu. 18:21, 22. 1 Sam. 9:6. 1 Kin. 17:24. 1 Kin. 18:36. 1 Kin. 22:28. & 2 Chr. 18:27. 2 Kin. 1:10. 2 Kin. 5:8. Isa. 41:22. Jer. 14:18. Jer. 28:9. Eze. 33:33. Act. 13:10, 11.

The wicked love || Jer. 5:31. Mic. 2:11.

|| are sent by God as a chastisement. 1 Kin. 22:22, 23. & 2 Chr. 18:21, 22. Mic. 2:11.

|| are an abomination unto God. Deu. 18:10-12. Jer. 23:30-32. Eze. 13:8.

Woe unto || Eze. 13:3.

Crime and punishment of || Lev. 20:27. Deu. 18:20. Jer. 14:14, 15. Jer. 20:6. Jer. 23:13-15, 30-34. Jer. 28:15-17. Jer. 29:21-23, 32. Eze. 13:2-9. Eze. 14:9, 10. Mic. 5:12. Zec. 13:2.

Punishment of those who hearken unto || Lev. 20 : 6. Isa. 2 : 6. Eze. 14 : 9, 10.

|| of the latter days foretold. Mat. 24 : 11, 24. 2 Pet. 2 : 1. 1 Jno. 4 : 1.

EXAMPLES. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 19 : 23, 24. *Saul's messengers*. 1 Sam. 19 : 20, 21. *Zedekiah*. 1 Kin. 22 : 11, 22. & 2 Chr. 18 : 10, 11. *Manasseh*. 2 Kin. 21 : 6. 2 Chr. 33 : 6. *Noadiah, prophetess*. Neh. 6 : 14. *Prophets of Jerusalem*. Jer. 2 : 8. Jer. 5 : 31. Jer. 14 : 13-15. Jer. 23 : 14. *Prophets of Samaria*. Jer. 23 : 13. *Hannaniah*. Jer. 28 : 1-4, 15-17. *Ahab and Zedekiah*. Jer. 29 : 21. *Shemaiah*. Jer. 29 : 31, 32. *Prophets of Israel*. Eze. 13 : 2. *Bar-jesus*. Act. 13 : 6. *Jezebel, prophetess*. Rev. 2 : 20.

## PROTECTION.

See PROVIDENCE.

### God

Has power to give || 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 25 : 8. Ps. 59 : 9. Ps. 68 : 34, 35. Isa. 40 : 29. Jude v. 24.

Is merciful to give His || Deu. 4 : 31. Ps. 31 : 21. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 116 : 5, 6. Ps. 136 : 24. Ps. 138 : 8.

Is faithful to give His || 1 The. 5 : 23, 24. 2 The. 3 : 3.

### || OF GOD TOWARDS SAINTS IS

Effectual. Rom. 8 : 31. 2 Cor. 12 : 9.

Unceasing. Ps. 121 : 3-8.

Unfailing. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5.

Perpetual. Ps. 12 : 7. Ps. 121 : 8.

Indispensable. Ps. 127 : 1.

God keeps His saints as the apple of His eye. Deu. 32 : 10. Ps. 17 : 8. Zec. 2 : 8.

The hairs of your head are all numbered. Mat. 10 : 30. Luk. 12 : 7. Luk. 21 : 18.

The angel of the Lord watches over and keeps saints. Exo. 23 : 20. Exo. 33 : 2. Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 91 : 11, 12. Isa. 63 : 9.

### || OF GOD IS GIVEN TO SAINTS

To keep and preserve them. Deu. 33 : 29. Ps. 22 : 9, 10. Ps. 31 : 20. Ps. 41 : 2. Ps. 94 : 17. Ps. 121 : 5. Ps. 145 : 20. Isa. 46 : 3, 4.

To strengthen them. Ps. 18 : 32, 39. Ps. 68 : 35. Ps. 138 : 3. Isa. 40 : 29, 31. Isa. 41 : 10. Eph. 3 : 16. Col. 1 : 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

To help and uphold them. Ps. 18 : 35. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 37 : 17, 24. Ps. 63 : 8. Ps. 94 : 18. Ps. 108 : 12. Ps. 145 : 14.

To deliver them. 2 Chr. 20 : 17. Ps. 37 : 39, 40. Ps. 40 : 13. Ps. 60 : 12. Ps. 80 : 2.

### DIVINE || GIVEN TO SAINTS TO KEEP AND PRESERVE THEM

From sin. Ps. 141 : 3, 4. Ecc. 7 : 26. Jno. 17 : 15.

From falling. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. Ps. 37 : 24. Ps. 56 : 13. Ps. 66 : 9. Ps. 94 : 18. Ps. 116 : 8. Ps. 121 : 3. Ps. 145 : 14. Pro. 3 : 26. Jude v. 24.

In time of temptation. 1 Cor. 10 : 13. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 3 : 10.

In the right way. Exo. 23 : 20. Ps. 32 : 8. Pro. 2 : 8. Isa. 48 : 17.

In all their ways. Exo. 23 : 20. Ps. 37 : 23. Ps. 91 : 11. Ps. 121 : 8. Isa. 26 : 12.

From disease. Exo. 15 : 26. Deu. 7 : 15. Ps. 41 : 3. Ps. 91 : 6, 10.

From death. Ps. 33 : 19. Ps. 41 : 2. Ps. 91 : 7. Ps. 94 : 17. Ps. 140 : 7. Lam. 3 : 58. Eze. 9 : 4-6. Act. 26 : 21, 22.

From all evil and danger. 1 Chr. 4 : 10. Ps. 91 : 3-7. Ps. 121 : 7. 2 The. 3 : 3.

In all calamities. 2 Sam. 22 : 19. Job 5 : 19-22. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 32 : 7. Isa. 26 : 20. Isa. 43 : 2. Zep. 2 : 3. Rev. 9 : 4.

In time of trouble. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 32 : 7. Ps. 34 : 17. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 118 : 5. Jer. 16 : 19.

In persecution. Jer. 1 : 8. Luk. 21 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 4 : 17.



Against their enemies. Deu. 20 : 4.  
Deu. 33 : 27. Jos. 23 : 10. 2 Sam.  
22 : 18. Ps. 64 : 1. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps.  
118 : 10-13. Isa. 41 : 10-12. Jer.  
15 : 20. Jer. 20 : 11.

During sleep. Ps. 3 : 5. Ps. 4 : 8. Pro.  
3 : 24.

From youth to old age. Ps. 22 : 9, 10.  
Isa. 46 : 3, 4.

In all places. Gen. 28 : 15. Jos. 1 : 9.  
2 Chr. 16 : 9.

Unto death. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 48 : 14.  
2 Tim. 1 : 12.

For ever. Deu. 33 : 27. Ps. 12 : 7. Ps.  
37 : 28.

The hearts and minds of saints are  
kept by || of God. Phi. 4 : 7.

Our souls are preserved by || of God.  
Job 10 : 12. Ps. 54 : 4. Ps. 72 : 14. Ps.  
97 : 10. Ps. 121 : 7.

#### || OF GOD PROMISED AND GRANT- ED TO

The poor. Ps. 14 : 6. Ps. 72 : 12-14.  
Isa. 25 : 4.

The oppressed. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 10 : 14.  
Ps. 12 : 5, 7. Ps. 72 : 12. Isa. 25 : 4.

The widows, fatherless, and strangers.  
Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 146 : 9.

The afflicted. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 70 : 5.

The weak. Isa. 25 : 4. Rom. 14 : 4.  
2 Cor. 12 : 9, 10.

Those who fear Him. Ps. 33 : 18, 19.  
Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 145 : 19. Pro. 14 : 26.

Those who seek Him. Ezr. 8 : 22. Ps.  
9 : 10. Lam. 3 : 57.

Those who hearken unto Him. Pro.  
1 : 33.

Penitent sinners. Job 22 : 23, 25.

The perfect in heart. 2 Chr. 16 : 9.

The righteous. Ps. 5 : 12. Ps. 31 : 23.  
Ps. 37 : 17. Ps. 116 : 6. Pro. 2 : 7.  
Pro. 18 : 10.

Those who love God. Ps. 145 : 20.

Those who trust in God. Ps. 17 : 7.  
Ps. 18 : 30. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 18-  
20. Ps. 71 : 5, 6. Ps. 115 : 9. Pro.  
30 : 5. Nah. 1 : 7.

His saints. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. Ps. 37 : 28.  
Pro. 2 : 8.

His beloved. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6.

The church. Ps. 48 : 3. Ps. 125 : 2.  
Isa. 27 : 3. Zec. 2 : 4, 5. Zec. 12 : 8.  
His people Israel. Deu. 32 : 10. Deu.  
33 : 29. Jos. 24 : 17. Isa. 41 : 10.  
Isa. 63 : 9. Luk. 1 : 54.

God promises to saints His continual ||  
Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5, 9.  
Ps. 121 : 8. Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2.  
Jer. 1 : 8. Jer. 15 : 20. Heb. 13 : 5.

Israel, in Me is thine help. Hos. 13 : 9.

#### SAINTS

Seek || of God. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps.  
57 : 1. Ps. 121 : 1. Jer. 17 : 17.

Pray for || of God. Ps. 16 : 1. Ps. 17 :  
8, 9. Ps. 22 : 11. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps.  
27 : 9. Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 38 : 22. Ps.  
40 : 11, 13, 17. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 60 :  
11. Ps. 70 : 1, 5. Ps. 71 : 3. Ps.  
79 : 9. Ps. 86 : 2, 16, 17. Ps. 108 :  
12. Ps. 119 : 117, 122. Ps. 140 : 4.  
Isa. 51 : 9.

Trust in || of God. Ps. 16 : 1. Ps.  
18 : 2. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 62 : 2. Ps.  
91 : 2. Isa. 12 : 2.

Acknowledge || of God. 2 Sam. 22 : 2,  
33. Ps. 32 : 7. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 46 : 1.  
Ps. 62 : 2, 7. Ps. 89 : 18. Ps. 91 : 9.  
Ps. 94 : 22. Ps. 121 : 2. Ps. 124 : 8.  
Jer. 16 : 19.

Praise God for His || Exo. 15 : 2. Ps.  
5 : 11. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 59 : 16, 17.  
Ps. 63 : 7. Ps. 118 : 14. Isa. 25 :  
1, 4.

Fear nothing under || of God. Ps.  
27 : 1. Ps. 46 : 1, 2. Ps. 56 : 4, 11.  
Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 50 : 7.  
Rom. 8 : 31. Heb. 13 : 6.

#### GOD IS TO SAINTS

Their strength. Exo. 15 : 2. 2 Sam.  
22 : 33. Ps. 28 : 7, 8. Ps. 37 : 39.  
Ps. 43 : 2. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 59 : 17.  
Ps. 68 : 35. Ps. 81 : 1. Ps. 118 :  
14. Ps. 140 : 7. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa.  
49 : 5. Jer. 16 : 19. Hab. 3 : 19.

Their defence. Job 22 : 25. Ps. 7 : 10.  
Ps. 59 : 9, 16, 17. Ps. 62 : 2, 6. Ps.  
89 : 18. Ps. 94 : 22.

A shield. Gen. 15 : 1. Deu. 33 : 29.  
2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 5 : 12.  
Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 28 : 7.  
Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 59 : 11. Ps. 84 : 9,

11. Ps. 115:9. Ps. 119:114. Ps. 144:2. Pro. 30:5.  
 A rock. 2 Sam. 22:2, 32. Ps. 18:2, 31. Ps. 28:1. Ps. 62:2, 6. Ps. 71:3. Ps. 94:22.  
 A fortress. 2 Sam. 22:2. Ps. 18:2. Ps. 71:3. Ps. 91:2. Ps. 144:2. Jer. 16:19. Nah. 1:7.  
 A high and strong tower. 2 Sam. 22:3. Ps. 18:2. Ps. 61:3. Ps. 71:7. Ps. 144:2. Pro. 18:10.  
 A refuge. Deu. 33:27. 2 Sam. 22:3. Ps. 9:9. Ps. 14:6. Ps. 46:7, 11. Ps. 57:1. Ps. 59:16. Ps. 62:7, 8. Ps. 71:7. Ps. 91:2. Ps. 142:5. Isa. 4:6. Isa. 25:4. Jer. 16:19.

Wait on the Lord, and He shall strengthen thine heart. Ps. 27:14. Ps. 31:24. Ps. 138:3.

Be strong in the power of God. Deu. 31:6, 23. Jos. 1:6, 9. Jos. 10:25. 1 Chr. 22:13. 1 Chr. 28:20. 1 Cor. 16:13. Eph. 6:10. Col. 1:11. 2 Tim. 2:1.

Exhortation to pray for Divine || Ps. 50:15. Heb. 4:16.

The Lord bless thee and keep thee. Num. 6:24. Ps. 20:1, 2.

#### DIVINE || IS REFUSED TO

The disobedient. Lev. 26:14-17.

1 Sam. 13:13, 14. Hos. 4:6.

The presumptuous. Num. 14:40-45.

Those who forsake God. Deu. 31:16, 17. Jos. 23:12, 13. Jud. 10:13.

1 Chr. 28:9. 2 Chr. 12:5. 2 Chr. 15:2. 2 Chr. 24:20.

The unbelievers. Isa. 7:9.

The wicked. Num. 14:9. Job 8:20.

Isa. 59:2. Mic. 3:4.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 15:1. *Jacob*. Gen. 48:16. *Joseph*. Gen. 49:23-25. *Moses*. Exo. 18:4. *Joshua*. Deu. 31:23. Jos. 1:5, 9. *Israelites*. Jos. 24:17. *Gideon*. Jud. 6:12, 16. *Samuel and Israelites*. 1 Sam. 7:12. *David*. 1 Sam. 30:6. 2 Sam. 8:6. 1 Chr. 18:6, 13. Ps. 18:1, 2. Ps. 28:7. *Elisha*. 2 Kin. 6:14-17. *Jerusalem*. 2 Kin. 19:34. 2 Kin. 20:6.

Isa. 31:5. *Jabez*. 1 Chr. 4:10. *Asa*. 2 Chr. 14:11, 12. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 18:31. *Solomon*. 2 Chr. 28:20. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 32:22. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 1:8. *Baruch and Jeremiah*. Jer. 36:26. *Ezekiel*. Eze. 3:9. *Three Hebrews*. Dan. 3:28. *Daniel*. Dan. 6:22. *Peter*. Act. 12:4-7. *Paul*. Act. 18:10. Act. 26:22. 2 Tim. 4:17.

## PROVIDENCE (THE) OF GOD.

See GOD. POWER, WISDOM, GOODNESS OF GOD.

|| is His continual care over all His works. 2 Chr. 16:9. Ps. 33:13-15. Ps. 65:9-13. Ps. 104:10-30. Ps. 136:25. Ps. 145:14-17. Isa. 46:4. Luk. 12:22-31. 1 Pet. 5:7.

#### || IS EXERCISED

In preserving the universe and course of nature. Gen. 8:22. Job 38:8-12. Ps. 104:5-9. Jer. 5:22. Jer. 31:35. Jer. 33:20. Col. 1:17.

In ruling the elements. Deu. 28:12. Job 5:10. Job 37:6, 9-16. Job 38:22-34. Ps. 107:24-30. Ps. 135:7. Ps. 147:8, 16-18. Isa. 50:2. Jer. 5:22. Jer. 10:13. Jer. 14:22. Jer. 51:16. Amo. 4:7. Nah. 1:4. Zec. 10:1.

In preserving His creatures. Neh. 9:6. Job 10:12. Ps. 36:6. Mat. 10:29-31. Luk. 12:6, 7. Luk. 21:18.

In providing for His creatures. Gen. 9:3. Lev. 26:4. Deu. 11:14, 15. Deu. 32:13, 14. Neh. 9:25. Job 38:39-41. Ps. 65:9-13. Ps. 81:16. Ps. 103:5. Ps. 104:10-30. Ps. 136:25. Ps. 145:15, 16. Ps. 147:9, 14. Ecc. 2:24. Jer. 5:24. Hos. 2:8. Joe. 2:19, 23-26. Zec. 10:1. Mat. 6:8, 26-34. Luk. 12:24-31. Act. 14:17. Phi. 4:19. 1 Tim. 6:17. 1 Pet. 5:7.

In overruling kings and nations. 2 Kin. 19:28. 1 Chr. 29:12. 2 Chr. 20:6. Ps. 46:8-10. Ps. 47:7, 8. Ps. 59:13. Ps. 66:7.

Ps. 75 : 6, 7. Ps. 96 : 10. Ps. 103 : 19. Ps. 113 : 4. Ps. 135 : 6. Pro. 8 : 15, 16. Isa. 37 : 16, 29. Jer. 10 : 7. Dan. 2 : 21. Dan. 4 : 25, 35. Rom. 13 : 1.

In chastising the nations by His judgments. Deu. 32 : 39-42. Job 12 : 23-25. Isa. 3 : 1-5. Isa. 13 : 19. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 29 : 18. Jer. 43 : 11. Jer. 51 : 29. Eze. 14 : 21. Amo. 9 : 4, 8.

In giving and taking away life. Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 2 : 6. Job 10 : 8-12. Job 14 : 5. Job 33 : 4. Job 34 : 14, 15. Ps. 22 : 9. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 71 : 6. Dan. 5 : 23. Act. 17 : 25-28.

In ordaining the circumstances and conditions of men. Exo. 4 : 11. 1 Sam. 2 : 7, 8. 1 Kin. 11 : 11. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. Job 12 : 17-21. Job 34 : 19. Ps. 75 : 6, 7. Ps. 107 : 40, 41. Pro. 22 : 2. Ecc. 5 : 19. Isa. 40 : 23. Dan. 2 : 21. Dan. 4 : 25. Luk. 1 : 52. Jno. 9 : 1-3.

In directing the heart and ways of men. Gen. 31 : 29. Gen. 50 : 24. Exo. 12 : 36. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. Ezr. 7 : 28. Ps. 33 : 15. Ps. 37 : 23. Pro. 16 : 9. Pro. 20 : 24. Pro. 21 : 1. Ecc. 9 : 1. Isa. 45 : 13. Jer. 10 : 23. Dan. 5 : 23.

In dispensing His chastisements and blessings. Gen. 24 : 35. Lev. 26 : 4-6. Deu. 28 : 12. 1 Sam. 2 : 5. 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 1 Chr. 29 : 14. 2 Chr. 1 : 12. Job 1 : 21. Job 2 : 10. Ps. 107 : 33-39. Ps. 113 : 7-9. Ecc. 2 : 24. Isa. 45 : 7. Lam. 3 : 38. Amo. 3 : 6. Mat. 5 : 45. Act. 14 : 17.

In directing all events. Gen. 24 : 27. Deu. 2 : 30. Jos. 11 : 20. 1 Sam. 2 : 25. 1 Sam. 6 : 7-10, 12. 1 Sam. 14 : 40-42. 1 Kin. 11 : 14. 1 Kin. 12 : 15. 2 Chr. 10 : 15. Ezr. 7 : 6. Ezr. 8 : 18. Pro. 16 : 33. Jer. 28 : 14. Lam. 3 : 37, 38. Amo. 3 : 6. Act. 1 : 24-26.

In defeating evil designs. Exo. 15 : 9, 10. 2 Sam. 17 : 14. Neh. 4 : 15. Job 5 : 12. Ps. 2 : 1-4. Ps. 33 : 10.

Ps. 140 : 8. Isa. 8 : 10. Isa. 19 : 3. Isa. 44 : 25.

In turning evil into good. Gen. 45 : 5-7. Gen. 50 : 20. Deu. 23 : 5. Neh. 13 : 2. Phi. 1 : 12-14.

In performing His counsels. Job 23 : 14. Isa. 14 : 24. Isa. 46 : 10, 11. Jer. 23 : 20. Jer. 51 : 29. Eph. 1 : 11.

In fulfilling His promises. Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14. Neh. 9 : 8. Jer. 29 : 10. Jer. 33 : 14. Act. 7 : 17. Gal. 4 : 4.

In executing His threatenings. Num. 26 : 65. Deu. 2 : 14. Jud. 2 : 15. 2 Kin. 10 : 10. Isa. 25 : 1, 2. Isa. 48 : 3. Dan. 9 : 12. Zec. 1 : 6.

In ordering the minutest matters. Mat. 6 : 26, 30. Mat. 10 : 29, 30. Luk. 12 : 6, 7. Luk. 12 : 24, 28. Luk. 21 : 18.

|| is watching every where. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Job 28 : 24. Job 34 : 21. Ps. 33 : 13. Ps. 113 : 6. Ps. 139 : 7-12. Jer. 23 : 23, 24. Amo. 9 : 2, 3. Zec. 4 : 10. Act. 15 : 18. Eph. 4 : 6. Heb. 4 : 13.

|| is watching at all times. Exo. 3 : 7. Deu. 11 : 12. Jud. 18 : 6. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Job 36 : 7. Ps. 10 : 4. Ps. 11 : 4. Ps. 14 : 2. Ps. 33 : 14, 15. Ps. 34 : 15. Ps. 35 : 22. Ps. 66 : 7. Ps. 94 : 9. Ps. 121 : 3, 4. Ps. 139 : 2-5, 16. Pro. 5 : 21. Pro. 15 : 3. Isa. 27 : 3. Jer. 16 : 17. Jer. 32 : 19. Jer. 44 : 27. Jno. 5 : 17. 1 Pet. 3 : 12.

|| is kind and merciful. Neh. 9 : 25. Ps. 25 : 10. Ps. 65 : 9-13. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 145 : 14-16. Mat. 5 : 45. Act. 14 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

|| is just. Ps. 145 : 17. Dan. 4 : 37. Dan. 9 : 14. Hos. 14 : 9. Rev. 15 : 3.

|| is sometimes dark and mysterious. Job 21 : 7-13, 23-26. Job 26 : 14. Ps. 36 : 6. Ps. 73 : 12-16. Ps. 77 : 19. Ecc. 7 : 15. Ecc. 8 : 14. Ecc. 9 : 1-3, 11. Isa. 55 : 9. Rom. 11 : 33.

|| IS EXERCISED IN BEHALF OF SAINTS

In guiding them. Gen. 24 : 48. Deu. 1 : 31. Deu. 29 : 5. Deu. 32 : 10-12. Ps. 23 : 3. Ps. 32 : 8. Ps. 37 : 23.

Po. 73 : 23. Po. 107 : 7. Po. 139 : 24. Po. 143 : 10. Pro. 3 : 6. Isa. 48 : 17. Isa. 58 : 11. Isa. 63 : 14. Rom. 8 : 14.

In prospering them. Gen. 24 : 56. Gen. 39 : 2, 21-23. & Act. 7 : 10. Exo. 1 : 20, 21. Deu. 28 : 11. Deu. 30 : 9. 1 Sam. 18 : 5, 14. 2 Kin. 18 : 7. 2 Chr. 7 : 11. 2 Chr. 26 : 5. Ezr. 5 : 5. Neh. 2 : 20. Job 22 : 23. Po. 112 : 1-3. Joe. 2 : 19.

In protecting and preserving them. Gen. 48 : 15, 16. Exo. 8 : 22. Deu. 31 : 6. Jos. 1 : 5-9. & Heb. 13 : 5, 6. 1 Sam. 25 : 29. Job 10 : 12. Po. 4 : 8. Po. 22 : 9, 10. Po. 34 : 7. Po. 37 : 28. Po. 91 : 10-12. Po. 121 : 5-8. Po. 140 : 7. Po. 145 : 20. Isa. 41 : 13, 14. Isa. 46 : 3, 4. Mat. 10. 30. Luk. 12 : 7. Luk. 21 : 18. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.

In delivering them. Exo. 3 : 7, 8. 2 Sam. 22 : 18. Po. 18 : 17. Po. 33 : 18, 19. Po. 35 : 10. Po. 81 : 7. Po. 91 : 3-7. Po. 94 : 17. Po. 107 : 6. Po. 138 : 7. Po. 146 : 7-9. Jer. 39 : 17, 18. Dan. 3 : 27. Dan. 6 : 22, 27. Act. 12 : 6-10. Act. 16 : 24-26. Act. 18 : 10.

|| operates by the use of means. 1 Kin. 21 : 19. & 1 Kin. 22 : 37, 38. Isa. 10 : 5, 6. Isa. 44 : 28. Isa. 45 : 1, 13. Isa. 46 : 11. Jer. 51 : 20-23. Mic. 5 : 2. & Luk. 2 : 1-4. Act. 13 : 27. Act. 27 : 22-25, 31, 34.

No power can resist or hinder || 1 Kin. 22 : 28-34. Job 23 : 13. Job 34 : 29. Job 42 : 2. Po. 135 : 6. Pro. 21 : 30. Isa. 14 : 27. Dan. 4 : 35. Act. 5 : 39.

Nothing can succeed without the aid of || Lev. 26 : 16. Deu. 28 : 38-42. Po. 33 : 16-19. Po. 127 : 1, 2. Pro. 21 : 31. Ecc. 3 : 14. Ecc. 6 : 2. Mic. 6 : 14, 15. Hag. 1 : 6. 1 Cor. 3 : 6, 7.

|| co-operates with saints. Deu. 31 : 6-8. 1 Chr. 28 : 20. 1 Chr. 29 : 16. Ezr. 7 : 28. Neh. 2 : 20. 1 Cor. 3 : 6-9. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 6 : 1.

ALL THINGS ARE DIRECTED BY ||

For the glory of God. Exo. 9 : 16. & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4. Lev. 10 : 3.

1 Sam. 12 : 22. Po. 90 : 16. Isa. 48 : 9, 11. Isa. 63 : 14. Eze. 20 : 9, 22, 44. Jno. 11 : 4.

For the welfare of saints. Deu. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Isa. 26 : 12. Rom. 8 : 28.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Cast every care on || Po. 55 : 22. Mat. 6 : 26-34. Mat. 10 : 29-31. Luk. 12 : 24-31. Phi. 4 : 6. Heb. 13 : 5. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

Trust in || Po. 4 : 5. Po. 16 : 8. Po. 37 : 5. Po. 62 : 8. Po. 71 : 5. Pro. 16 : 3. Pro. 22 : 19. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Pray with confidence in || Po. 57 : 1. Phi. 4 : 6.

Pray to be guided by. || Gen. 24 : 12-14. Gen. 28 : 20, 21. Act. 1 : 24.

#### SAINTS SHOULD ACKNOWLEDGE ||

In prosperity. Gen. 32 : 10. Gen. 33 : 11. Gen. 45 : 8. Deu. 8 : 18. 1 Chr. 29 : 12, 14, 16. Po. 103 : 2. Po. 116 : 12.

In adversity. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. Job 1 : 21. Job 2 : 10. Po. 39 : 9. Po. 119 : 75.

In public calamities. Ezr. 9 : 13. Neh. 9 : 33. Lam. 1 : 18. Dan 9 : 12, 14.

On all occasions. Pro. 3 : 6. Act. 18 : 21. Rom. 15 : 32. 1 Cor. 4 : 19. Heb. 6 : 3. Jas. 4 : 13-15.

#### THE WICKED

Deny || Job 22 : 13, 14. Po. 10 : 11-13. Po. 64 : 5. Po. 73 : 11. Po. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Eze. 8 : 12. Eze. 9 : 9. Zep. 1 : 12.

Are instruments to fulfil the purposes of || Exo. 9 : 16. & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4. Po. 64 : 5-9. Isa. 10 : 5-12. Isa. 46 : 11. Jer. 51 : 20-25. Jno. 11 : 49-52. Act. 3 : 17, 18. Act. 13 : 27.

Punishment for denying || Isa. 10 : 13-17. Jer. 5 : 24, 25. Eze. 28 : 2-10. Dan. 4 : 29-32. Hos. 2 : 8, 9. Zep. 1 : 12.

## PRUDENCE OR WISDOM.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| recommended. Pro. 4 : 1. Pro. 9 : 6.  
Mat. 10 : 16. Rom. 16 : 19. Eph. 5 : 15,  
17.

Christ has set an example of || Mat.  
21 : 24-27. Mat. 22 : 16-21. Mar. 11 :  
28-33. Mar. 12 : 13-17. Luk. 20 : 1-8,  
20-25. See *Character of Christ*.

|| is the knowledge of the holy. Pro.  
9 : 10.

Wisdom is the source of || Pro. 1 : 5.  
Pro. 8 : 12.

God gives || 2 Tim. 1 : 7.

HE WHO POSSESSES ||

Deals with knowledge. Pro. 13 : 16.

Pro. 14 : 15. Pro. 15 : 21.

Foresees and avoids evil. Pro. 22 : 3.

Gets knowledge. Pro. 18 : 15.

Understands the ways of God. Hos.  
14 : 9.

Is crowned with knowledge. Pro. 14 :  
18.

Is wise. Pro. 1 : 5. Pro. 16 : 21.

Refraineth his lips. Pro. 10 : 19. Pro.  
16 : 23. Pro. 17 : 27.

Deferreth his anger. Pro. 19 : 11.

Regards reproof. Pro. 17 : 10.

Is not vain. Pro. 12 : 23.

Keeps silence in evil times. Amo. 5 :  
13.

Is preserved by it. Pro. 2 : 11. Pro.  
27 : 12.

|| is praised. Pro. 12 : 8.

|| is a well-spring of life. Pro. 16 : 22.

|| is more precious than gold and sil-  
ver. Pro. 16 : 16.

Acquire || Pro. 23 : 23.

|| SHOULD BE EXERCISED

By young men. Pro. 3 : 21.

By old men. Tit. 2 : 2.

Saints should walk in || toward the  
world. Col. 4 : 5.

To regard reproof gives || Pro. 15 : 5.

Lean not unto thine own || Pro. 3 : 5.

|| OF THE WICKED

Is cursed by God. Isa. 5 : 21. Isa.  
29 : 15.

Is defeated by God. 2 Sam. 17 : 14.  
Neh. 4 : 15. Job 5 : 12. Ps. 33 : 10.  
Isa. 44 : 25. Isa. 29 : 14. & 1 Cor.  
1 : 19. Obad. v. 8. 1 Cor. 3 : 19.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Builder of a house.*  
Mat. 7 : 24, 25. *Builder of a tower,*  
*and king going to war.* Luk. 14 : 28-32.  
*Unfaithful steward.* Luk. 16 : 1-8.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 3-23.  
*Joseph.* Gen. 41 : 39. *Jethro.* Exo. 18 :  
19. *Old counsellors of Rehoboam.* 1 Kin.  
12 : 7. *Solomon.* 2 Chr. 2 : 12. *Nehe-*  
*miah.* Neh. 4 : 13-18. *Gamaliel.* Act.  
5 : 34-39. *Sergius Paulus.* Act. 13 : 7.  
*Paul.* Act. 23 : 6.

## PUNISHMENT OF THE WICKED.

See AFFLICTIONS OF THE WICKED.  
JUDGMENTS. DEATH OF THE WICK-  
ED. CONDEMNATION. ETERNAL  
DEATH. HELL.

|| is from God. Lev. 26 : 18, 24. Deu.  
32 : 39-42. Isa. 13 : 11. Isa. 26 : 21. Isa.  
42 : 24. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 21 : 14. Jer. 43 :  
11. Jer. 44 : 13. Lam. 3 : 38. Eze. 7 :  
3, 4. Amo. 3 : 6. Mic. 1 : 12.

|| is called *the cup of the wrath of God.*  
Job 21 : 20. Ps. 75 : 8. Isa. 51 : 17. Jer.  
25 : 15. Eze. 23 : 33. Hab. 2 : 16. Rev.  
14 : 10. Rev. 16 : 19.

|| ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR

Ignorance of God. Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 :  
25. Hos. 4 : 6. 2 The. 1 : 8.

Idolatry. Lev. 26 : 30. Isa. 10 : 10, 11.  
Jer. 8 : 2. Jer. 16 : 9-11. Hos. 8 : 4.  
1 Cor. 6 : 9. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 :  
15.

Unbelief. Ps. 106 : 24, 26. Rom. 11 :  
20. Heb. 3 : 18, 19. Jude v. 5. Rev.  
21 : 8.

Disobedience to God. Neh. 9 : 30.  
Job 36 : 12. Ps. 106 : 25, 26. Isa.  
42 : 24, 25. Jer. 9 : 13-15. Jer. 12 :  
17. Jer. 35 : 17. 2 The. 1 : 8.

Rebellion against God. Lev. 26 : 14-  
16. 1 Sam. 12 : 15. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer.  
4 : 16-18. Eze. 20 : 8. Eph. 5 : 6.

Pride. Ps. 31 : 23. Pro. 15 : 25. Pro.



16:5. Isa. 2:12. Isa. 10:12. Isa. 24:21. Jer. 50:31.

Sin. Pro. 13:21. Isa. 59:2. Jer. 14:10. Jer. 16:18. Lam. 3:39. Lam. 4:13. Eze. 39:23. Dan. 9:16. Hos. 4:7. Hos. 8:13. Hos. 9:9. Iniquity. 1 Sam. 3:13. Ps. 69:27. Isa. 13:11. Jer. 13:21, 22. Jer. 14:10. Jer. 25:12. Jer. 36:31. Lam. 1:14. Eze. 7:19. Eze. 39:23. Hos. 8:13. Hos. 9:9. Amo. 3:2.

Evil ways and doings. 1 Kin. 16:2-4. Eze. 7:3. Eze. 9:10. Eze. 16:43. Eze. 22:31. Hos. 4:9. Hos. 12:3. Murders. Deu. 32:43. Jer. 51:49. Lam. 4:13. Eze. 22:2-4. Eze. 35:5-7. Hos. 1:4. Hos. 4:2, 3. Luk. 11:49-51.

Impurity. Jer. 5:7-9. Jer. 13:27. 1 Cor. 6:9. Gal. 5:19-21. Eph. 5:5. Col. 3:5, 6. Rev. 21:8. Rev. 22:15.

Injustice and fraud. Pro. 22:16. Jer. 5:28, 29. Hos. 5:10. Amo. 8:4-8. Mic. 6:10-13. Mal. 3:5. 1 Cor. 6:9. Col. 3:25. Rev. 22:11, 12.

Covetousness. Job 20:18-23. Pro. 28:20. Isa. 57:17. Jer. 6:12, 13. Jer. 8:10. Jer. 51:13. Mic. 2:2, 3. 1 Cor. 6:10. Eph. 5:5.

Oppression. Ps. 12:5. Isa. 49:26. Jer. 30:16, 20. Amo. 4:1-3. Amo. 5:11, 12.

Persecution. Deu. 30:7. Ps. 7:13. Jer. 11:21, 22. Zep. 2:8-10. Mat. 23:34-36. Luk. 11:49-51. 2 The. 1:6.

|| is the fruit of sin. Job 4:8. Job 31:3. Ps. 7:14-16. Pro. 5:22. Pro. 22:8. Jer. 21:14. Hos. 10:13-15. Rom. 6:21. Gal. 6:8.

|| is the reward and the wages of sin. Jud. 9:56. 2 Chr. 6:23. Job 13:26. Ps. 91:8. Isa. 3:11. Isa. 65:7. Jer. 16:18. Eze. 12:19. Eze. 16:43. Joe. 3:4. Rom. 6:23. Heb. 2:2. 2 Pet. 2:15.

|| is according to the measure of their iniquity. Jer. 16:18. Jer. 21:14. Jer.

25:14. Jer. 51:6. Eze. 11:21. Hos. 4:9. Hos. 12:2.

|| is often the result of their wicked designs. Est. 7:10. Ps. 7:15, 16. Ps. 10:2. Ps. 34:21. Ps. 37:15. Ps. 57:6. Ps. 94:23. Pro. 5:22. Pro. 13:6.

|| falls also on their children. Exo. 20:5. Exo. 34:7. Num. 14:18. Deu. 5:9. Job 5:4. Job 21:19. Isa. 13:16. Isa. 14:21. Lam. 5:7.

|| begins in this life. Pro. 11:31.

|| IN THIS LIFE. (See *Judgments. Afflictions of the Wicked.*)

Abasement of pride. Lev. 26:19. Ps. 147:6. Pro. 14:19. Isa. 2:11. Isa. 13:11. Isa. 23:9. Nah. 2:2. Zec. 10:11.

Loss of property and riches. Job 20:15-22. Ecc. 2:26. Ecc. 6:2. Isa. 17:11. Jer. 12:13. Jer. 17:11.

Discases. Lev. 26:16. Num. 11:33. Deu. 28:59-61. Job 20:11. Job 33:19-22. Jer. 16:4. Zec. 14:12.

Fear and terror. Lev. 26:16, 36. Deu. 28:65-67. 1 Sam. 14:15. Job 15:20-22. Job 18:11. Job 22:10. Job 27:20.

Trouble and anguish. Deu. 31:17. Isa. 8:22. Jer. 49:24. Zep. 1:15.

Famine. Lev. 26:26-29. Deu. 28:53-57. 2 Kin. 8:1. Ps. 107:34. Jer. 14:12. Eze. 6:11.

War. Lev. 26:25. Isa. 1:20. Jer. 14:12. Jer. 19:7. Jer. 25:31. Eze. 6:11.

Enemies. Lev. 26:17. Deu. 28:25. Neh. 9:27. Eze. 39:23.

Evil beasts. Lev. 26:22. Deu. 32:24. Jer. 12:9. Eze. 5:17.

Pestilence. Lev. 26:25. Num. 14:12. Deu. 28:21, 22. Jer. 14:12. Eze. 6:12. Eze. 28:23. Amo. 4:10.

Destruction. Deu. 32:24. Job 4:9. Job 22:16. Job 31:3. Job 36:6. Ps. 37:2. Ps. 68:2. Ps. 94:23. Pro. 2:22. Isa. 13:9. Eze. 16:49, 50.

|| IN THE LIFE TO COME. (See *Hell. Death Eternal.*)

Eternal condemnation. Mar. 3:29.

Mar. 16:16. Jno. 5:29. 2 The. 2:12. Jas. 2:13. Jude v. 4.

Banishment from the presence of God. Mat. 7:23. Mat. 25:41. Luk. 13:27. 2 The. 1:9.

Exclusion from the kingdom of God. Mat. 5:20. Mat. 8:11, 12. Mat. 13:47-50. Luk. 13:27, 28. 1 Cor. 6:9, 10. 1 Cor. 15:50. Gal. 5:19-21. Eph. 5:5. Rev. 21:27. Rev. 22:15.

Company of the devil and his angels. Mat. 25:41. Rev. 20:10, 15.

Outer and eternal darkness. Mat. 8:12. Mat. 22:13. Mat. 25:30. 2 Pet. 2:17. Jude v. 13.

Eternal shame. Job 8:22. Isa. 66:24. Jer. 23:40. Dan. 12:2.

Eternal perdition and destruction. Ps. 52:5. Ps. 55:23. Ps. 92:7. Rom. 9:22. Phi. 3:19. 2 The. 1:9. 2 Pet. 2:12. 2 Pet. 3:7.

Second and eternal death. Rom. 6:23. Rom. 8:13. Jas. 5:20. Rev. 20:14, 15. Rev. 21:8.

Hell. Mat. 10:28. Mat. 11:23. Mat. 23:23. Luk. 10:15. Luk. 12:5. Luk. 16:23.

Hell-fire. Mat. 5:22. Mat. 18:9. Mar. 9:47.

Lake of fire. Rev. 19:20. Rev. 20:10, 15. Rev. 21:8.

Eternal fire. Isa. 33:14. Isa. 66:24. Mat. 3:12. Mat. 18:8. Mat. 25:41. Mar. 9:43. Luk. 3:17. Jude v. 7.

The cup of wine of the wrath of God. Job 21:20. Ps. 75:8. Rev. 14:10.

The worm that dieth not. Isa. 66:24. Mar. 9:44, 46, 48.

Wailing and gnashing of teeth. Mat. 8:12. Mat. 13:42, 50. Mat. 22:13. Mat. 24:51. Luk. 13:28.

Eternal pains and torments. Mat. 25:46. Rom. 2:9. 2 The. 1:9. Rev. 14:10, 11. Rev. 20:10.

The justice of God requires || Ps. 129:4. Rom. 2:5. Rom. 3:5-8. Rom. 13:4. 2 The. 1:6.

|| SHALL BE IN THE WORLD TO COME

According to their works. Job 34:11. Ecc. 12:14. Jer. 17:10. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 25:46. Rom. 2:6, 9. 2 Cor. 5:10. Col. 3:25. Jude v. 15. Rev. 22:11, 12.

According to gifts and knowledge. Luk. 12:47, 48. Rom. 2:12.

Increased by the neglect of gifts. Mat. 10:14, 15. Mat. 11:21-24. Mar. 6:11. Luk. 10:10-14.

Without mitigation or remedy. Pro. 6:15. Pro. 29:1. Luk. 16:23-26.

|| often sudden and unexpected. Ps. 35:8. Ps. 64:7. Pro. 3:25. Pro. 6:15. Pro. 10:25. Pro. 29:1. Lam. 4:6. 1 The. 5:3.

|| delayed, emboldens sinners. Ecc. 8:11. 2 Pet. 3:3, 4.

|| though deferred, is certain. Deu. 32:35. Ecc. 11:9. Jer. 46:21. Jer. 51:56. 2 Pet. 2:3.

No escape from || Pro. 11:21. Pro. 16:5. 1 The. 5:3. Heb. 2:2, 3. Heb. 12:25. 1 Pet. 4:17, 18.

|| should be a warning to others. Num. 26:10. 2 Pet. 2:4-9. Jude v. 7.

|| shall be consummated at the day of judgment. Job 21:30. Mat. 25:31-46. Rom. 2:5, 16. 2 Pet. 2:9.

## REBELLION AGAINST GOD.

See DISOBEDIENCE. STUBBORNNESS.

|| forbidden. Num. 14:9. Jos. 22:19. Eze. 2:8.

|| CONSISTS IN

Revolting against Him. Deu. 13:5. Jos. 22:16. 1 Sam. 8:7. Isa. 1:5. Isa. 59:13. Jer. 28:16. Jer. 29:32.

Refusing to obey Him. Lev. 26:14. Deu. 1:26. Deu. 9:23. Neh. 9:17, 29. Ps. 78:10. Ps. 106:25. Isa. 1:20. Jer. 6:19. Jer. 22:21. Jer. 32:33.

Rejecting His law. Lev. 26:15. 1 Sam. 15:23. Isa. 5:24. Jer. 6:19. Jer. 8:9. Amo. 2:4.

Rejecting His word. 1 Sam. 15 : 23.  
Ps. 107 : 11. Jer. 8 : 9. Jer. 44 : 16.  
Jno. 12 : 48. Act. 13 : 46.

Refusing to hearken unto Him. Ps.  
81 : 11. Pro. 1 : 24. Isa. 65 : 2, 12.  
Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 13 : 10.  
Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 22 : 21. Eze. 3 : 7.

Refusing to hear and obey His com-  
mandments. Neh. 9 : 16. Isa. 30 : 9.  
Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 9 : 13.  
Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 17 : 23.  
Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 22 : 21. Jer. 29 :  
19. Eze. 20 : 8. Zec. 7 : 11.

Refusing to hearken unto His mes-  
sengers. 2 Chr. 24 : 19. 2 Chr. 36 :  
16. Neh. 9 : 30. Jer. 7 : 25-27. Jer.  
25 : 4. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 29 : 19. Jer.  
35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 4, 5. Eze. 2 : 5.  
Eze. 3 : 7. Eze. 12 : 2. Zec. 7 : 12.

Despising God and His law. Num.  
15 : 31. Lev. 26 : 15. Neh. 9 : 26.  
Ps. 107 : 11. Isa. 5 : 24. Amo. 2 : 4.

Murmuring against Him. Exo. 16 : 7.  
Num. 14 : 27. Num. 20 : 3, 10. Deu.  
1 : 26, 27. Jude v. 16.

Hearing, and not doing. Eze. 33 : 30-  
32. Luk. 6 : 49. Jas. 1 : 23. Jas.  
4 : 17.

Turning out of the good way. Exo.  
32 : 8. Deu. 9 : 12. Jud. 2 : 17. Isa.  
42 : 24. Jer. 6 : 16.

Walking after the imagination of an  
evil heart. Num. 15 : 39. Ps. 81 :  
12. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 53 : 6. Isa. 57 :  
17. Isa. 65 : 2. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 9 :  
13, 14. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 13 : 10.  
Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 18 : 12. Jer. 23 :  
17.

Departing from His law and precepts.  
Ps. 119 : 21, 118. Jer. 9 : 13. Dan.  
9 : 5. Mal. 3 : 7.

Breaking His covenant. Lev. 26 : 15.  
Deu. 31 : 20. Jos. 7 : 11. Jud. 2 :  
20. 2 Kin. 18 : 12. Ps. 78 : 10. Jer.  
11 : 10. Eze. 17 : 15. Hos. 8 : 1.

Refusing to turn unto Him. 2 Chr.  
36 : 13. Jer. 3 : 7. Jer. 5 : 3. Jer.  
8 : 5. Jer. 18 : 11, 12. Jer. 35 : 15.  
Hos. 11 : 5.

Hardening the neck. 2 Chr. 36 : 13.  
Neh. 9 : 16. Isa. 48 : 4. Jer. 7 : 26.  
Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 19 : 15.

Resisting the Holy Ghost. Neh. 9 : 30.  
Zec. 7 : 12. Act. 7 : 51.

Opposing the truth. Job 24 : 13. Jno.  
3 : 20. Rom. 2 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.

Departing from His instituted wor-  
ship. Exo. 32 : 8, 9. Lev. 10 : 1.  
Jos. 22 : 16-19. 1 Sam. 2 : 29.  
2 Kin. 17 : 33. 2 Chr. 26 : 16-18.

Forsaking God. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 59 : 13.  
Jer. 15 : 6. Jer. 32 : 33.

Turning unto idolatry. Jud. 2 : 17, 19.  
Jer. 3 : 6. Jer. 11 : 10. Jer. 44 : 5.  
Eze. 20 : 8.

Distrusting His power. Num. 14 : 11.  
Deu. 9 : 23. 2 Kin. 17 : 14. Ps. 106 :  
24, 25.

Rebelling against powers appointed by  
God. Exo. 16 : 7. Exo. 17 : 2. Deu.  
17 : 12. Jos. 1 : 18. Jud. 2 : 17.  
Dan. 9 : 6. Rom. 13 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 10.  
Jude v. 8.

Man is by nature prone to || Deu.  
31 : 27. Isa. 48 : 8. Hos. 11 : 7. Tit.  
3 : 3.

The heart is the seat of || Jer. 5 : 23.  
Jer. 16 : 12. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 12. Heb.  
3 : 12.

|| comes from pride. Deu. 1 : 43. Deu.  
17 : 12. Neh. 9 : 16.

|| comes from unbelief. Deu. 9 : 23.  
2 Kin. 17 : 14.

#### God

Hates || Pro. 15 : 9. Jer. 44 : 4. Hos.  
9 : 15.

Becomes an enemy against rebels.  
Lev. 26 : 23, 24. 1 Sam. 12 : 15.  
Ps. 106 : 25-27. Isa. 63 : 10.

Chastises || Lev. 26 : 27, 28. Neh. 9 :  
26, 27. Ps. 89 : 30-32. Ps. 107 :  
10-12. Isa. 42 : 24.

Punishes || Lev. 26 : 18. Jos. 24 : 19,  
20. 1 Sam. 12 : 5. Ps. 68 : 6. Jer.  
4 : 16-18. Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 19 : 15.  
Eze. 20 : 8. Zec. 7 : 11-14.

Alone can forgive || Dan. 9 : 9.

Is ready to forgive || Neh. 9 : 17. Jer.  
36 : 3.

Promises to heal and forgive || 2 Chr.  
7 : 14. Jer. 3 : 22. Hos. 14 : 4.

Forgives those who repent of their ||

Neh. 9 : 26-28. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 3 :  
12. Eze. 18 : 21-23. Col. 2 : 13.

Guilt of || 1 Sam. 15 : 23.

Folly and ingratitude of || Deu. 32 :  
4-6. Isa. 1 : 2. Jer. 35 : 14.

|| grieves the Holy Ghost. Isa. 63 :  
10.

Exhortation to turn from || Jer. 3 :  
12, 14, 22.

Confession of the sin of || Exo. 34 : 9.  
Ps. 106 : 6, 7. Isa. 59 : 12, 13. Jer. 3 :  
25. Lam. 1 : 18, 20. Lam. 3 : 42. Dan.  
9 : 5.

Promises to those who avoid || Deu.  
28 : 1-14. 1 Sam. 12 : 14. See *Obe-  
dience*.

Ministers should denounce and pro-  
test against || Deu. 31 : 27. Isa. 30 :  
8, 9. Eze. 2 : 3-7. Eze. 3 : 11, 27. Eze.  
44 : 6.

#### THE WICKED

Increase and aggravate their || Isa.  
1 : 5. Jer. 5 : 6. Jer. 7 : 26. Jer.  
14 : 7.

Continue in || Deu. 9 : 7, 24. Deu.  
31 : 27. Pro. 17 : 11. Jer. 5 : 3.  
Eze. 2 : 3.

Increase their || even under chastise-  
ment. 2 Chr. 28 : 22. Isa. 1 : 5.  
Jer. 5 : 3. Hos. 7 : 15. Amos. 4 :  
6-11.

Continue in || notwithstanding the  
continual calls of God. Pro. 1 : 24.  
Isa. 65 : 2, 12. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 7 :  
13, 23, 24. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 35 :  
17.

Danger of || Heb. 12 : 25.

|| provokes the wrath of God. Exo.  
32 : 9, 10. Num. 32 : 14. Deu. 9 : 7.  
Jud. 2 : 20. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 9 : 26.  
Jer. 44 : 4-6. Eze. 20 : 8. Zec. 7 : 12.  
Rom. 2 : 5, 8. Eph. 5 : 6. Col. 3 : 6.  
Heb. 3 : 16-18.

|| withholds and averts promised  
blessings. Jos. 5 : 6. Ps. 81 : 13-16. Jer.  
5 : 23-25. Jer. 18 : 10.

|| brings the rejection of God. 1 Sam.  
15 : 23. 2 Kin. 17 : 14, 18. Pro. 1 : 24-  
28. Jer. 6 : 28-30. Jer. 7 : 28, 29. Hos.  
4 : 6. Hos. 9 : 17. Zec. 7 : 13.

|| brings the curse of God. Deu. 11 :

28. Deu. 28 : 15. Deu. 29 : 19, 20.  
1 Sam. 12 : 15.

Denunciations against || Exo. 33 : 5.  
Lev. 26 : 14-33. Deu. 8 : 20. Deu. 9 :  
13, 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 15. Pro. 29 : 1. Isa.  
1 : 20. Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 7 : 26-28. Jer.  
11 : 8-11. Jer. 17 : 27. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer.  
35 : 17.

Punishment of || Lev. 26 : 43. Num.  
20 : 24. Neh. 9 : 26, 27. Isa. 5 : 24. Isa.  
42 : 24, 25. Isa. 65 : 12. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer.  
4 : 16-18. Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 9 : 12-15.  
Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 29 : 17-19.  
Eze. 20 : 38. Hos. 9 : 15. Hos. 13 : 16.  
Amo. 2 : 4. Rom. 2 : 8.

Punishment for having excited ||  
Deu. 13 : 5. Jer. 28 : 16, 17. Jer. 29 :  
32.

Woe unto the rebellious. Isa. 30 : 1.  
Hos. 7 : 13.

Eternal punishment reserved to || Isa.  
1 : 28. Isa. 65 : 12-15. Rom. 2 : 8, 9.  
2 The. 1 : 7-9. 1 Pet. 4 : 17.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Wicked husband-  
men*. Mat. 21 : 33-41. Mar. 12 : 1-9.  
Luk. 20 : 9-16. *Two sons*. Mat. 21 :  
28-31.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh*. Exo. 5 : 1, 2.  
*Korah, Dathan, &c.* Num. 16 : 11, 30.  
*Jude v. 11. Moses and Aaron*. Num.  
20 : 12, 24. Num. 27 : 14. *Israelites*.  
Num. 20 : 10. Num. 21 : 5. Deu. 1 : 26.  
Deu. 9 : 7, 23, 24. Deu. 31 : 27. 2 Kin.  
17 : 14. Neh. 9 : 17, 26. Ps. 78 : 8. Ps.  
106 : 7. Eze. 2 : 3. Eze. 44 : 6. Heb. 3 :  
16. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 15 : 23. *Zedekiah*.  
2 Chr. 36 : 11-13. *Priests and the Jews*.  
2 Chr. 36 : 14-16. Isa. 1 : 23. Hos. 9 :  
15. *Samaria*. Hos. 13 : 16. *Jews*.  
Act. 7 : 51. Act. 19 : 9.

## RECONCILIATION WITH GOD.

See JUSTIFICATION. FORGIVENESS OF  
SINS. SPIRITUAL PEACE. ATONE-  
MENT. CHRIST THE MEDIATOR.

|| foretold. Isa. 7 : 14. & Mat. 1 : 23.  
Isa. 49 : 8. Isa. 53 : 5.

|| proclaimed by the heavenly host.  
Luk. 2 : 13, 14.

## || MADE FOR MEN

By God in Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 18, 19.

Eph. 1 : 6.

By Christ. Rom. 5 : 11. Col. 1 : 20.

By Christ as High Priest. Heb. 2 : 17.

By the atoning death of Christ. Rom.

5 : 10. Eph. 2 : 13-16. Col. 1 : 22.

1 Pet. 3 : 18.

By the blood of Christ. Eph. 2 : 13.

Col. 1 : 20.

Though the enemies of God. Rom.

5 : 10. Col. 1 : 20, 21.

The ministry of || committed to ministers. 2 Cor. 5 : 18, 19.

Ministers entreat sinners to || 2 Cor. 5 : 20.

## THE RESULTS OF || ARE

Peace with God. Rom. 5 : 1, 11. Eph.

2 : 16, 17. Col. 1 : 20. See *Spiritual Peace*.

Access to God. Eph. 2 : 18. Heb. 7 : 25.

Sanctification. Col. 1 : 21, 22.

Union of Jews and Gentiles. Eph. 2 : 14.

All things in earth and in heaven were reconciled unto God by Christ. Col. 1 : 20. & Eph. 1 : 10.

|| is a pledge of salvation. Rom. 5 : 10.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Adversary*. Mat. 5 : 25, 26. Luk. 12 : 58, 59.

## REDEMPTION.

See SPIRITUAL BONDAGE. CHRISTIAN LIBERTY. ATONEMENT.

|| defined. Isa. 43 : 1-4. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Cor. 7 : 23. Gal. 3 : 13. Gal. 4 : 4, 5. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Rev. 5 : 9.

|| foretold. Ps. 130 : 7, 8. Isa. 44 : 22. Isa. 59 : 20.

|| is remission of sins. Isa. 44 : 22. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Heb. 9 : 15.

|| is of God. Ps. 31 : 5. Ps. 111 : 9. Isa. 44 : 21-23. Luk. 1 : 68. Rom. 3 : 24. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14.

Christ sent to effect || Gal. 4 : 4, 5. Jno. 1 : 29.

|| effected by Christ. Mat. 20 : 28.

Mar. 10 : 45. Gal. 3 : 13. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 1.

|| effected by the blood of Christ. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Act. 20 : 28. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Heb. 9 : 12, 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19. Rev. 5 : 9.

Christ is made unto us of God || 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

God is called *our Redeemer*. Ps. 19 : 14. Isa. 43 : 14. Isa. 44 : 6. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 54 : 8. Isa. 60 : 16. Isa. 63 : 16.

Christ is called *our Redeemer*. Isa. 54 : 5. Isa. 59 : 20.

## || IS FROM

The bondage of the law. Gal. 4 : 5. Gal. 5 : 1.

The curse of the law. Gal. 3 : 13.

All iniquity. Ps. 130 : 8. Tit. 2 : 14.

The power of sin. Rom. 6 : 18, 22. Col. 1 : 13, 14.

Vain conversation. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.

The power of the grave. Ps. 49 : 15. Hos. 13 : 14.

Spiritual enemies. Ps. 136 : 24. Jer. 15 : 21. Luk. 1 : 74.

All evil and troubles. Gen. 48 : 16. Ps. 25 : 22.

This evil world. Gal. 1 : 4.

No man can effect by his riches his own || Ps. 49 : 6-8.

Corruptible things cannot effect our || 1 Pet. 1 : 18. & Job 36 : 18.

## || PROCURES TO SAINTS

Justification. Rom. 3 : 24-26. Heb. 9 : 14.

Remission of sins. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Heb. 9 : 14.

Adoption. Gal. 4 : 5.

Sanctification. Gal. 1 : 4. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 18.

## GOD HAS MADE BY CHRIST || OF

Our soul. 2 Sam. 4 : 9. 1 Kin. 1 : 29. Ps. 34 : 22. Ps. 49 : 15. Ps. 69 : 18.

Ps. 71 : 23.

Our body. Rom. 8 : 23.

Our heavenly inheritance. Eph. 1 : 14.

## || DESCRIBED AS

Precious. Ps. 49 : 8.

Plenteous. Ps. 130 : 7.

Eternal. Heb. 9 : 12.



## || EXHIBITS

The power of God. Isa. 50 : 2.

The love and pity of God. Isa. 43 :  
1-4. Isa. 63 : 9.

The mercy of God. Ps. 130 : 7.

The grace of God. Isa. 52 : 3. Rom.  
3 : 24. Eph. 1 : 7.

Saints of the Old Testament partake  
of || Heb. 9 : 15.

The Gentiles partake also of || 1 Tim.  
2 : 6. Heb. 2 : 9.

## SAINTS

Are called *Redeemed of the Lord*. Ps.  
107 : 2. Isa. 51 : 10, 11. Isa. 62 :  
12. Rev. 14 : 3.

Belong to God by || Isa. 43 : 1. Rom.  
6 : 22. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 16.

Are a peculiar people to God by ||  
2 Sam. 7 : 23. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet.  
2 : 9. See *Adoption*.

Receive adoption by || Gal. 4 : 5.

Are the first-fruits to God by || Rev.  
14 : 4.

Are sealed unto the day of || Eph. 1 :  
13, 14. Eph. 4 : 30.

Receive the earnest of their || Rom.  
8 : 23. Eph. 1 : 14. & 2 Cor. 1 : 22.

Are assured of their || Job 19 : 25.  
Ps. 31 : 5.

Should be without any fear. Isa. 43 :  
1-3.

Wait for the completion of their ||  
Rom. 8 : 23. & Luk. 21 : 28.

Shall obtain everlasting joy by || Isa.  
35 : 10. Isa. 51 : 11.

Are made zealous of good works by ||  
Tit. 2 : 14.

Are caused to walk in the way of holi-  
ness by || Isa. 35 : 8-10.

Pray to obtain || Ps. 26 : 11. Ps. 69 :  
18.

Praise God for their || Ps. 19 : 14.  
Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 107 : 1, 2. Rev.  
5 : 9.

Glorify God for their || Exo. 15 : 1,  
13. Ps. 107 : 1, 2. Isa. 44 : 23.  
Isa. 48 : 20. Isa. 51 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 :  
20. Rev. 14 : 3.

TYPES OF || *Israel*. Exo. 6 : 6. Exo.  
15 : 13. Deu. 7 : 8. 2 Sam. 7 : 23. 1 Chr.  
17 : 21. Neh. 1 : 10. Ps. 77 : 15. Isa.

63 : 9. *Ransom of the first-born*. Exo.  
13 : 12-15. Exo. 34 : 20. Num. 18 : 15,  
16. *Atonement money*. Exo. 30 : 12-  
16. *Ransom of the bond-servant*. Lev.  
25 : 47-54.

## REPENTANCE.

See CONVERSION. CONFESSION OF  
SIN.

|| commanded to all by God. Act. 17 :  
30. Tit. 2 : 11, 12. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

|| commanded by Christ. Rev. 2 : 5,  
16. Rev. 3 : 3, 19.

|| necessary to salvation. Luk. 13 :  
3, 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

Christ came to call sinners to || Mat.  
9 : 13. Mar. 2 : 17. Luk. 5 : 32.

|| given by God. Act. 11 : 18. 2 Tim.  
2 : 25.

Christ has been exalted to give ||  
Act. 5 : 31.

|| effected by the operation of the  
Holy Ghost. Zec. 12 : 10. & Jno. 16 : 8.

|| called *repentance unto life*. Act. 11 :  
18.

|| called *repentance unto salvation*.  
2 Cor. 7 : 10.

|| is one of the principles of Christian-  
ity. Heb. 6 : 1.

Conviction of sin necessary to || 1 Kin.  
8 : 38. 1 Chr. 6 : 29. Ps. 51 : 3. Act. 2 :  
37, 38. Jas. 4 : 9.

|| necessary for the remission of sins.  
Mar. 1 : 4. Luk. 3 : 3. Act. 2 : 38. Act.  
3 : 19. Act. 8 : 22.

## || SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY

Humility. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jas. 4 : 9, 10.  
Sincere sorrow. Ps. 38 : 17, 18. Isa.  
61 : 3. Jer. 3 : 21. Joe. 2 : 12, 13.  
Mat. 26 : 75. 2 Cor. 7 : 9, 10. Jas.  
4 : 9.

Shame and confusion. Ezr. 9 : 6. Jer.  
31 : 19. Eze. 16 : 63. Dan. 9 : 7, 8.

Confession of sin. Lev. 26 : 40. Num.  
5 : 6, 7. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37.  
Ezr. 9 : 6. Neh. 1 : 5-7. Job 33 :  
27. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 4. Jer. 3 :  
12, 13. Lam. 1 : 18, 20. Dan. 9 :  
8-11. See *Confession of Sin*.

Conversion. 1 Kin. 8 : 47, 48. 2 Chr. 6 : 37, 38. Jer. 31 : 19. Lam. 3 : 40-42. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 26 : 20. See *Conversion*.

Turning from sin. 1 Kin. 8 : 35. 2 Chr. 6 : 26. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jer. 18 : 11. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 18 : 30. Eze. 36 : 31. 1 The. 1 : 9.

Hatred of sin. Eze. 6 : 9. Eze. 20 : 43. Eze. 36 : 31.

Works meet for repentance. Jer. 5 : 7. Dan. 4 : 27. Mat. 3 : 8. Luk. 3 : 8. Act. 26 : 20.

Prayer. 1 Kin. 8 : 33, 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 36-38. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Ps. 51 : 1. Hos. 14 : 2. Act. 8 : 22.

Faith. Mat. 21 : 32. Mar. 1 : 15. Act. 20 : 21.

Exhortations to || Jer. 3 : 12-14. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 35 : 15. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 18 : 30. Hos. 12 : 6. Hos. 14 : 1. Joe. 2 : 12, 13. Zec. 1 : 3, 4. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19.

|| PREACHED

By Christ. Mat. 4 : 17. Mat. 9 : 13. Mar. 1 : 15. Luk. 13 : 3, 5.

By John the Baptist. Mat. 3 : 2, 8. Mar. 1 : 4, 15. Luk. 3 : 3. Act. 13 : 24.

By the apostles. Mar. 6 : 12. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 20 : 21. Act. 26 : 20.

In the name of Christ. Luk. 24 : 47.

Christ came not to call the righteous, but sinners, to || Mat. 9 : 13. Mar. 2 : 17. Luk. 5 : 32.

SINNERS SHOULD BE LED TO || BY

The long-suffering of God. Gen. 6 : 3. & 1 Pet. 3 : 20. Rom. 2 : 4. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

The goodness of God. Rom. 2 : 4.

The chastisements of God. Lev. 26 : 41. 1 Kin. 8 : 35. 2 Chr. 6 : 26, 36. Job 34 : 31, 32. Lam. 3 : 39, 40. Eze. 4 : 17. Eze. 6 : 9, 10. Eze. 20 : 37, 43. 2 Cor. 7 : 9. Rev. 3 : 19.

Godly sorrow produces || 2 Cor. 7 : 10.

There is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to || Luk. 15 : 7, 10.

Ministers rejoice at || of their people. 2 Cor. 7 : 9.

God is willing that all should come to || 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

To-day is the day of || Ps. 95 : 7, 8. & Heb. 3 : 7, 8. Heb. 4 : 7. 2 Cor. 6 : 2.

Danger of neglecting || Lev. 26 : 18, 23, 24. Eze. 3 : 19. Amo. 4 : 11, 12. Mat. 11 : 20-24. Luk. 13 : 3, 5. Rom. 2 : 5. Rev. 2 : 22.

Neglect of || followed by a quick chastisement. Pro. 29 : 1. Isa. 9 : 13, 14. Rev. 2 : 5, 16.

Apostates cannot be renewed again unto || Heb. 6 : 6.

THE WICKED

Are not led to || by chastisements. 2 Chr. 28 : 22. Isa. 9 : 13. Jer. 5 : 3. Amo. 4 : 6-11. Hag. 2 : 17. Rev. 9 : 20, 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11.

Are not led to || even by miracles. Exo. 8 : 19. Exo. 9 : 7, 34. Mat. 11 : 20, 21. Luk. 10 : 13. Luk. 16 : 30, 31. Jno. 11 : 47, 53. Jno. 15 : 24.

Neglect the time given for || Rev. 2 : 21.

Refuse to repent. 2 Chr. 36 : 13. Jer. 8 : 6. Jer. 18 : 11, 12. Jer. 35 : 15. Mat. 21 : 32. 2 Cor. 12 : 21.

Shall be condemned for having neglected || Mat. 11 : 20-24. Luk. 10 : 13-15. Rom. 2 : 5.

The offended should forgive his repenting brother. Luk. 17 : 3, 4.

Promises to || Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 66 : 2. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 7 : 3. Jer. 26 : 13. Eze. 18 : 21, 28. Eze. 33 : 19. Joe. 2 : 12-14. Zec. 1 : 3. Mat. 5 : 4.

Baptism a sign of || Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 4. Luk. 3 : 3. Act. 13 : 24. Act. 19 : 4. See *Baptism*.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Two sons*. Mat. 21 : 28-31. *Prodigal son*. Luk. 15 : 18-21. *Publican*. Luk. 18 : 13.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites*. Num. 21 : 7. Jud. 10 : 15, 16. 1 Sam. 7 : 6. *David*. 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Ps. 51st. 2 Sam. 24 : 10.

& 1 Chr. 21 : 8. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 21 : 27-29. *Rehoboam*. 2 Chr. 12 : 12. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 32 : 26. *Manasseh*. 2 Chr. 33 : 12, 13. *Job*. Job 42 : 6. *Ninevites*. Jon. 3 : 5-10. Mat. 12 : 41. Luk. 11 : 32. *Peter*. Mat. 26 : 75. Mar. 14 : 72. Luk. 22 : 61, 62. *Zaccheus*. Luk. 19 : 8. *Thief on the cross*. Luk. 23 : 40-42. *Corinthians*. 2 Cor. 7 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 21. *Paul*. 1 Tim. 1 : 13-15.

## RESIGNATION.

See PATIENCE. AFFLICTED SAINTS. CONTENTMENT. CHRISTIAN LIFE. MURMURING.

|| commanded. Ps. 37 : 7. Ecc. 7 : 9-14. Lam. 3 : 26. 1 Cor. 10 : 10.

Christ has set an example of || Mat. 26 : 39, 42. Mar. 14 : 36. Luk. 22 : 42. Jno. 12 : 27. Jno. 18 : 11. See *Character of Christ*.

|| SHOULD BE SHOWN

In submitting to the will of God. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. 2 Sam. 15 : 26. Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2. Act. 21 : 14.

In submitting to the sovereignty of God. Ps. 39 : 9. Isa. 45 : 9. Rom. 9 : 19-21.

In bodily pains. Job 2 : 8-10.

In loss of children and goods. Job 1 : 15-21.

In trials. Phi. 4 : 11, 12.

In chastisements. Heb. 12 : 9.

In the prospect of death. Act. 21 : 13.

He who suffers with || is acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.

MOTIVES TO ||.

Our sinfulness and guilt. Lam. 3 : 39. Mic. 7 : 9.

The justice of God. Neh. 9 : 33. Dan. 9 : 14.

The love of God. Job 5 : 17, 18. Pro. 3 : 11, 12. Heb. 12 : 6.

The faithfulness of God. Ps. 119 : 75. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.

The compassion of God. Ps. 103 : 13. Isa. 49 : 13. Lam. 3 : 22, 32.

The wicked are devoid of || Pro. 19 : 3. Ecc. 7 : 9. Isa. 8 : 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob*. Gen. 43 : 14. *Aaron*. Lev. 10 : 3. *Israelites*. Jud. 10 : 15. *Eli*. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. *David*. 2 Sam. 12 : 23. 2 Sam. 15 : 26. Ps. 39 : 9. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 20 : 19. *Job*. Job 1 : 21. Job 2 : 10. *Thief on the cross*. Luk. 23 : 41. *Stephen*. Act. 7 : 59. *Paul*. Act. 21 : 13. Phi. 4 : 11. *Disciples*. Act. 21 : 14. *Peter*. 2 Pet. 1 : 14.

## RESURRECTION.

See REDEMPTION. RESURRECTION OF CHRIST.

|| explained and described. 1 Cor. 15 : 35-54.

|| expected by saints of the Old Testament. Job 19 : 26. Ps. 16 : 9-11. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 49 : 15. Isa. 26 : 19. Dan. 12 : 2. Heb. 11 : 19.

The Jews believed in || Mat. 14 : 2. Mar. 6 : 14-16. Luk. 9 : 7, 8. Jno. 11 : 24. Heb. 11 : 35.

|| asserted and proved by Jesus Christ. Mat. 10 : 8. Mat. 22 : 29-32. Mar. 12 : 24-27. Luk. 20 : 35-38. Jno. 5 : 28, 29. Jno. 6 : 54.

|| is one of the principles of the gospel. Heb. 6 : 1, 2.

|| preached by the apostles. Act. 4 : 2. Act. 17 : 18. Act. 23 : 6. Act. 24 : 15.

|| is not impossible to God. Mat. 22 : 29-32. Mar. 12 : 24. Act. 26 : 8.

|| is in conformity to reason and nature. Jno. 12 : 24. 1 Cor. 15 : 35-44.

|| is proved by sundry resurrections. 1 Kin. 17 : 22. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. Mat. 9 : 25. Mat. 11 : 5. Mat. 27 : 52, 53. Luk. 7 : 14, 22. Jno. 11 : 44. Jno. 12 : 9. Heb. 11 : 35. See *Miracles of Christ and of the Prophets, &c.*

The resurrection of Christ is an assurance of our || Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 14. 1 Cor. 15 : 12-23. 2 Cor. 4 : 14. Col. 1 : 18. 1 The. 4 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 21.

Christ is || and the life. Jno. 11 : 25.

|| SHALL BE EFFECTED BY THE  
POWER OF

God. Mat. 22 : 29-32. Mar. 12 : 24.  
Jno. 5 : 21. Rom. 4 : 17. 1 Cor. 6 :  
14. 2 Cor. 1 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 14.  
1 The. 4 : 14.

Christ. Jno. 5 : 28, 29. Jno. 6 : 39,  
40, 44, 54. Jno. 11 : 25. Phi. 3 :  
21.

The Holy Ghost. Rom. 8 : 11.

|| of all the dead shall take place.  
Jno. 5 : 28. Act. 24 : 15. Rev. 20 : 13.

SAINTS SHALL RISE AGAIN

First. 1 Cor. 15 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 16.  
Rev. 20 : 4-6.

To eternal life. Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 5 :  
29.

To receive their reward. Luk. 14 : 14.  
Rev. 11 : 18.

To be glorified with Christ. Col. 3 : 4.  
Like unto angels. Mat. 22 : 30. Mar.  
12 : 25. Luk. 20 : 36.

With incorruptible bodies. 1 Cor. 15 :  
42, 52.

With glorious and powerful bodies.  
1 Cor. 15 : 43.

With spiritual bodies. 1 Cor. 15 : 44.  
With bodies like Christ's body. Phi.  
3 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Saints are waiting for || Dan. 12 : 13.  
Act. 23 : 6. Act. 24 : 15. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.  
2 Cor. 4 : 14. Phi. 3 : 11. Rom. 8 : 23.

|| of dead saints shall be followed by  
the change of those alive. 1 Cor. 15 :  
51. 1 The. 4 : 17.

Blessed is he that hath part in the  
first || Rev. 20 : 6.

After || the judgment will take place.  
Jno. 5 : 25-29. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Heb. 6 : 2.  
Rev. 20 : 12, 13.

|| OF THE WICKED SHALL BE TO  
Eternal shame. Dan. 12 : 2.  
Eternal damnation. Jno. 5 : 29.

THE PREACHING OF || CAUSED  
Mockery. Act. 17 : 32.  
Persecution. Act. 23 : 6. Act. 24 :  
12-15, 23.

|| was denied by the Sadducees. Mat.

22 : 23. Mar. 12 : 18. Luk. 20 : 27. Act.  
23 : 8.

|| explained by false teachers. 2 Tim.  
2 : 16-18.

|| doubted of by some sectarians.  
1 Cor. 15 : 12.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Dry bones made  
alive.* Eze. 37 : 1-10. *Corn of wheat.*  
Jno. 12 : 24. *Sown seed dying and  
being quickened.* 1 Cor. 15 : 36-44.

EXAMPLES. *Son of the widow of Za-  
rephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 17-22. *Son of the  
Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 4 : 32-35. 2 Kin.  
8 : 5. *Dead revived by Elisha's bones.*  
2 Kin. 13 : 21. *Daughter of Jairus.*  
Mat. 9 : 23-25. Mar. 5 : 35-43. Luk. 8 :  
49-56. *Many saints.* Mat. 27 : 52, 53.  
*Son of the widow of Nain.* Luk. 7 : 12-  
15. *Lazarus.* Jno. 11 : 11-44. *Dor-  
cas.* Act. 9 : 36-41. *Eutychus.* Act.  
20 : 9-12.

## RESURRECTION (THE) OF CHRIST.

See ASCENSION OF CHRIST.

|| foretold by the prophets. Ps. 16 :  
10. & Act. 13 : 34, 35. & Act. 2 : 31.  
Isa. 26 : 19. Isa. 53 : 10.

|| foretold by Himself. Mat. 16 : 21.  
Mat. 17 : 23. Mat. 20 : 19. Mat. 26 : 32.  
Mar. 8 : 31. Mar. 9 : 31. Mar. 10 : 34.  
Mar. 14 : 28. Luk. 9 : 22. Luk. 18 : 33.  
Jno. 2 : 19-22.

|| WAS NECESSARY TO THE  
Fulfilment of the scriptures. Luk. 24 :  
44-46. Act. 17 : 3.

Remission of sins. 1 Cor. 15 : 17.  
Justification. Rom. 4 : 25. Rom. 8 :  
34.

Hope of faith. 1 Cor. 15 : 19. 1 Pet.  
1 : 21.

Efficacy of faith. 1 Cor. 15 : 14, 17.  
Efficacy of preaching. 1 Cor. 15 : 14.

|| is an evidence of His being the Son  
of God. Act. 13 : 33-35. Rom. 1 : 4.

|| WAS EFFECTED BY  
The power of God. Act. 2 : 24. Act.

3:15. Act. 10:40. Act. 13:30,  
37. Rom. 8:11. 1 Cor. 6:14. Gal.  
1:1. Eph. 1:20. Col. 2:12.  
His own power. Jno. 2:19. Jno.  
10:18.

The power of the Holy Ghost. Rom.  
1:4. 1 Pet. 3:18.

#### || TOOK PLACE

On the first day of the week. Mat.  
28:1. Mar. 16:9. Luk. 24:1.  
Jno. 20:1, 19.

Three days after His death. Luk. 24:  
7, 46. Act. 10:40. 1 Cor. 15:4.

#### THE APOSTLES

At first did not understand the pre-  
dictions of || Mat. 16:22, 23.  
Mar. 8:32, 33. Mar. 9:10, 32.  
Luk. 18:34. Jno. 20:9.

Were slow to believe || Mat. 28:17.  
Mar. 16:13. Luk. 24:9, 11, 37.  
Jno. 20:25.

Were reproved for their unbelief of ||  
Mar. 16:14.

#### CHRIST WAS SEEN AFTER HIS || BY

Mary Magdalene. Mat. 28:1, 9. Mar.  
16:9. Jno. 20:14-18.

Women of Galilee. Mat. 28:5-9.

Simon Peter. Luk. 24:34. Act. 10:  
41. 1 Cor. 15:5.

Cleopas and another disciple. Luk.  
24:13-31. Mar. 16:12.

All the apostles, except Thomas. Jno.  
20:19-24. Mar. 16:14. Luk. 24:  
36.

All the apostles, Thomas being pre-  
sent. Jno. 20:26. 1 Cor. 15:5.

The apostles, at the sea of Tiberias.  
Jno. 21:1.

The apostles, in Galilee. Mat. 28:16,  
17.

More than five hundred brethren at  
once. 1 Cor. 15:6.

James. 1 Cor. 15:7.

All the apostles, during forty days.  
Luk. 24:36, 50. Act. 1:3. Act.  
13:31. 1 Cor. 15:7.

All fraud was impossible at || Mat.  
27:63-66.

Christ has given many infallible  
proofs of His || Luk. 24:35, 38-  
43. Jno. 20:20, 25-27. Jno. 21:  
10-13. Act. 1:3. Act. 10:41.

#### || WAS ATTESTED BY

The angels. Mat. 28:5-7. Mar. 16:  
5-7. Luk. 24:4-7, 23.

His apostles. Act. 1:22. Act. 2:32.  
Act. 3:15. Act. 4:10, 33. Act.  
5:30, 32. Act. 10:39-41. Act.  
13:31. 1 Cor. 15:15.

His enemies. Mat. 28:11-15.

|| asserted and preached by the apos-  
tles. Act. 5:30. Act. 13:30. Act.  
17:3. Act. 25:19. Act. 26:23. 2 Tim.  
2:8. 1 Cor. 15:12.

#### SAINTS

Have the assurance of their own  
resurrection by || Rom. 8:11.  
1 Cor. 15:12-23. Col. 1:18.  
1 The. 4:14. 1 Pet. 1:3, 21.

Desire to know the power of || Phi.  
3:10.

Shall rise again in the likeness of ||  
Rom. 6:5. 1 Cor. 15:49. Phi. 3:  
21. See *Resurrection*.

Should keep in remembrance || 1 Cor.  
15:2-4. 2 Tim. 2:8.

|| is the first-fruits of our resurrection.  
Act. 26:23. 1 Cor. 15:20, 23. Col. 1:  
18.

The truth of the gospel rests on ||  
1 Cor. 15:14, 15, 17.

Christ has been exalted after || Act.  
3:13. Act. 4:10, 11. Rom. 8:34.  
Eph. 1:20. 1 Pet. 1:21. Rev. 1:18.

|| is an emblem of the new birth. Jno.  
5:21, 25. Rom. 6:4. Col. 2:12. Col.  
3:1. 1 Pet. 3:21.

|| is an assurance of the judgment.  
Act. 10:40-42. Act. 17:31. Rom. 14:  
9, 10.

TYPES. *Isaac*. Gen. 22:10-13. &  
*Heb.* 11:19. *Jonas*. Jon. 1:17. Jon.  
2:10. & Mat. 12:40.



## REVENGE.

See HATRED. ENEMIES.

|| forbidden. Lev. 19 : 18. Pro. 20 : 22. Pro. 24 : 29. Mat. 5 : 39. Rom. 12 : 17, 19. 1 The. 5 : 15. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

Abstain from || after the example of Christ. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.

|| reproved by Christ. Mat. 5 : 38-40. Luk. 6 : 27-29. Luk. 9 : 54, 55.

|| is inconsistent with a Christian spirit. Luk. 9 : 55.

|| produces remorse. 1 Sam. 25 : 31.

## SAINTS

Use not || 1 Sam. 24 : 4-6, 10. 1 Sam. 25 : 33. 1 Sam. 26 : 11.

Commit || unto God. 1 Sam. 24 : 13. 1 Sam. 26 : 10. 2 Sam. 22 : 48. 2 Chr. 24 : 22. Pro. 20 : 22. Rom. 12 : 19. See *Enemies*.

Persuade others not to take || 1 Sam. 24 : 7, 8. 1 Sam. 26 : 9. 2 Sam. 16 : 9-11. Rom. 12 : 19.

|| belongeth to God. Gen. 9 : 5. Deu. 32 : 35. Ps. 94 : 1. Jer. 51 : 56. Obad. v. 15. Nah. 1 : 2. Rom. 12 : 19. 1 The. 4 : 6. Heb. 10 : 30.

## God

Taketh vengeance for the blood of His servants. Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. 2 The. 1 : 6. Rev. 6 : 10. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 20, 24. Rev. 19 : 2.

Exercises vengeance on the enemies of His people. Jud. 5 : 2. Jud. 11 : 36. 2 Sam. 4 : 8. 2 Sam. 18 : 19. Isa. 35 : 4. Jer. 11 : 20. Jer. 15 : 15. Jer. 17 : 18. Jer. 20 : 12. Jer. 50 : 15. Jer. 51 : 49. Joe. 3 : 4-7. Luk. 18 : 7, 8. See *Judgments*.

Punishes those who take || Lam. 3 : 60, 64. Eze. 25 : 12-17. Amo. 1 : 11, 12. Hos. 1 : 4. Obad. v. 10.

Commits vengeance to kings and magistrates. Num. 35 : 19, 25. Rom. 13 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

The wicked meditate || Gen. 27 : 41. 2 Sam. 13 : 22. Jer. 20 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Cain*. Gen. 4 : 8. *Esau*. Gen. 27 : 41. *Simeon and Levi*. Gen. 34 : 25. Gen. 49 : 5, 6. *Joseph's brethren*. Gen. 37 : 18-20. *Samson*. Jud. 15 : 7, 8. Jud. 16 : 28. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 18 : 11, 25. *Joab*. 2 Sam. 3 : 27. *Abshalom*. 2 Sam. 13 : 26-29. *Jezebel*. 2 Kin. 19 : 2. *Ahab*. 1 Kin. 22 : 26, 27. *Haman*. Est. 3 : 6. Est. 5 : 9-14. *Persecutors of Jeremiah*. Jer. 20 : 10. *Edomites*. Eze. 25 : 12. *Philistines*. Eze. 25 : 15. *Princes of Babylon*. Dan. 6 : 4-13. *Herodias*. Mat. 14 : 8. Mar. 6 : 19-24. *James and John*. Luk. 9 : 54. *Chief priests*. Act. 5 : 33. *Jews*. Act. 7 : 54-59. Act. 23 : 12, 14.

## REVILING AND REPROACH.

See CONTEMPT. BLASPHEMY.

|| forbidden. Mat. 5 : 22. 1 Pet. 3 : 9. || against rulers especially forbidden. Exo. 22 : 28. Act. 23 : 4, 5.

The wicked utter || Ps. 10 : 7. Rom. 1 : 30.

## THE WICKED UTTER || AGAINST

God. 2 Kin. 19 : 22, 23. & Isa. 37 : 23, 24. Ps. 74 : 18, 22. Ps. 79 : 12.

See *Blasphemy*.

Christ. Mat. 10 : 25. Mat. 27 : 39-44. Mar. 3 : 22. Mar. 15 : 29-32. Luk. 23 : 35-39.

Saints. Ps. 44 : 16. Ps. 89 : 50. Ps. 102 : 8. Zep. 2 : 8.

Princes and dignities. 2 Pet. 2 : 10, 11. Jude v. 8, 9.

## JESUS CHRIST ENDURED ||.

He was called *devil*, *Samaritan*, and *fool*. Mat. 9 : 34. Mat. 10 : 25. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15. Jno. 7 : 20. Jno. 8 : 48. Jno. 10 : 20.

He was called *ghatton* and *wine-bibber*. Mat. 11 : 19. Luk. 7 : 34.

He suffered patiently || Jno. 8 : 48, 49. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.

|| against Christ foretold. Ps. 69 : 9. & Rom. 15 : 3. Ps. 89 : 51.

## SAINTS

Should expect || Mat. 10 : 25.

Have to endure || Ps. 44 : 16. Jer. 15 :

10. Lam. 3 : 45, 46. 1 Cor. 4 : 13.

1 Tim. 4 : 10. Heb. 10 : 33.

Endure || for God's sake. Ps. 69 : 7.

Endure || for the name of Christ. Luk.

6 : 22. Jno. 9 : 28, 34. 1 Cor. 4 :

10. See *Persecution*.

Are sometimes depressed by || Ps. 42 :

10. Ps. 44 : 15, 16. Ps. 69 : 20.

Are supported by God under || 2 Cor.

12 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 2.

Pray and trust in God under || Ps.

89 : 50. Ps. 119 : 41, 42.

Should not fear || Isa. 51 : 7.

Should rejoice under || Mat. 5 : 12.

Luk. 6 : 23. 2 Cor. 12 : 10.

Should not return || for || 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

Should return blessings for || Mat.

5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. 1 Cor. 4 : 12.

1 Pet. 3 : 9.

Should imitate Christ in enduring ||

Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 23.

Ministers should not fear || Eze. 2 : 6.

Blessed are those who suffer || for

Christ's sake. Mat. 5 : 11. Luk. 6 : 22.

1 Pet. 4 : 14.

Punishment of || Ps. 89 : 50, 51. Zep.  
2 : 8, 9. Mat. 5 : 22.

Christ shall come to judge those who  
have reviled Him. Jude v. 15.

EXAMPLES. *Brothers of Joseph*. Gen.  
37 : 19. *Goliath*. 1 Sam. 17 : 43. *Mi-*

*chal*. 2 Sam. 6 : 20. *Shimei*. 2 Sam. 16 :

7, 8. *Sennacherib*. 2 Kin. 19 : 4, 22, 23.

*Moab and Ammon*. Zep. 2 : 8. *Scribes*  
*and Pharisees*. Mat. 9 : 34. Mat. 12 : 24.

Mar. 3 : 22. Jno. 9 : 28, 34. *People pass-*  
*ing by near the cross*. Mat. 27 : 39, 40.

Mar. 15 : 29. *Malefactor*. Mar. 15 : 32.

Luk. 23 : 39. *Jews*. Jno. 7 : 20. Jno.  
8 : 48. Jno. 10 : 20. *Jews and Greeks*  
*of Iconium*. Act. 14 : 5. *Athenian phi-*

*losophers*. Act. 17 : 18.

## RICHES.

See COVETOUSNESS. SELFISHNESS.

LIBERALITY. GIFTS OF GOD.

All || belong to God. Hag. 2 : 8. &  
2 Chr. 25 : 9. Ps. 24 : 1. Ps. 50 : 12.

God gives || Gen. 24 : 35. 1 Sam. 2 : 7.

1 Kin. 3 : 13. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 1 :

12. Ecc. 5 : 19. Hos. 2 : 8.

God gives the power to acquire ||  
Deu. 8 : 18.

The blessing of God brings || Gen.  
24 : 35. Pro. 10 : 22. Phi. 4 : 19.

## || DESCRIBED AS

Temporary. Pro. 27 : 24.

Uncertain. Ps. 39 : 6. Ecc. 5 : 14. Ecc.

6 : 2. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Fleeting. Pro. 13 : 7. Pro. 23 : 5. Rev.  
18 : 17.

Liable to be taken away. Mat. 6 : 19.

Luk. 12 : 33.

Corruptible. Mat. 6 : 19. Jas. 5 : 2.

1 Pet. 1 : 18.

Perishable. Jer. 48 : 36.

Deceitful. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19.

Unsatisfying. Ecc. 4 : 8. Ecc. 5 : 10.

Man cannot carry with him his || at  
his death. Ps. 49 : 10, 17. Ecc. 5 : 15.  
1 Tim. 6 : 7.

|| are often an hinderance to entering  
into the kingdom of God. Mat. 19 : 23,  
24. Mar. 10 : 23-25. Luk. 18 : 24, 25.

The deceitfulness of || chokes the  
word. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk.  
8 : 14.

The love of || is the root of all evil.  
1 Tim. 6 : 10.

## || LEAD TO

Forgetting God. Deu. 8 : 13, 14. Hos.  
13 : 6.

Forsaking God. Deu. 32 : 15.

Denying God. Pro. 30 : 8, 9.

Rebelling against God. Neh. 9 : 25,  
26. Jer. 22 : 21.

Rejecting Christ. Mat. 19 : 21, 22.

Mar. 10 : 22. Luk. 18 : 23.

Pride. Deu. 8 : 13, 14. Eze. 28 : 4, 5.  
Hos. 12 : 8.

Self-sufficiency. Deu. 8 : 17. Pro. 28 : 11.

Cares. Ecc. 5 : 12.

Hard-heartedness. Pro. 18 : 23.

Oppression. Jas. 2 : 6.

Fraud. Jas. 5 : 4.

Violence. Mic. 6 : 12.

Sensuality. Jas. 5 : 5.

|| make many friends. Pro. 14 : 20. Pro. 19 : 4.

|| give power. Pro. 22 : 7.

|| are gathered by labour. Pro. 12 : 27. Pro. 13 : 11.

Lay not up for yourselves || Mat. 6 : 19.

Labour not to acquire || Pro. 23 : 4.

|| are given to him who fears God. Ps. 112 : 1-3.

Man's life consists not in the abundance of || Luk. 12 : 15.

A good name is better than great || Pro. 22 : 1.

#### THOSE WHO SEEK ||

Fall into temptation. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.

Fall into hurtful lusts. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.

Err from the faith. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.

Use unlawful means to acquire || Pro. 28 : 20, 22.

Bring trouble upon themselves. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.

Bring trouble upon their own house. Pro. 15 : 27.

Shall find poverty. Pro. 28 : 22.

|| cannot redeem the soul. Ps. 49 : 6-8. 1 Pet. 1 : 18.

|| cannot deliver in the day of wrath. Pro. 11 : 4. Eze. 7 : 19. Zep. 1 : 18. Rev. 6 : 15-17.

#### THOSE WHO POSSESS || SHOULD

Not set their heart on them. Ps. 62 : 10.

Not trust in them. Job 31 : 24. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Not boast of them. Deu. 8 : 13, 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Not glory in them. Jer. 9 : 23.

Ascribe them to God. 1 Chr. 29 : 12.

Not hoard them up. Mat. 6 : 19.

Devote them to God's service. 1 Chr. 29 : 3.

Make the poor partakers of them. Deu. 15 : 7-11. Mat. 19 : 21. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 16 : 9. 1 Tim. 6 : 18. 1 Jno. 3 : 17. See *Poor, Liberality*.

Heavenly treasures are far superior to || Mat. 6 : 19, 20. Luk. 12 : 33. 1 Tim. 6 : 19.

Vanity of heaping up || Ps. 39 : 6. Ecc. 2 : 4-11. Ecc. 5 : 10.

Guilt of trusting in || Job 31 : 24, 25, 28.

#### THE WICKED

Are never satisfied with || Ecc. 4 : 8.

Heap up || Job 27 : 16. Ps. 73 : 12. Ecc. 2 : 26.

Haste to get || by fraud. Pro. 21 : 6. Pro. 28 : 20, 22.

Trust in || Ps. 49 : 6. Ps. 52 : 7. Pro. 10 : 15. Pro. 18 : 11. Jer. 49 : 4.

Boast themselves in || Ps. 49 : 6.

Keep || to their hurt. Ecc. 5 : 13.

Profit not by their || Pro. 10 : 2. Pro. 13 : 7. Ecc. 5 : 11. Ecc. 6 : 2. Jer. 17 : 11. Luk. 12 : 20.

Leave their || to others. Ps. 49 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 2. Jer. 17 : 11.

Are obliged to a restitution of their || Job 20 : 15, 18. Ecc. 5 : 14. Jer. 48 : 36.

Are in anxiety amidst their || Job 20 : 20. Pro. 15 : 6. Ecc. 5 : 12.

|| of the wicked are laid up for the just. Job 27 : 16, 17. Pro. 13 : 22. Ecc. 2 : 26.

#### DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO

Acquire || by vanity. Pro. 13 : 11.

Acquire || unlawfully. Pro. 21 : 6. Pro. 28 : 20, 22. Jer. 17 : 11.

Increase their || by oppression. Job 20 : 18-23. Pro. 22 : 16. Mic. 2 : 1-3. Hab. 2 : 6-9. Jas. 5 : 1-5.

Heap up || Ecc. 5 : 13, 14.

Trust in || Pro. 11 : 28.

Find their consolation in || Luk. 6 : 24.

Spend their || for the gratification of their lusts. Job 20 : 15-17. Jas. 5 : 1-5.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Rich fool*. Luk. 12 : 16-21. *Rich man*. Luk. 16 : 19-31.

EXAMPLES OF SAINTS POSSESSING ||  
*Abraham.* Gen. 13 : 2. Gen. 24 : 35.  
*Lot.* Gen. 13 : 5, 6. *Isaac.* Gen. 26 :  
 13, 14. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 5. *Joseph.*  
 Gen. 45 : 8. *Boaz.* Ruth 2 : 1. *Bar-*  
*zillai.* 2 Sam. 19 : 32. *Shunammite.*  
 2 Kin. 4 : 8. *David.* 1 Chr. 29 : 28.  
*Solomon.* 2 Chr. 1 : 12, 15. 1 Kin. 3 : 13.  
 1 Kin. 10 : 23. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr.  
 17 : 5. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 27-29.  
*Job.* Job 1 : 3. Job 42 : 12. *Joseph of*  
*Arimathea.* Mat. 27 : 57. *Zaccheus.*  
 Luk. 19 : 2.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED POSSESSING ||  
*Laban.* Gen. 30 : 30. *Esau.* Gen. 36 : 7.  
*Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 2, 3. *Haman.* Est.  
 5 : 11. *Moabites.* Jer. 48 : 7. *Ammon-*  
*ites.* Jer. 49 : 4. *Tyrians.* Eze. 28 : 4.  
*Ephraim.* Hos. 12 : 8. *Young man.*  
 Mat. 19 : 22. Mar. 10 : 22. Luk. 18 : 23.

## RIGHTEOUSNESS (THE) OF CHRIST.

[IMPUTED TO SAINTS.]

See JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD.

|| defined. Rom. 5 : 17-19. Rom. 8 :  
 3, 4. 2 Cor. 5 : 19, 21.

|| foretold. Isa. 1 : 27. Isa. 46 : 13.  
 Isa. 51 : 5. Isa. 53 : 11. Isa. 54 : 17.  
 Isa. 56 : 1. Jer. 23 : 6. Jer. 33 : 16. Hos.  
 2 : 19.

|| revealed in scripture. Rom. 1 : 17.  
 Rom. 3 : 21.

|| DESCRIBED AS

The righteousness of God, without the  
 law. Rom. 3 : 21.

The righteousness of God by faith of  
 Christ. Rom. 3 : 22. Phi. 3 : 9.

The righteousness of faith. Rom. 4 :  
 13. Rom. 9 : 30. Rom. 10 : 6.

Christ, our righteousness. 1 Cor. 1 :  
 30.

Our being made righteous before God,  
 by Christ. Rom. 5 : 18. 1 Cor. 1 :  
 30. 2 Cor. 5 : 19, 21.

|| is the fruit of Christ's atonement.  
 Isa. 53 : 11. Rom. 3 : 25. 2 Cor. 5 : 21.

Christ is called *the Lord our righte-*  
*ousness.* Jer. 23 : 6. 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

Christ is the end of the law for || to  
 all believers. Rom. 10 : 4. Gal. 3 : 24.

|| comes from God. Isa. 45 : 24. Isa.  
 54 : 17. Rom. 3 : 22. Phi. 3 : 9.

|| is a free gift. Rom. 5 : 17.

|| is eternal. Isa. 51 : 8. Dan. 9 : 24.

|| shall not be abolished. Isa. 51 : 6.

|| is obtained not by works, but  
 by faith. Rom. 3 : 22. Rom. 4 : 5, 6.  
 Rom. 9 : 31, 32. Rom. 10 : 4, 10. Phi.  
 3 : 9.

### SAINTS

Obtain || by faith. Rom. 3 : 22. Rom.  
 4 : 5, 11, 21-24. Rom. 10 : 10. Phi.  
 3 : 9.

Are clothed with || Isa. 61 : 10.

Are made righteous by || Rom. 3 : 26.  
 Rom. 5 : 19.

Glory in || Ps. 89 : 16. Isa. 45 : 24,  
 25. Isa. 61 : 10.

### BLESSED ARE THOSE

Who hunger and thirst after || Mat.  
 5 : 6.

Who possess || Ps. 32 : 1, 2. & Rom.  
 4 : 6-8.

Exhortations to seek || Mat. 6 : 33.

### THE WICKED

Know not and submit not to || Rom.  
 10 : 3.

Are excluded from || Ps. 69 : 27.

Gentiles have attained to || Rom. 9 :  
 30. Rom. 3 : 22.

Israel has stumbled at and not attained  
 to || Rom. 9 : 31, 32. Rom. 10 : 3.

TYPES OF || *Joshua.* Zec. 3 : 3-5.  
*White raiment.* Rev. 3 : 18. *Washed*  
*robes.* Rev. 7 : 14. *Church's wedding-*  
*robe.* Rev. 19 : 8.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Wedding garment.*  
 Mat. 22 : 11-13.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 15 : 6.  
 Rom. 4 : 9, 22. Gal. 3 : 6. Jas. 2 : 23.  
*Paul.* Phi. 3 : 9. *Noah.* Heb. 11 : 7.

## SABBATH (THE).

See TEN COMMANDMENTS. LAW OF GOD.

|| instituted by God. Gen. 2 : 3. Exo. 16 : 29. Neh. 9 : 14. Eze. 20 : 12.  
 Motives for its institution. Gen. 2 : 2, 3. Exo. 20 : 11. Exo. 31 : 17.  
 The seventh day appointed for || Exo. 16 : 26. Exo. 20 : 10. Exo. 31 : 17.  
 || made for man. Mar. 2 : 27.

## GOD

Has blessed and sanctified || Gen. 2 : 3. Exo. 20 : 11.

Has commanded to keep || Exo. 31 : 13, 14. Lev. 19 : 3, 30. Lev. 26 : 2. Deu. 5 : 12, 15.

Has commanded to hallow || Exo. 20 : 8. Exo. 31 : 14. Deu. 5 : 12. Jer. 17 : 22. Eze. 20 : 20. Eze. 44 : 24.

Has commanded to rest on || Exo. 23 : 12. Exo. 34 : 21.

Will have His goodness commemorated on || Deu. 5 : 15.

Shows His goodness in appointing || Exo. 23 : 12.

|| is a sign of the covenant. Exo. 31 : 13, 17. Eze. 20 : 12, 20.

|| is a type of the heavenly rest. Heb. 4 : 4, 9.

## CHRIST

Is the Lord of || Mat. 12 : 8. Mar. 2 : 28. Luk. 6 : 5.

Observed Himself || Luk. 4 : 16. Luk. 6 : 6.

Taught on every || Mar. 1 : 21. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 16, 31. Luk. 6 : 6. Luk. 13 : 10.

Servants and even animals should rest on || Exo. 20 : 10. Exo. 23 : 12. Deu. 5 : 14.

## IT IS COMMANDED ON ||

To do no manner of work. Exo. 16 : 29, 30. Exo. 20 : 10. Lev. 23 : 3. Deu. 5 : 14. Jer. 17 : 22.

To make no purchases. Neh. 10 : 31. Neh. 13 : 15-17.

To carry no burden. Neh. 13 : 19. Jer. 17 : 21.

To celebrate the Divine worship. Num. 28 : 9. Ps. 92, *title*. Eze. 46 : 3. Act. 16 : 13.

To read the scriptures. Act. 13 : 27. Act. 15 : 21.

To preach the word of God. Act. 13 : 14, 15, 44. Act. 17 : 2. Act. 18 : 4.

To give alms. 1 Cor. 16 : 2.

## IT IS PERMITTED ON ||

To do the works connected with Divine service. Lev. 24 : 7, 8. Num. 28 : 9. 1 Chr. 9 : 32. Mat. 12 : 5. Jno. 7 : 23.

To do works of mercy. Mat. 12 : 12. Mar. 3 : 4. Luk. 6 : 9. Luk. 13 : 16. Jno. 7 : 23. Jno. 9 : 14.

To supply necessary wants. Mat. 12 : 1-5. Mar. 2 : 23-26. Luk. 6 : 1-4. Luk. 13 : 15. Luk. 14 : 5.

## || CALLED

The sabbath of the Lord. Exo. 16 : 25. Exo. 20 : 10. Lev. 23 : 3. Deu. 5 : 14.

The holy sabbath unto the Lord. Exo. 16 : 23. Exo. 31 : 15. Isa. 58 : 13.

The sabbath of rest. Exo. 31 : 15. Exo. 35 : 2. Lev. 23 : 3.

The rest of the holy sabbath. Exo. 16 : 23.

The primitive church observed || on the first day of the week. Jno. 20 : 19, 26. Act. 20 : 7. 1 Cor. 16 : 2.

The observance of || should be perpetual. Exo. 31 : 16, 17. & Mat. 5 : 17, 18.

## SAINTS

Observe || Neh. 13 : 22. See *Examples*.

Honour God by observing || Isa. 58 : 13.

Rejoice in || Ps. 118 : 24.

Reprove those who transgress || Neh. 13 : 15, 17, 21.

## THE WICKED

Profane || Eze. 20 : 13, 16. Eze. 22 : 8, 26. Amo. 8 : 5.

Mock at || Lam. 1 : 7.



Blessed is the man that keepeth || Isa. 56 : 2-7. Isa. 58 : 13, 14.

Denunciations against those who profane || Neh. 13 : 18. Jer. 17 : 27. Eze. 20 : 13, 21. Eze. 22 : 26, 31.

Punishment of profanation of || by the Mosaic law. Exo. 31 : 14, 15. Exo. 35 : 2. Num. 15 : 32-36.

EXAMPLES OF OBSERVANCE OF ||  
*Moses*. Exo. 16 : 23-26. *Captive Israelites*. Neh. 10 : 31. *Nehemiah*. Neh. 13 : 17-21. *Women of Galilee*. Luk. 23 : 56. *Paul*. Act. 13 : 14. Act. 17 : 2. Act. 18 : 4. Act. 20 : 7. *Disciples*. Jno. 20 : 19. Act. 16 : 13. Act. 20 : 7. *John*. Rev. 1 : 10.

EXAMPLES OF PROFANATION OF ||  
*Israelites*. Exo. 16 : 27. *Man gathering sticks*. Num. 15 : 32-36. *Men of Judah*. Neh. 13 : 15, 16. *People of Jerusalem*. Jer. 17 : 21-23.

## SALVATION.

See REDEMPTION. JUSTIFICATION.  
SANCTIFICATION. LIFE ETERNAL.

|| is from God. Ps. 3 : 8. Ps. 37 : 39. Ps. 62 : 1. Ps. 68 : 20. Isa. 25 : 9. Isa. 43 : 11. Isa. 45 : 17, 21. Jer. 3 : 23. Hos. 13 : 4. Jon. 2 : 9. Luk. 2 : 30. Rev. 7 : 10.

### GOD

Has prepared || before the foundation of the world. Luk. 2 : 30-32. Rom. 3 : 25. Eph. 1 : 9-11. 1 The. 5 : 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. 1 Pet. 1 : 18-20.

Has Himself effected our || Ps. 98 : 1. Isa. 59 : 16. Isa. 63 : 5. Zec. 9 : 9.

### GOD IS CALLED

*Saviour*. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 106 : 21. Isa. 43 : 3. Isa. 45 : 15. Isa. 60 : 16. Jer. 14 : 8. Luk. 1 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 1. Tit. 2 : 10. Tit. 3 : 4. Jude v. 25.

*Salvation*. Exo. 15 : 2. Isa. 12 : 2. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 38 : 22. Ps. 62 : 6. Ps. 118 : 14.

*God of salvation*. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. Ps. 18 : 46. Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 27 : 9. Ps.

51 : 14. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 79 : 9. Ps. 85 : 4. Ps. 88 : 1. Isa. 17 : 10. Mic. 7 : 7. Hab. 3 : 18.

*Rock of salvation*. Deu. 32 : 15. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 89 : 26. Ps. 95 : 1. Ps. 140 : 7.

*Horn of salvation*. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 18 : 2.

*Deliverer*. 2 Sam. 22 : 2. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 70 : 5. Ps. 144 : 2.

|| is by Christ. Isa. 62 : 11. Isa. 63 : 9. Luk. 1 : 69. Eph. 5 : 23.

|| is in Christ alone. Isa. 45 : 21, 22. Act. 4 : 12. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

### CHRIST IS CALLED

*Saviour*. Luk. 2 : 11. Act. 5 : 31. Eph. 5 : 23. Phi. 3 : 20. 2 Tim. 1 : 10.

Tit. 1 : 4. Tit. 2 : 13. Tit. 3 : 6. 2 Pet. 1 : 1, 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 20, &c.

*Saviour of the world*. Jno. 4 : 42. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.

### CHRIST

Is the Captain of our || Heb. 2 : 10.

Is the Author of our || Heb. 5 : 9.

Has been given by God for our || Isa. 49 : 6. Jno. 3 : 16.

Has been raised for our || Luk. 1 : 69. Act. 5 : 31. Act. 13 : 23.

Has been given and sent by God for || of the world. Jno. 3 : 17. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.

Came to save that which was lost. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 19 : 10. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

Came to give || to the world. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 9 : 56. Luk. 19 : 10. Jno. 12 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

Brought with Him || Isa. 62 : 11. Luk. 19 : 9.

Gave Himself for our || Mat. 20 : 28. Gal. 1 : 4. Gal. 2 : 20. 1 Tim. 2 : 6.

Gave His life for our || Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

Is mighty to effect || of those who come to Him. Isa. 63 : 1. Jno. 10 : 9. Heb. 7 : 25.

This is a faithful saying, &c., that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. & Luk. 9 : 56.

### || IS DERIVED FROM

The love and goodness of God. Jno. 2 H 2

3 : 16, 17. Rom. 5 : 8, 9. Tit. 3 : 4.  
1 Jno. 4 : 9.

The mercy of God. Ps. 6 : 4. Luk. 1 :  
77, 78. Eph. 2 : 4, 5. Tit. 3 : 4, 5.

The grace of God. Act. 15 : 11. Rom.  
6 : 23. Eph. 2 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.  
Tit. 2 : 11.

The long-suffering of God. 2 Pet.  
3 : 15.

God so loved the world, that He gave  
His only-begotten Son, that whosoever  
believeth in Him, &c. Jno. 3 : 16, 17.  
1 Jno. 4 : 9, 10. & Rom. 5 : 8.

|| IS THE DELIVERANCE FROM  
Sin. Ps. 130 : 8. Mat. 1 : 21. Tit. 2 :  
14. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.

All uncleanness. Eze. 36 : 29.

This evil world. Gal. 1 : 4.

Spiritual enemies. Luk. 1 : 71, 74.

The power of darkness. Col. 1 : 13.

The devil. Heb. 2 : 14, 15.

The curse of the law. Gal. 3 : 13.

The bondage of corruption. Rom. 8 :  
21.

The wrath to come. Rom. 5 : 9.  
1 The. 1 : 10.

Death eternal. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. Jno.  
10 : 28. Jno. 11 : 26.

|| IS

Great. Heb. 2 : 3.

Glorious. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

Common to all believers. Jude v. 3.

From generation to generation. Isa.  
51 : 8.

For ever. Isa. 51 : 6. Heb. 7 : 25.

Eternal. Isa. 45 : 17. Isa. 51 : 6. Heb.  
5 : 9.

God is willing to give || to all men.  
Isa. 45 : 22. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. 1 Tim. 2 : 4.  
1 Tim. 4 : 10. Tit. 2 : 11. Tit. 3 : 4.  
2 Pet. 3 : 9. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.

|| promised after the fall of man. Gen.  
3 : 15.

|| of Israel foretold. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa.  
45 : 17. Isa. 46 : 13. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa.  
62 : 11. Jer. 3 : 23. Hos. 1 : 7. Zec. 9 :  
16. Rom. 11 : 26.

|| of the Gentiles foretold. Ps. 98 :  
2, 3. Isa. 45 : 22. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 52 :  
10. Luk. 2 : 30-32.

The ends of the earth shall see || Ps.  
98 : 3. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 52 : 10. Luk.  
3 : 6. Act. 13 : 47.

|| searched into and revealed by the  
prophets. 1 Pet. 1 : 10.

|| revealed in the gospel. Rom. 1 : 16.  
Eph. 1 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 9, 10. Tit. 1 :  
1-3.

|| preached at first to the Jews. Joe.  
2 : 32. Mat. 15 : 24. Jno. 4 : 22. Act.  
13 : 26. Rom. 1 : 16.

|| preached to the Gentiles after its  
rejection by the Jews. Act. 13 : 46, 47.  
Act. 28 : 28. Rom. 11 : 11.

|| is obtained by faith in Christ. Ps.  
37 : 40. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 3 : 15, 16, 36.  
Jno. 6 : 47. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 1 : 16.  
Rom. 10 : 9. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. Eph. 2 : 8.  
Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 1 : 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 10,  
11. See *Faith*.

Dead faith is ineffectual for || Jas.  
2 : 14.

|| is not obtained by works. Rom.  
11 : 6. Eph. 2 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Tit.  
3 : 5. See *Self-Righteousness*.

*Who can—how can any one—be  
saved?* Mat. 19 : 25. Mar. 10 : 26. Luk.  
13 : 23. Luk. 18 : 26. Act. 16 : 30.

*Thy faith hath saved thee or made  
thee whole.* Mar. 5 : 34. Mar. 10 : 52.  
Luk. 7 : 50. Luk. 17 : 19. Luk. 18 : 42.

*Whosoever shall call upon the name  
of the Lord shall be saved.* Joe. 2 : 32.  
Act. 2 : 21. Rom. 10 : 13.

#### SAINTS

Long for || Ps. 119 : 81, 174.

Receive with joy the tidings of || Isa.  
52 : 7. & Rom. 10 : 15.

Pray that they may obtain || Ps.  
60 : 5. Ps. 71 : 2. Ps. 85 : 7. Ps.  
106 : 4. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 119 : 41,  
94, 146. Jer. 17 : 14.

Hope for || Job 13 : 16. Ps. 119 : 166.  
Lam. 3 : 26. Rom. 8 : 24.

Wait for || Gen. 49 : 18. Ps. 62 : 5, 6.  
Ps. 119 : 81, 123. Isa. 25 : 9. Lam.  
3 : 26. Rom. 8 : 25. Heb. 9 : 28.

Pray for an assurance of || Ps. 35 : 3.  
Ps. 51 : 12.

Are chosen to || 2 The. 2 : 13. 2 Tim.  
1 : 9.

Are appointed to obtain || 1 The. 5 : 9.

Are heirs of || Heb. 1 : 14.

Have through grace || Act. 15 : 11.

Are clothed with || Isa. 61 : 10.

Are kept by God unto || 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

Daily approach nearer to || Rom. 13 : 11.

Have a token of their || in their perseverance. Phi. 1 : 28, 29.

Receive as the end of their faith || 1 Pet. 1 : 9.

Rejoice in || 1 Sam. 2 : 1. Ps. 9 : 14.

Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 20 : 5. Ps. 21 : 1.

Ps. 35 : 9. Isa. 25 : 9. Isa. 61 : 10.

Ascribe to God || Ps. 25 : 5. Isa. 12 : 2.

Praise God for || 1 Chr. 16 : 23. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Ps. 96 : 2.

Declare || Ps. 40 : 10. Ps. 71 : 15. Ps. 96 : 2.

Reconciliation with God is a token of || Rom. 5 : 10.

#### MINISTERS

Give knowledge of || Luk. 1 : 77. 1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2.

Show the way of || Act. 16 : 17.

Should strive to bring others to || Rom. 11 : 14. Jas. 5 : 20. Jude v. 23.

Should be clothed with || 2 Chr. 6 : 41. Ps. 132 : 16. Isa. 61 : 10.

Should deny themselves to lead others to || 1 Cor. 9 : 22.

Should endure sufferings that the elect may obtain || 2 Cor. 1 : 6. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

Are a sweet savour of Christ in those who obtain || 2 Cor. 2 : 15.

The gospel is the power of God unto || Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 18. 1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2.

Preaching the Word is the means appointed for || Rom. 10 : 13-15. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. 1 The. 2 : 16.

The scriptures are able to make wise unto || Luk. 8 : 12. 2 Tim. 3 : 15. Jas. 1 : 21.

The heavenly host ascribe || to God. Rev. 7 : 10. Rev. 19 : 1.

There is One who is able to save and destroy. Jas. 4 : 12.

God shall save the afflicted. 2 Sam. 22 : 28. Ps. 18 : 27. Ps. 69 : 29. Ps. 72 : 13.

|| sought in vain from idols. Isa. 44 : 17-20. Isa. 45 : 20. Jer. 2 : 28.

Godly sorrow produces repentance unto || 2 Cor. 7 : 10.

Confession of Christ is necessary to || Rom. 10 : 9, 10.

Regeneration is necessary to || 1 Pet. 3 : 21.

Perseverance to the end is necessary to || Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 13. Mar. 13 : 13.

Work out your || with fear and trembling. Phi. 2 : 12.

Now is the day of || 2 Cor. 6 : 2.

He who neglects || shall not escape. Heb. 2 : 3.

|| is far from the wicked. Ps. 119 : 155. Isa. 59 : 11.

#### || IS COMPARED TO

A rock. Deu. 32 : 15. 2 Sam. 22 : 3.

Ps. 89 : 26. Ps. 95 : 1. Ps. 140 : 7.

A tower. 2 Sam. 22 : 51.

A horn. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 18 : 2.

A helmet. Isa. 59 : 17. Eph. 6 : 17. 1 The. 5 : 8.

A shield. 2 Sam. 22 : 36.

A lamp. Isa. 62 : 1.

A garment. 2 Chr. 6 : 41. Ps. 132 : 16. Isa. 61 : 10.

Wells. Isa. 12 : 3.

Walls. Isa. 26 : 1. Isa. 60 : 18.

TYPES OF || *Ark and baptism.* 1 Pet. 3 : 20, 21. *Brasen serpent.* Num. 21 : 6-9. *Jno.* 3 : 14, 15. *Cities of refuge.* Num. 35 : 11-15. *Jos.* 20 : 2-6.

#### SANCTIFICATION.

See HOLINESS. INDWELLING OF THE HOLY GHOST. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| is consecration to the service of God. Deu. 14 : 2. Jer. 1 : 5. 2 Cor. 6 : 17. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

|| requires the purification of all filthiness of the flesh and spirit. Isa. 52 :

11. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Eph. 5 : 26, 27. 1 The. 4 : 7. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. Tit. 2 : 14. Jas. 1 : 27. Jas. 4 : 8. Heb. 10 : 22.

|| IS EFFECTED BY

God. Exo. 31 : 13. Eze. 20 : 12. Eze. 37 : 28. 1 The. 5 : 23. Jude v. 1. Christ. Eph. 5 : 26, 27. Heb. 2 : 11. Heb. 13 : 12.

The Holy Ghost. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Tit. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

|| is in Christ Jesus. 1 Cor. 1 : 2.

Christ is made of God unto us ||, &c. 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

|| a benefit of the atonement of Christ. Col. 1 : 22. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 10 : 10, 14. Heb. 13 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

|| by faith in Christ. Act. 15 : 9. Act. 26 : 18.

|| by the word of God. Jno. 17 : 17, 19. Eph. 5 : 26. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

|| produces holiness. Lev. 11 : 44. Lev. 20 : 7. Rom. 6 : 22. Eph. 5 : 26, 27.

Without || no man shall inherit the kingdom of God. 1 Cor. 6 : 9-11. Heb. 12 : 14.

This is the will of God, even your || 1 The. 4 : 3, 4.

Christ prays for || of his disciples. Jno. 17 : 17, 19.

SAINTS

Are elected for salvation through || 2 The. 2 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

Should follow || Heb. 12 : 14. 1 Pet. 3 : 15.

Walk in || Act. 20 : 32. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 6 : 22. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. 1 Tim. 2 : 15.

Should grow in || Pro. 4 : 18. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Rev. 22 : 11.

Are meet for the service of God by || 2 Tim. 2 : 21.

MINISTERS

Are set apart for the service of God by || Exo. 28 : 41. Exo. 40 : 13. Jer. 1 : 5.

Should exhort their people to || 1 The. 4 : 1-4. Heb. 12 : 14.

Should pray for || of their people. 1 The. 5 : 23.

The church is made glorious by || Eph. 5 : 26, 27.

TYPES. *First-born.* Exo. 13 : 2. *Israel.* Exo. 19 : 10, 14. Lev. 11 : 44, 45. *Priests.* Exo. 28 : 41. Exo. 40 : 9-15.

## SEALING (THE) OF THE HOLY GHOST.

### See WITNESS, ANOINTING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

|| is the mark which God sets on those who are His. Eze. 9 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 19. Rev. 7 : 3. Rev. 9 : 4.

Christ has received from God || Jno. 6 : 27. & Jno. 1 : 32, 33. See *Witness of the Holy Ghost.*

Believers receive || 2 Cor. 1 : 22. 2 Cor. 5 : 5. Eph. 1 : 13.

|| is the mark of redemption. Eph. 1 : 13, 14. Eph. 4 : 30.

|| is the witness of adoption. Rom. 8 : 15, 16. Gal. 4 : 6. See *Adoption.*

|| is called the *earnest of the Spirit.* 2 Cor. 1 : 22. 2 Cor. 5 : 5. Eph. 1 : 13, 14.

The wicked receive not || Rev. 9 : 4.

The judgment is delayed till all the saints shall have received || Rev. 7 : 3.

TYPE OF || *Circumcision.* Rom. 4 : 11.

## SEEKING GOD.

### See PRAYER. WORSHIP.

|| IS SEEKING

His name. Ps. 83 : 16.

His face. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 27 : 8. Ps. 105 : 4.

His commandments. 1 Chr. 28 : 8. Ps. 119 : 45, 94.

His word. Amo. 8 : 12.

His kingdom. Mat. 6 : 33. Luk. 12 : 31.

His strength. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 105 : 4.

Honour which comes from Him. Jno. 5 : 44.

Christ, the Lord. Mal. 3 : 1. Luk. 2 : 15, 16.

Exhortations to || 1 Chr. 16 : 11. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. Ps. 105 : 4. Isa. 55 : 6. Zep. 2 : 3. Mat. 7 : 7.

|| SHOULD BE

With all our heart. Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. Ps. 119 : 10. Jer. 29 : 13.

By faith. Heb. 11 : 6.

By prayer. Job 8 : 5. Dan. 9 : 3.

While He may be found. Isa. 55 : 6.

In the day of trouble. 2 Chr. 15 : 4.

Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 77 : 2. Ps. 78 : 34.

Isa. 26 : 9, 16. See *Afflictions*.

Now. Hos. 10 : 12.

Evermore, or continually. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 105 : 4.

In His temple. Deu. 12 : 5. Ps. 27 : 4.

HE WHO SETS HIS HEART TO ||  
SHALL

Find Him. Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 28 : 9.

2 Chr. 15 : 2. Pro. 8 : 17. Isa. 45 : 19. Jer. 29 : 13.

Receive righteousness. Hos. 10 : 12.

Be heard of Him. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Ps. 34 : 4.

Prove His goodness. Lam. 3 : 25. Heb. 11 : 6.

Not be forsaken by Him. Ps. 9 : 10.

Understand all things. Pro. 28 : 5.

Prosper. 2 Chr. 26 : 5. 2 Chr. 31 : 21. Job 8 : 5, 6. Ps. 34 : 10.

Find happiness and joy. 1 Chr. 16 : 10. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Ps. 105 : 3. Ps. 119 : 2.

Receive eternal life. Ps. 22 : 26. Ps. 69 : 32. Amo. 5 : 4, 6.

|| is the end of man's life. Act. 17 : 26, 27.

Afflictions designed to lead us to || Neh. 9 : 28. Ps. 78 : 34. Isa. 9 : 13. Isa. 26 : 8, 9. Hos. 5 : 15. See *Afflictions*.

## SAINTS

Specially exhorted to || 1 Chr. 22 : 19. Zep. 2 : 3.

Prepare their hearts for || 2 Chr. 11 : 16. 2 Chr. 19 : 3. 2 Chr. 30 : 19. Ezr. 7 : 10.

Engage in || with all their heart. 2 Chr. 15 : 12. Ps. 27 : 8. Ps. 119 : 10.

Engage early in || Job 8 : 5. Ps. 63 : 1. Isa. 26 : 9.

Blessed are they who set their whole heart on || Ps. 119 : 2.

## THE WICKED

Prepare not their hearts for || 2 Chr. 12 : 14. Jer. 30 : 21.

Refuse || Job 21 : 14, 15.

Are far from || Ps. 14 : 2, 3. Ps. 53 : 2, 3. Rom. 3 : 11.

Are not led by affliction to || 2 Chr. 16 : 12. Isa. 9 : 13.

Sometimes pretend to || Ps. 78 : 34-36. Isa. 58 : 2. Eze. 14 : 3.

Are rejected, when too late in || Pro. 1 : 28. Jer. 11 : 11. Eze. 8 : 18.

Woe unto those who neglect || Isa. 31 : 1.

Punishment for not || Zep. 1 : 4-6.

## THE TIME IS COMING WHEN

Jews shall be || Jer. 50 : 4. Hos. 3 : 5.

Gentiles shall be || Zec. 8 : 20-22. Act. 15 : 17.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites*. Exo. 33 : 7. 2 Chr. 11 : 16. 2 Chr. 15 : 15. *Asa*. 2 Chr. 14 : 7. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 17 : 3, 4. 2 Chr. 22 : 9. *Uzziah*. 2 Chr. 26 : 5. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 31 : 21. *Josiah*. 2 Chr. 34 : 3. *Ezra*. Ezr. 7 : 10. *David*. Ps. 34 : 4. Ps. 119 : 10. *Daniel*. Dan. 9 : 3.

## SELF-DENIAL.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| commanded. Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Luk. 9 : 23.

Christ has set an example of || Mat.



4 : 8-10. Mat. 8 : 20. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Rom. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 8 : 9. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. Heb. 12 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 1. See *Humility and Human Nature of Christ*.

|| IS NECESSARY

To be a disciple of Christ. Mat. 10 : 38. Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Luk. 9 : 23. Luk. 14 : 27, 33.

In the warfare of saints. 1 Cor. 9 : 25. 2 Tim. 2 : 4, 5.

|| SHOULD BE EXERCISED IN

Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts. Rom. 6 : 12. Tit. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 11. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.

Mortifying the lusts of the body. Mat. 5 : 29, 30. Mar. 9 : 43, 45, 47. Rom. 8 : 13. 1 Cor. 9 : 27. Col. 3 : 5.

Crucifying the flesh and its lusts. Rom. 13 : 14. Gal. 5 : 24.

Being crucified with Christ unto the world. Rom. 6 : 6. Gal. 2 : 20. Gal. 6 : 14.

Putting off the old man, which is corrupt. Eph. 4 : 22. Col. 3 : 9.

Taking up the cross and following Christ. Mat. 10 : 38. Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Luk. 9 : 23. Luk. 14 : 27.

Preferring Christ to all affection. Mat. 10 : 37. Luk. 14 : 26.

Forsaking all things for Christ's sake. Mat. 19 : 29. Mar. 10 : 21, 29. Luk. 14 : 33. Luk. 18 : 22.

Living not unto ourselves, but unto Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 15.

Avoiding every thing that could offend others. Rom. 14 : 15, 20, 21. 1 Cor. 8 : 9-13. 1 Cor. 10 : 24, 32.

Striving to edify and gain others unto salvation. Rom. 15 : 1, 2. 1 Cor. 9 : 19-22. 1 Cor. 10 : 33.

Not seeking our own, but the profit of others. 1 Cor. 10 : 24, 33. 1 Cor. 13 : 5. Phi. 2 : 4.

Even lawful things. 1 Cor. 6 : 12. 1 Cor. 7 : 31. 1 Cor. 8 : 9. 1 Cor. 9 : 12, 19. 1 Cor. 10 : 23, 24.

Ministers are called to exercise || 2 Cor. 6 : 4, 5.

|| is an evidence of devotedness to Christ. Mat. 10 : 37, 38. Luk. 14 : 27, 33.

|| becomes strangers and pilgrims. 1 Pet. 2 : 11. Heb. 11 : 13.

Danger of the want of || Mat. 10 : 39. Mat. 16 : 25. Mar. 8 : 35. Luk. 9 : 24. Luk. 17 : 33. Jno. 12 : 25. 1 Cor. 9 : 27.

Eternal life is the reward of || Mat. 19 : 28, 29. Mar. 10 : 17, 21, 29, 30. Luk. 18 : 18, 22. Rom. 8 : 13.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 13 : 9. Heb. 11 : 8, 9. *David*. 2 Sam. 23 : 15-17. *Rechabites*. Jer. 35 : 6, 7. *Apostles*. Mat. 19 : 27. Mar. 10 : 28. Luk. 18 : 28. *Simon, Andrew, James, and John*. Mat. 4 : 18-22. Mar. 1 : 16-20. Luk. 5 : 11. *Poor widow*. Luk. 21 : 4. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 4 : 34. *Paul*. Act. 20 : 24. 1 Cor. 8 : 13. 1 Cor. 9 : 19, 27. *Moses*. Heb. 11 : 24, 25.

## SELF-EXAMINATION.

### See CONSCIENCE.

|| commanded. Zep. 2 : 1. Hag. 1 : 5, 7. Mat. 7 : 3-5. Luk. 6 : 41, 42. 2 Cor. 13 : 5.

|| necessary before partaking of the communion of the Lord's supper. 1 Cor. 11 : 28.

### SAINTS SHOULD ENGAGE IN ||

With circumspection. Ps. 4 : 4.

With diligence. Ps. 77 : 6.

With prayer for Divine searching. Job 34 : 32. Ps. 26 : 2. Ps. 139 : 23, 24.

With resolution to correct their ways. Job 34 : 32. Ps. 119 : 59. Lam. 3 : 40.

To seek out wisdom. Ecc. 7 : 25.

To know whether they be in the faith. 2 Cor. 13 : 5.

The deceitfulness of the heart renders difficult || Jer. 17 : 9.

Advantages of || 1 Cor. 11 : 31. Gal. 6 : 4.

## SELFISHNESS.

See SELF-DENIAL. LOVE TO MAN.

|| forbidden. Rom. 15 : 1. 1 Cor. 10 : 24. Phi. 2 : 4.

Christ, by His example, has condemned || Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Rom. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 8 : 9. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. See *Character of Christ*.

|| is inconsistent with true charity. 1 Cor. 13 : 5. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.

|| CONSISTS IN

Loving ourselves supremely. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

Pleasing ourselves. Rom. 15 : 1.

Living to ourselves. 2 Cor. 5 : 15.

Seeking our own. 1 Cor. 10 : 33. Phi. 2 : 21.

Seeking predominance. Mat. 20 : 21. Mar. 10 : 37.

Performing duty only for reward. Mic. 3 : 11.

Neglect of the poor. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.

Seeking after gain. Isa. 56 : 11.

The self-denying love of Christ is a motive to avoid || 2 Cor. 5 : 15.

Ministers should be devoid of || 1 Cor. 9 : 19-23. 1 Cor. 10 : 33.

All men are prone to || Phi. 2 : 21.

Men of the latter times shall be addicted to || 2 Tim. 3 : 1, 2.

EXAMPLES. *Cain*. Gen. 4 : 9. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25 : 3-11. *Haman*. Est. 6 : 6. *Priests*. Isa. 56 : 11. *Jews*. Mal. 1 : 13, 14. *James and John*. Mar. 10 : 37. *Multitude*. Jno. 6 : 26.

## SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS.

See JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD.

|| is an abomination in the sight of God. Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 16 : 15.

Man is prone to || Pro. 20 : 6. Pro. 30 : 12. Luk. 18 : 9.

|| CANNOT JUSTIFY MAN BEFORE GOD, BECAUSE

No man shall be justified before God by his works. Job 9 : 2, 3, 20. Job 25 : 4. Ps. 143 : 2. Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. Eph. 2 : 8, 9. Tit. 3 : 4, 5. See *Justification*.

Man by nature cannot obey all the law. 1 Kin. 8 : 46. Pro. 20 : 9. Ecc. 7 : 20. Jer. 13 : 23. Rom. 7 : 23. Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 3 : 2. See *Fall of Man*.

The law of God requires perfect obedience. Deu. 5 : 32. Deu. 12 : 32. Deu. 27 : 1. Jos. 23 : 6.

The law of God curses for one transgression. Gal. 3 : 10. Jas. 2 : 10.

It is but external. Mat. 23 : 25-28. Luk. 11 : 39-44.

It is but partial. Mat. 23 : 23. Luk. 11 : 42.

It is but filthy rags. Isa. 64 : 6.

It is ineffectual for salvation. Isa. 57 : 12. Mat. 5 : 20.

Perfect obedience to the law would be no merit. Luk. 17 : 10.

Justification by faith excludes || Rom. 3 : 26. Rom. 4 : 5. Gal. 2 : 16.

THOSE WHO CONFIDE IN THEIR ||

Proclaim their own goodness. Pro. 20 : 6. Luk. 18 : 11.

Boast of fulfilling their religious duties. 1 Sam. 15 : 13. 2 Kin. 10 : 16. Isa. 58 : 2, 3. Mat. 19 : 20. Mar. 10 : 20. Luk. 18 : 12, 21.

Are pure and wise in their own eyes. Pro. 30 : 12. Isa. 5 : 21. Luk. 18 : 9.

Think their own way is right. Pro. 16 : 2. Pro. 21 : 2.

Are full of presumption. Mat. 23 : 30. Seek to justify themselves before men. Luk. 10 : 29. Luk. 16 : 15.

Think themselves better than others. Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 18 : 9, 11. Jno. 9 : 34.

Condemn others. Mat. 9 : 11. Mat. 12 : 2. Mar. 2 : 24. Luk. 6 : 2. Luk. 7 : 39.

Reject the righteousness of God.  
Rom. 10 : 3.

Saints do not trust in their || Ps.  
143 : 2. Dan. 9 : 18. Phi. 3 : 5-9.

Warnings against || Deu. 9 : 4-7.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Pharisee*. Luk. 18 :  
10-12.

EXAMPLES. *Young man*. Mat. 19 :  
20. Mar. 10 : 20. Luk. 18 : 21. *Jewish  
lawyer*. Luk. 10 : 25, 29. *Pharisees*.  
Luk. 11 : 39. Luk. 18 : 9. Jno. 9 : 28.  
*Jews*. Rom. 9 : 31. Rom. 10 : 3. *Saul  
of Tarsus*. Gal. 1 : 13, 14. Phi. 3 : 4-6.  
*Church of Laodicea*. Rev. 3 : 17.

## SERVANTS.

See MASTERS.

Christ condescended to the form of ||  
Luk. 22 : 27. Jno. 13 : 5. Phi. 2 : 7.

|| should follow the example of Christ.  
1 Pet. 2 : 21.

|| are under their masters. Mat. 10 :  
24. Luk. 22 : 27. Jno. 13 : 16. Jno. 15 :  
20.

### DUTIES OF || TOWARDS THEIR MASTERS.

To be subject to them. 1 Pet. 2 : 18.  
Tit. 2 : 9.

To obey them. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.  
Tit. 2 : 9.

To be subject to them even when  
froward. Gen. 16 : 6, 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 18.

To be faithful to them. Luk. 16 : 10-  
12. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. Tit. 2 : 10.

To be profitable to them. Phile. v. 11.  
To be attentive to their call. Ps.  
123 : 2.

To please them in all things. Tit.  
2 : 9.

Not to serve them with eye-service.  
Eph. 6 : 6. Col. 3 : 22.

Not to defraud them. Tit. 2 : 10.

Not to answer again. Tit. 2 : 9.

To revere them. Mal. 1 : 6. 1 Tim.  
6 : 1.

To revere them more when faithful.  
1 Tim. 6 : 2.

### || SHOULD SERVE

For conscience. 1 Pet. 2 : 19.

In the fear of God. Eph. 6 : 5. Col.  
3 : 22.

Heartily, as to the Lord. Eph. 6 :  
6, 7. Col. 3 : 23.

In singleness of heart. Eph. 6 : 5.  
Col. 3 : 22.

As servants of Christ. Eph. 6 : 6.

As being contented in their situation.  
1 Cor. 7 : 20, 21.

### GOOD ||

Have the confidence of their masters.  
Gen. 24 : 2, 4, 10. Gen. 39 : 4.

Are honoured. Pro. 27 : 18.

Often advanced in situation. Pro.  
17 : 2.

Are blessed by God. Gen. 39 : 2, 21.

Bring God's blessing on their masters.  
Gen. 30 : 27, 30. Gen. 39 : 5.

Are partakers of the gospel privileges.  
1 Cor. 12 : 13. Gal. 3 : 28. Col. 3 :  
11.

Are the servants of Christ. Col. 3 : 24.

Are the Lord's freemen. 1 Cor. 7 : 22.

Are brethren beloved in the Lord.  
Phile. v. 16.

Adorn the doctrine of their Saviour.  
Tit. 2 : 10.

Are acceptable to God by their pa-  
tience. 1 Pet. 2 : 19, 20.

Reward of faithful || Eph. 6 : 8. Col.  
3 : 24.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD || *Eliezer*. Gen.  
chap. 24. *Jacob*. Gen. 31 : 38-41. *Jo-  
seph*. Gen. 39 : 2-6. *Servants of Boaz*.  
Ruth 2 : 4. *Abigail's servant*. 1 Sam.  
25 : 14-17. *Servants of David*. 2 Sam.  
12 : 18. *Captive maid*. 2 Kin. 5 : 2, 3.  
*Naaman's servants*. 2 Kin. 5 : 13. *Corn-  
elius's servants*. Act. 10 : 7. *Rhoda*.  
Act. 12 : 13-15. *Onesimus converted*.  
Phile. v. 11.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED || *Abimelech's  
servants*. Gen. 21 : 25. *Absalom's ser-  
vants*. 2 Sam. 13 : 28, 29. 2 Sam. 14 :  
29, 30. *Mephibosheth's servant*. 2 Sam.  
19 : 26, 27. *Gehazi*. 2 Kin. 5 : 20-25.

*Amon's servants.* 2 Kin. 21 : 23. *Job's servant.* Job 19 : 16. *Unconverted Onesimus.* Phile. v. 11.

## SERVING GOD.

*See OBEDIENCE TO GOD.*

|| commanded. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 12, 20. Deu. 13 : 4. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Mat. 4 : 10. Luk. 4 : 8.

Christ has been an example of || Ps. 40 : 8. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 6 : 38. Jno. 17 : 4.

WE SHOULD SERVE GOD

In body and spirit. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.

With all the heart and soul. Deu. 10 :

12. Deu. 11 : 13. Jos. 22 : 5. 1 Sam.

12 : 20, 24. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Act. 11 :

23. 2 Cor. 8 : 5.

Him only. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Mat. 4 : 10.

Luk. 4 : 8.

Unreservedly. 1 Kin. 18 : 21. Mat. 6 :

24. Luk. 14 : 33. Luk. 16 : 13.

With a perfect heart and a willing

mind. 1 Chr. 28 : 9.

In truth. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24.

In spirit. Rom. 1 : 9. Phi. 3 : 3.

In newness of spirit. Rom. 7 : 6.

In holiness and righteousness. Luk.

1 : 74, 75.

With a pure conscience. 2 Tim. 1 : 3.

With good works. Col. 1 : 10. & 1 Tim.

2 : 10.

In living to the will of God. 1 Pet.

4 : 2.

With faithfulness. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. Heb.

3 : 5.

With zeal. Rom. 12 : 11.

In doing all things to please Him.

Col. 1 : 10.

With fear. Deu. 6 : 13. Jos. 24 : 14.

1 Sam. 12 : 24. Ps. 2 : 11. Heb.

12 : 28.

With humility. Mic. 6 : 8. Act. 20 :

19.

With gladness. Ps. 100 : 2.

With our body. Rom. 6 : 13. Rom.

12 : 1. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.

With our goods. Exo. 22 : 29. Exo.

23 : 19. Exo. 34 : 26. Exo. 35 :

5, 29. Lev. 19 : 24. Lev. 27 : 30. Deu. 26 : 2. 2 Chr. 29 : 31. Pro. 3 : 9.

More and more. 1 The. 4 : 1.

In keeping the sabbath. Isa. 56 : 6.

In performing social duties. Eph.

6 : 6.

In walking worthy of God. Col. 1 : 10.

1 The. 2 : 12. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.

In doing all to the glory of God.

1 Cor. 10 : 31.

With perseverance. Luk. 1 : 74, 75.

Whether living or dying. Rom. 14 : 8.

Phi. 1 : 20. Phi. 2 : 30.

## SAINTS

Have turned to God for || 1 The. 1 : 9.

Have their conscience purged by the

blood of Christ for || Heb. 9 : 14.

Should have grace for || acceptably.

Heb. 12 : 28.

Serve God. Act. 27 : 23. Rom. 14 :

7, 8.

Serve God in spirit. Rom. 1 : 9. Phi.

3 : 3.

Serve God with a pure conscience.

2 Tim. 1 : 3.

Serve God with all humility of mind.

Act. 20 : 19.

Refuse to serve other gods. Dan. 3 :

18, 28.

## SAINTS ARE CALLED

*Servants of God.* Deu. 32 : 43. 1 Chr.

6 : 49. Ezr. 5 : 11. Neh. 10 : 29.

Ps. 119 : 125. Isa. 65 : 9. Dan. 6 :

20. Dan. 9 : 11. Joe. 2 : 29. Act.

2 : 18. Tit. 1 : 1. Jas. 1 : 1. 1 Pet.

2 : 16. Rev. 7 : 3.

*Servants of the Lord.* Num. 12 : 7, 8.

Deu. 9 : 27. Deu. 34 : 5. Ps. 105 : 6.

Ps. 116 : 16. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 143 :

12. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 54 : 17. Isa.

65 : 13. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.

*Servants of the Most High.* Dan. 3 :

26. Act. 16 : 17.

*Servants of Christ.* Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor.

7 : 22. Gal. 1 : 10. Eph. 6 : 6. Phi.

1 : 1. Col. 4 : 12. Jas. 1 : 1. 2 Pet.

1 : 1. Jude v. 1.

## GOD PROMISES

To pour His Spirit upon His servants.

Joe 2 : 29. Act. 2 : 18.

To give a new heart for fearing Him  
and || Jer. 32 : 39, 40. Eze. 11 :  
19 : 20.

To give a pure language for || with  
one consent. Zep. 3 : 9.

#### MOTIVES FOR || ARE

Our creation. Deu. 32 : 6. Ps. 86 : 9.  
The benefits of His providence. Deu.  
1 : 31. Deu. 32 : 9-14.

Our redemption. 1 Cor. 6 : 19, 20.

Christ having given His life for us.  
2 Cor. 5 : 15.

The mercies of God. Rom. 12 : 1.

His power and goodness exhibited  
towards His people. Jos. 24 : 16-  
18. 1 Sam. 12 : 24.

The call of God unto His glory.  
1 The. 2 : 12.

It is our reasonable service. Rom. 12 :  
1, 2.

Choose you whom ye will serve. Jos.  
24 : 15. 1 Kin. 18 : 21.

Exhortations to || Jos. 22 : 5. Jos.  
24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Rom. 6 : 13.  
Rom. 12 : 1, 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.

No man can serve God and Mammon.  
Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 13.

When ye shall have done all things  
commanded, say, We are unprofitable  
servants. Luk. 17 : 10.

#### GOD

Justifies His servants. Isa. 54 : 17.

Spares His servants. Isa. 65 : 8.

Hears His servants. Jno. 9 : 31.

Delivers His servants. Jer. 30 : 10.  
Jer. 46 : 27. Dan. 3 : 28.

Keeps covenant and mercy with His  
servants. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 2 Chr. 6 :  
14.

Will avenge the blood of His servants.  
Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 :  
10. Rev. 19 : 2.

#### HE WHO SERVES CHRIST

Shall always be with Christ, and God  
will honour him. Jno. 12 : 26.

Shall receive of the Lord the reward  
of the inheritance. Col. 3 : 24. Heb.  
10 : 36.

Blessed is the faithful and watchful  
servant. Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 37, 43.

Eternal glory and happiness reserved  
to the servants of God. Isa. 65 : 13, 14.  
Rev. 22 : 3-5.

#### THE WICKED

Refuse || Exo. 5 : 2. Neh. 9 : 35. Job  
21 : 15. Mal. 1 : 6. Mal. 3 : 14.

Instead of || are serving other gods.  
Jud. 2 : 13. Jud. 3 : 7. Jud. 10 : 6.  
Jer. 16 : 11. Jer. 22 : 9. Jer. 44 :  
16-19.

Instead of || are serving the creature.  
Rom. 1 : 25.

Instead of || are serving sin, and all  
sorts of lusts. Rom. 6 : 16. Rom.  
16 : 18. Eph. 2 : 3. Phi. 3 : 19. Col.  
3 : 5-7. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 2, 3.  
2 Pet. 2 : 19.

Punishment for refusing to serve God.  
Deu. 28 : 47, 48. Isa. 65 : 11-15.

The rebellious servant which knew  
his Lord's will shall be beaten with  
many stripes. Luk. 12 : 47.

A time foretold when the house of  
Israel shall serve God. Jer. 30 : 9. Eze.  
20 : 40.

All nations shall serve Christ. Dan.  
7 : 14.

The heavenly host is engaged in || Ps.  
103 : 20, 21.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Two sons.* Mat. 21 :  
28-31. *Faithful and wise servant.* Mat.  
24 : 45-51. Luk. 12 : 42-48. *Servants  
waiting for their lord.* Luk. 12 : 36-38.  
*Servant coming from the field.* Luk. 17 :  
7-10.

EXAMPLES. *Moses.* Num. 12 : 7, 8.  
*Jos. 1 : 1. Heb. 3 : 5. Abraham, Isaac,  
and Jacob.* Deu. 9 : 27. *Joshua.* Jos. 24 :  
15. *Israelites.* Jos. 24 : 16-18, 31. Jud.  
2 : 7. 1 Sam. 7 : 4. Act. 26 : 7. *Elijah.*  
1 Kin. 18 : 21, 22. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr.  
33 : 16. *Josiah and Jews.* 2 Chr. 34 :  
33. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 13 : 14. *Job.* Job  
1 : 8. Job 2 : 3. *David.* Ps. 86 : 16. Ps.  
116 : 16. Ps. 119 : 125. *Three Hebrews.*  
Dan. 3 : 17, 28. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 16.  
*Peter, Andrew, James, and John.* Mat.  
4 : 20-22. *Disciples.* Mat. 19 : 27.  
*Anna, prophetess.* Luk. 2 : 36, 37. *Paul.*  
Act. 20 : 19. Act. 24 : 14. Act. 27 : 23.



Rom. 1 : 9. Tit. 1 : 1. *Timothy*. Phi. 2 : 19-22. *Epaphroditus*. Phi. 2 : 30. *James*. Jas. 1 : 1.

## SICKNESS.

See AFFLICTIONS.

### God

Sends || Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 5 : 6. 2 Sam. 12 : 15. Job 5 : 18. Lam. 3 : 38. Act. 12 : 23.

Permits Satan to afflict man with || 1 Sam. 16 : 14-16. Job 2 : 6, 7. Luk. 9 : 39. Luk. 13 : 16.

Sends || as a punishment for sin. Num. 11 : 33. Lev. 26 : 16. Deu. 28 : 15, 22, 59. Deu. 29 : 22, 25. 2 Sam. 7 : 14. 2 Chr. 21 : 12-15. Job 20 : 11. Job 33 : 19-22. Ps. 106 : 14, 15. 1 Cor. 11 : 30.

Punishes the wicked by || Deu. 28 : 59-61. 2 Chr. 21 : 18. Jer. 16 : 4. Zec. 14 : 12.

Promises to heal || Exo. 23 : 25. 2 Kin. 20 : 5.

Heals || Exo. 23 : 25. Deu. 32 : 39. Job 5 : 18. Ps. 103 : 3. Ps. 107 : 20. & 2 Kin. 20 : 5-7. Isa. 38 : 5, 9.

Permits saints to be afflicted by || Job 2 : 5, 6.

Comforts saints in || Ps. 41 : 3.

Hears those afflicted by || 2 Kin. 20 : 5. & Isa. 38 : 5. Ps. 30 : 2. Ps. 107 : 18-20.

Preserves saints from || Exo. 15 : 26. Deu. 7 : 15. Ps. 91 : 6, 7, 10.

Exhibits His power and mercy in healing || Luk. 5 : 17. Phi. 2 : 27.

Christ healed || Mat. 4 : 23. Mat. 8 : 16. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 14 : 14. Mar. 1 : 34. Luk. 4 : 40. Luk. 9 : 11. See *Miracles of Christ*.

### CHRIST HEALED ||

By His presence only. Mar. 1 : 31. Luk. 4 : 39.

Though absent. Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 15 : 28. Mar. 7 : 29, 30. Luk. 7 : 10. Jno. 4 : 50, 53.

By imposition of hands. Mar. 6 : 5. Mar. 8 : 23. Luk. 13 : 13.

By a touch. Mat. 8 : 3. Mat. 9 : 29, 30. Luk. 22 : 51.

Through the touch of His garment. Mat. 9 : 20-22. Mat. 14 : 36. Mar. 5 : 27-29. Mar. 6 : 56. Luk. 8 : 44.

By a word. Mat. 8 : 8, 13. Mat. 9 : 6. Mat. 12 : 13. Mar. 3 : 5. Luk. 5 : 24. Luk. 7 : 7, 10.

The apostles had received power of healing || Mat. 10 : 1. Mar. 16 : 18. Luk. 9 : 1. Luk. 10 : 9. Act. 5 : 15. Act. 19 : 12. 1 Cor. 12 : 9, 28. See *Miracles of Prophets and Apostles*.

Faith was indispensable in those healed of || by miracle. Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 9 : 28, 29. Mar. 5 : 34. Mar. 9 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 52. Luk. 5 : 20. Luk. 8 : 50. Act. 14 : 9.

### SAINTS

Are resigned in || Job 2 : 10.

Pray for the healing of || 2 Chr. 6 : 28-30. 1 Kin. 8 : 37-39. & 2 Kin. 20 : 2, 3. & Isa. 38 : 2, 3. Jer. 17 : 14.

Ascribe to God their recovery from || Isa. 38 : 16.

Thank God publicly for His healing || Ps. 103 : 1, 3. Isa. 38 : 20. Luk. 17 : 15. Act. 3 : 8.

Visit those afflicted by || Mat. 25 : 36. Act. 28 : 8.

Sympathize with those afflicted by || Ps. 35 : 13.

Pray for those who suffer from || Act. 28 : 8. Jas. 5 : 14, 15.

|| often the result of debauchery and intemperance. Job 20 : 11. Pro. 5 : 11. Hos. 7 : 5.

|| often incurable by human means. Deu. 28 : 27. 2 Chr. 21 : 18. Mar. 5 : 26. Luk. 8 : 43.

### THE WICKED

Do not seek God in || 2 Chr. 16 : 12. 2 Kin. 1 : 2.

Visit not those who are afflicted by || Mat. 25 : 43.

|| is an emblem of sin. Isa. 1 : 6. Jer. 8 : 22. Jer. 30 : 12. Lam. 2 : 13. Eze. 34 : 4. Mat. 9 : 12.

EXAMPLES. *Abimelech*. Gen. 20 : 17. *Israelites*. Num. 11 : 33. Ps. 106 : 14, 15. Jer. 16 : 4. *Philistines*. 1 Sam. 5 : 9-12. *Egyptian slave*. 1 Sam. 30 : 13. *Child of David*. 2 Sam. 12 : 15. *Ahaziah*. 2 Kin. 1 : 2-4. *Naaman*. 2 Kin. 5 : 1, 14. *Gehazi*. 2 Kin. 5 : 27. *Benhadad*. 2 Kin. 8 : 7-10. *Uzziah*. 2 Kin. 15 : 5. 2 Chr. 26 : 21. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 20 : 1-7. Isa. 38 : 5. *Asa*. 2 Chr. 16 : 12. & 1 Kin. 15 : 23. *Jehoram*. 2 Chr. 21 : 15, 18, 19. *Job*. Job 2 : 7. *David*. Ps. 38 : 7. *Daniel*. Dan. 8 : 27. *Simon's mother-in-law*. Mat. 8 : 14. Mar. 1 : 30. Luk. 4 : 38. *Lazarus*. Jno. 11 : 1. *Aeneas*. Act. 9 : 33. *Publius's father*. Act. 28 : 8. *Epaphroditus*. Phi. 2 : 25-27. *Trophimus*. 2 Tim. 4 : 20.

## SIMPLICITY.

See TRUTH. SINCERITY.

|| recommended. Mat. 10 : 16. Rom. 12 : 8.

|| necessary to admission into the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 18 : 2, 3.

|| SHOULD BE EXHIBITED

In all our conduct. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.

In the duties of life. Eph. 6 : 5.

In acts of benevolence. Rom. 12 : 8.

Concerning sin. Rom. 16 : 19. 1 Cor. 14 : 20.

In preaching the gospel. 1 The. 2 : 3-7.

THOSE WHO HAVE ||

Are made wise by the word of God.

Ps. 19 : 7. Ps. 119 : 130.

Are made wise by God. Mat. 11 : 25.

Are preserved by God. Ps. 116 : 6.

Are made prudent. Pro. 1 : 4.

Beware lest you be corrupted from || that is in Christ. 2 Cor. 11 : 3.

EXAMPLES. *David*. Ps. 131 : 2. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 1 : 6. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 2 : 46. *Paul*. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.

## SIN.

See FALL OF MAN. LAW OF GOD. REBELLION. DISOBEDIENCE.

|| is the transgression of the law. Isa. 59 : 12. Rom. 5 : 13. Jas. 2 : 9. 1 Jno. 3 : 4.

All unrighteousness is || 1 Jno. 5 : 17. & Deu. 25 : 16. Isa. 55 : 7. Rom. 2 : 8. Rom. 6 : 13. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. 2 The. 2 : 12. 2 Pet. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

All iniquity is || Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 5 : 9. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 13 : 11. Isa. 53 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12. Jer. 30 : 14. Dan. 9 : 5.

All transgression through ignorance is || Lev. 4 : 2, 13, 22, 27. Lev. 5 : 2-4, 15. Num. 15 : 22, 24, 27. Ps. 19 : 12. Heb. 5 : 2.

Every omission of duty is || Jas. 4 : 17.

Every act condemned by the light of conscience is || Luk. 12 : 47. Jno. 9 : 41. Jno. 15 : 22. Rom. 14 : 14. 1 Cor. 8 : 7.

Whatsoever is done without faith is || Rom. 14 : 23.

All the thoughts of the unregenerate heart are || Gen. 6 : 5. Gen. 8 : 21. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 15 : 26. Isa. 59 : 7. Jer. 17 : 9. Jer. 18 : 12. Eze. 11 : 2.

|| entered into the world by Adam. Gen. 3 : 6-12. Rom. 5 : 12, 19. 1 Tim. 2 : 14.

Every man is conceived and born in || Gen. 8 : 21. Job 15 : 14. Job 25 : 4. Ps. 51 : 5. Ps. 58 : 3. Isa. 48 : 8. Jno. 3 : 6. See *Fall of Man*.

Every man is a sinner. 1 Kin. 8 : 46. 2 Chr. 6 : 36. Ps. 14 : 1-3. Ps. 53 : 1-3. Ps. 106 : 6. Pro. 20 : 9. Ecc. 7 : 20. Isa. 64 : 6. Rom. 3 : 10, 12, 22. Rom. 5 : 12. Jas. 3 : 2. 1 Jno. 1 : 8. 1 Jno. 5 : 19. See *Fall of Man*.

The scripture has concluded all under || Gal. 3 : 22.

IF A MAN SAYS HE IS WITHOUT ||

The truth is not in him. 1 Jno. 1 : 8.

He makes God a liar. 1 Jno. 1 : 10.

Jesus Christ alone was without ||  
 Mat. 27 : 24. Jno. 8 : 46. 2 Cor. 5 : 21.  
 Heb. 4 : 15. Heb. 7 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 22.  
 1 Jno. 3 : 5. See *Character of Christ*.

The devil is the author of || 1 Jno.  
 3 : 8. & Jno. 8 : 44.

|| comes from the heart. Ps. 95 : 10.  
 & Heb. 3 : 10. Isa. 57 : 17. Mat. 15 : 19.  
 Mar. 7 : 21-23.

#### || IS CALLED

Rebellion against God. Isa. 59 : 13.  
 Isa. 65 : 2. Lam. 3 : 42. Dan. 9 : 5.  
 Tit. 1 : 16. See *Rebellion*.

The abominable thing which God  
 hates. Pro. 15 : 9. Jer. 44 : 4.

The fruit of lust. Jas. 1 : 15.

Uncleanness. Lev. 15 : 31. Lev. 16 :  
 19. Ezr. 9 : 11. Eze. 24 : 13. Eze.  
 36 : 17, 25, 29. Mat. 15 : 18-20.  
 Mar. 7 : 20-23. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 1 The.  
 4 : 7. Jas. 1 : 27. 2 Pet. 2 : 20.

The works of darkness. Isa. 29 : 15.  
 Rom. 13 : 12. Eph. 5 : 11.

The works of the devil. Jno. 8 : 41,  
 44. 1 Jno. 3 : 8.

The works of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19.

Dead works. Heb. 6 : 1. Heb. 9 : 14.

The sting of death. 1 Cor. 15 : 56.

#### TO LIVE IN || IS

To walk after the flesh. Rom. 7 : 5.  
 Rom. 8 : 1, 5. 2 Cor. 10 : 2. Gal.  
 5 : 13. 2 Pet. 2 : 10.

To obey the lusts of the flesh. Rom.  
 1 : 24. Rom. 7 : 5. Rom. 13 : 14.  
 Gal. 5 : 16. Eph. 2 : 3. Col. 3 : 7.  
 1 The. 4 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Pet.  
 4 : 2, 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. 2 Pet. 3 : 3.  
 Jude v. 16.

To be in darkness. Pro. 2 : 13. Isa.  
 9 : 1. Mat. 4 : 16. Luk. 1 : 79.  
 Luk. 11 : 34. Act. 26 : 18. Rom.  
 1 : 21. Eph. 5 : 8. 1 Jno. 1 : 6.  
 1 Jno. 2 : 11.

#### THE LAW OF GOD (see *Law of God*)

Is made to repress || Gal. 3 : 19.  
 1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

Is entirely transgressed by a single  
 act of || Gal. 3 : 10. Jas. 2 : 10,  
 11. 1 Jno. 3 : 4.

Curses whoever commits || Deu. 27 :  
 15-26. Deu. 28 : 15-20. Gal. 3 :  
 10.

Gives knowledge of || Rom. 3 : 20.  
 Rom. 4 : 15. Rom. 5 : 13. Rom. 7 :  
 7, 13.

By its severity stirs up || Rom. 7 : 5,  
 8, 11.

Is the strength of || 1 Cor. 15 : 56.

#### THE JEWISH LAW

Pronounced death against || Lev. 20 :  
 9, 10. Lev. 24 : 11-17. Num. 15 :  
 32-36. Deu. 24 : 16. 2 Kin. 14 : 6.  
 2 Chr. 25 : 4. Heb. 10 : 28.

Commanded atoning sacrifices for ||  
 Exo. 29 : 36. Lev. 4 : 2-4. Lev. 5 :  
 5-10. Lev. 16 : 19. Heb. 5 : 1.

|| dishonours God. Isa. 65 : 7. Rom.  
 2 : 23.

#### God

Hates || Deu. 17 : 2. Deu. 25 : 16.  
 Ps. 5 : 5. Ps. 11 : 5. Ps. 45 : 7. Pro.  
 3 : 32. Pro. 6 : 16-19. Pro. 11 : 1,  
 20. Pro. 12 : 22. Pro. 15 : 9, 26.  
 Pro. 20 : 23. Isa. 61 : 8. Jer. 44 : 4.  
 Is displeased by || Gen. 38 : 10. Deu.  
 9 : 18. 2 Sam. 11 : 27. 1 Kin. 14 :  
 22. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. 1 Chr. 21 : 7.  
 Isa. 43 : 24. Isa. 59 : 15. Isa. 65 :  
 12.

Sees and takes notice of || Job 10 :  
 6, 14. Job 11 : 11. Job 14 : 16.  
 Job 34 : 21, 22. Ps. 9 : 12. Ps. 10 :  
 13-15. Ps. 90 : 8. Ps. 94 : 4-10.  
 Pro. 24 : 12. Jer. 16 : 17.

Remembers || Ps. 9 : 12. Jer. 14 : 10.  
 Eze. 21 : 23. Hos. 7 : 2. Hos. 8 :  
 13. Hos. 9 : 9. Rev. 18 : 5.

Is provoked to anger by || Num. 32 :  
 14. Deu. 9 : 18. Deu. 32 : 16.  
 1 Kin. 14 : 22. 1 Kin. 16 : 2. Ps.  
 78 : 56-59. Ps. 106 : 29. Isa.  
 64 : 5. Jer. 32 : 30, 31. Lam. 3 :  
 42, 43. Eze. 7 : 8. Dan. 9 : 16.  
 See *Anger of God*.

Chastises on account of || Lev. 26 :  
 21, 28. 2 Chr. 6 : 36. Ezr. 9 : 13.  
 Ps. 39 : 11. Ps. 89 : 30-32. Ps.  
 106 : 43. Ps. 107 : 10-12. Isa. 57 :  
 17. Isa. 64 : 7. Jer. 2 : 14-17. Jer.

30 : 14, 15. Lam. 1 : 5. See *Afflictions, Punishment of the Wicked*.

Chastises less than || deserves. Ezr. 9 : 13. Job 11 : 6. Ps. 103 : 10. Lam. 3 : 22.

Punishes || Exo. 32 : 34. Lev. 26 : 18, 24. Num. 14 : 34. 1 Sam. 3 : 13. Ps. 107 : 34. Isa. 26 : 21. Isa. 42 : 24. Isa. 65 : 7. Jer. 8 : 14. Jer. 13 : 22. Jer. 16 : 18. Lam. 4 : 13. Eze. 14 : 13. Eze. 39 : 23. Dan. 9 : 11. Hos. 8 : 13. Hos. 9 : 9. Amo. 3 : 2. See *Punishment of the Wicked*.

Alone can forgive || Dan. 9 : 9. Mic. 7 : 18. Mar. 2 : 7. Luk. 5 : 21.

Promises to forgive || 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa. 1 : 18. Isa. 40 : 2. Jer. 31 : 34. & Heb. 8 : 12. Jer. 33 : 8.

Forgives || Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 85 : 2. Ps. 99 : 8. Ps. 103 : 3. Isa. 43 : 25. Isa. 55 : 7. Mic. 7 : 18, 19. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9. See *Forgiveness of Sins*.

Taketh away || 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Job 7 : 21. Isa. 6 : 7. Hos. 14 : 2. Zec. 3 : 9. Rom. 11 : 27.

Promises to purify from || Jer. 33 : 8. Eze. 36 : 25, 29. Eze. 37 : 23.

Cleanses from || Ps. 51 : 2. Act. 3 : 26. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

Preserves from || Gen. 20 : 6. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. Ps. 56 : 13. Ps. 66 : 9. Ps. 94 : 18. Ps. 116 : 8. Ps. 121 : 3. 1 The. 3 : 13. Jude v. 24.

#### NO MAN CAN

Justify himself from his || Job 9 : 2, 28-31. Ps. 130 : 3. Jer. 2 : 22.

Wash away his || Jer. 2 : 22.

Atone for his || Mic. 6 : 7.

Cleanse himself from || Pro. 20 : 9. Jer. 13 : 23. Jer. 17 : 1.

God has opened a fountain for || Zec. 13 : 1.

#### JESUS CHRIST

Has been sent to take away || Jno. 1 : 29. Act. 5 : 31. Heb. 9 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.

Came to save sinners. Mat. 1 : 21.

Mat. 9 : 13. Mat. 18 : 11. Mar. 2 : 17. Luk. 5 : 32. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

Gave Himself for our || Gal. 1 : 4. Tit. 2 : 14.

Died for our || Isa. 53 : 8. Rom. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Died for sinners. Rom. 5 : 6, 8. Heb. 2 : 9. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Has been the propitiation for our || Isa. 53 : 5, 10. Rom. 3 : 25. Heb. 9 : 28. 1 Jno. 2 : 2. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.

Bare upon Him all our || Isa. 53 : 11, 12. Rom. 4 : 25. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Heb. 9 : 28. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Has obtained through His blood the remission of || Mat. 26 : 28. Rom. 3 : 25. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14.

Has redeemed from || through His blood. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.

Came to save and deliver us from || Mat. 1 : 21. Act. 3 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.

Purifies and cleanses from || through His blood. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 9 : 14. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. Rev. 1 : 5.

Where || abounded, grace did much more abound. Rom. 5 : 20.

Shall we continue in || that grace may abound? Rom. 6 : 1, 15.

Christ is not the minister of || Gal. 2 : 17.

There is pardon for every || Ps. 25 : 11. Isa. 1 : 18. Jer. 33 : 8. Mat. 12 : 31. Mar. 3 : 28. Luk. 7 : 47.

There is a || unto death. 1 Jno. 5 : 16. & Heb. 6 : 4-6.

|| against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven. Mat. 12 : 31, 32. Mar. 3 : 29. Luk. 12 : 10.

There remaineth no sacrifice for wilful || Heb. 10 : 26. & Heb. 6 : 6.

#### THE WICKED

Love || Ps. 52 : 3. Ecc. 8 : 11. Mic. 3 : 2. 2 The. 2 : 12.

Have their heart full of || Gen. 8 : 21. Ps. 5 : 9. Ecc. 9 : 3. Jer. 4 : 14.

Jer. 17 : 1, 9. Mat. 15 : 19. Mat. 23 : 28. Mar. 7 : 21-23.

Have thoughts of || in their hearts.  
 Gen. 6:5. Ps. 140:2. Isa. 59:7.  
 Jer. 4:14. Jer. 6:19. Eze. 11:2.  
 Mic. 2:1. Mat. 9:4. Col. 1:21.  
 Meditate || Neh. 6:2. Ps. 10:2. Ps.  
 35:4. Ps. 36:4. Ps. 37:12. Ps.  
 62:3. Pro. 6:14. Pro. 12:20.  
 Pro. 16:30. Pro. 24:2. Isa.  
 32:6. Isa. 59:13. Jer. 18:18.  
 Nah. 1:11.  
 Have their mouth filled with || Ps.  
 5:9. Ps. 10:7. Ps. 36:3. Ps.  
 50:19. Ps. 52:2. Ps. 59:12. Ps.  
 64:3. Ps. 140:3. Pro. 10:32.  
 Pro. 24:2. Isa. 59:3. Mat. 12:  
 34. Rom. 3:13, 14. Jas. 3:6.  
 Are addicted to || 2 Chr. 28:19.  
 2 Chr. 33:6. Ps. 10:5. Jer. 8:5.  
 Eph. 4:19. 1 Pet. 4:3.  
 Commit || continually. Pro. 21:4.  
 Jer. 13:23.  
 Commit || from their youth. Ps.  
 58:3. Isa. 47:12. Isa. 48:8. Jer.  
 32:30.  
 Cannot cease from || Pro. 4:16. Jer.  
 8:5. 2 Pet. 2:14.  
 Rejoice in || Pro. 2:14. Jer. 11:15.  
 Hos. 7:3.  
 Are skilful to commit || Job 15:16.  
 Jer. 4:22. Jer. 13:23.  
 Are dead in || Eph. 2:1. Col. 2:13.  
 Are sold unto || 1 Kin. 21:20, 25.  
 2 Kin. 17:17.  
 Are servants unto || Jno. 8:34.  
 Rom. 3:9. Rom. 6:16. Eph. 2:3.  
 Tit. 3:3. 2 Pet. 2:19.  
 Excuse || Gen. 34:30, 31. 1 Sam.  
 13:11, 12. Pro. 14:9.  
 Plead in favour of || 1 Sam. 15:13-  
 15. Ps. 73:12, 13. Jer. 44:17-  
 19. Mal. 3:14, 15.  
 Boast of || Ps. 36:2. Phi. 3:19.  
 Commit || without shame. Isa. 3:9.  
 Jer. 6:15. Jer. 8:12. Zep. 3:5.  
 Encourage themselves in || by pros-  
 perity. Deu. 32:15. Ps. 10:4-6.  
 Encourage themselves in || by impu-  
 nity. Ps. 10:5, 6. Ps. 50:21. Ps.  
 64:5. Ecc. 8:11. Eze. 9:9. Zep.  
 1:12. Mal. 2:17.  
 Rely on impunity in || Ps. 10:6. Ps.  
 50:21. Ps. 94:7. Mic. 3:11.

Throw the blame of || on others.  
 Gen. 3:12, 13. Exo. 32:22-24.  
 Throw the blame of || on God. Gen.  
 3:12. Jer. 7:10. Mal. 2:17.  
 Try to conceal || Gen. 3:8, 10. Gen.  
 37:20. Jos. 7:21. Job 24:15.  
 Job 31:33. Pro. 28:13. Pro. 30:  
 20. Isa. 29:15. Eze. 8:12. Eph.  
 5:12.  
 Deny their || 1 Sam. 15:20, 21. Jer.  
 2:35. 1 Jno. 1:8, 10.  
 Tempt others to || Exo. 23:33.  
 1 Sam. 2:24. 1 Kin. 14:16. 1 Kin.  
 16:2. 1 Kin. 22:53. 2 Kin. 3:3.  
 2 Kin. 10:29. 2 Kin. 14:24.  
 2 Kin. 21:16. 2 Chr. 28:19. Neh.  
 13:26. Pro. 1:11-14. Pro. 28:  
 10. Isa. 1:4. Jer. 6:28. Mal.  
 2:8. 2 Tim. 3:6. 2 Pet. 2:18.  
 2 Pet. 3:17.  
 Approve || of others. Hos. 7:3.  
 Rom. 1:32.  
 Are laden with || Ezr. 9:6. Ps.  
 38:4. Isa. 1:4. 2 Tim. 3:6.  
 Repent not of || Jer. 5:3. Jer. 8:6.  
 Mat. 21:32. Rev. 2:21. Rev. 9:  
 20, 21. Rev. 16:9, 11.  
 Continue in || Num. 32:14. Neh.  
 9:28. Ps. 78:17. Jer. 8:5. Hos.  
 13:2.  
 Add sin unto || 1 Kin. 16:31. 2 Chr.  
 28:22. 2 Chr. 36:14. Job 34:  
 37. Isa. 30:1. Eze. 16:51. Hos.  
 12:1. Hos. 13:2. Amo. 4:4.  
 2 Tim. 3:13.  
 Fill up the measure of their || Gen.  
 15:16. Eze. 35:5. Joe. 3:13.  
 Mat. 23:32. 1 The. 2:16.  
 Die in their || Num. 27:3. Eze. 3:  
 18-20. Eze. 33:8, 9. Jno. 8:21,  
 24.

Woe unto them who add sin unto ||  
 Isa. 5:18. Isa. 30:1.

The sinner does evil an hundred times.  
 Ecc. 8:12, 13.

|| of the wicked shows that there is  
 no fear of God before his eyes. Ps.  
 36:1.

One sinner destroys much good. Ecc.  
 9:18. & Jos. 7:1, 25. & Tit. 1:10,  
 11.



## || DESCRIBED AS

Great. Gen. 13 : 13. Gen. 39 : 9.  
Exo. 32 : 30. 1 Sam. 2 : 17. 2 Sam.  
24 : 10. 1 Chr. 21 : 8. Ps. 25 : 11.  
Jer. 13 : 22. Jno. 19 : 11.

Manifold. Amo. 5 : 12.

Multiplied and increased. Eze. 9 : 6.  
Isa. 59 : 12. Jer. 14 : 7. Eze. 16 :  
51. Hos. 12 : 1. Amo. 4 : 4. Amo.  
5 : 12. Mat. 24 : 12.

Grievous. Gen. 18 : 20.

Presumptuous. Num. 15 : 30. Deu. 17 :  
12. Ps. 19 : 13.

Enticing. Rom. 7 : 11. Eph. 4 : 22.  
Heb. 3 : 13.

Shameful. Pro. 14 : 34. Rom. 6 : 21.  
2 Cor. 4 : 2.

Besetting. Jer. 8 : 5. Heb. 12 : 1.  
2 Pet. 2 : 14.

Manifest. Hos. 7 : 1. 1 Tim. 5 : 24.

Secret. Ps. 19 : 12. Ps. 90 : 8. Ecc.  
12 : 14.

Red as crimson and scarlet. Isa. 1 :  
18.

Innumerable, more than the hairs of  
the head. Ps. 38 : 4. Ps. 40 : 12.

Reaching unto heaven. Gen. 4 : 10.  
2 Chr. 28 : 9. Eze. 9 : 6. Jer. 51 : 9.  
Jon. 1 : 2. Rev. 18 : 5.

|| is aggravated by the contempt of  
the light of conscience. Luk. 12 : 47.  
Jno. 9 : 41. Jno. 15 : 22. Tit. 3 : 11.

## SINNERS SHOULD

Confess their || Lev. 5 : 5. Lev. 26 :  
40. Num. 5 : 6, 7. Jud. 10 : 10.  
1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Eze.  
10 : 11. Neh. 1 : 5-7. Neh. 9 : 2.  
Job 33 : 27. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 :  
3-5. Ps. 106 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12, 13.  
Jer. 3 : 13, 25. Jer. 14 : 20. Lam.  
3 : 42. Dan. 9 : 5. Jas. 5 : 16. See  
*Confession of Sin.*

Be ashamed and confused for || Eze.  
9 : 6. Jer. 31 : 19. Eze. 16 : 63.  
Dan. 9 : 7, 8.

Deplore || Ps. 38 : 17, 18. Isa. 61 : 3.  
Jer. 3 : 21. Mat. 26 : 75.

Depart from || 2 Chr. 6 : 26. Ps. 34 :  
14. Ps. 37 : 27. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze.  
18 : 30.

Commit no more || Jno. 5 : 14. Jno.

8 : 11. 1 Cor. 15 : 34. Tit. 2 : 12.  
1 Jno. 2 : 1.

Wash themselves from || Isa. 1 : 16.  
Jer. 4 : 14. Jas. 4 : 8.

Hate || Eze. 36 : 31. Amo. 5 : 15.

Put away || Job 11 : 14. Job 22 : 23.  
Eze. 18 : 31.

If any man commits ||, we have an  
Advocate, &c. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.

He that confesses and forsakes his ||,  
shall find mercy and pardon. Ps. 32 : 5.  
Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 36 : 3.  
Eze. 18 : 21-23. Eze. 33 : 14-16. 1 Jno.  
1 : 9.

He that covereth his || shall not prosper.  
Pro. 28 : 13. & Job 31 : 33.

If the wicked will turn from his ||,  
he shall surely live, and not die. Eze.  
18 : 21, 27. Eze. 33 : 14-16.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Hate || Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 119 : 163.  
Pro. 8 : 13. Rom. 12 : 9.

Purify themselves from all || 2 Cor.  
7 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.  
1 Jno. 3 : 3.

Put away all || Job 11 : 14. Eph. 4 :  
25-31. Eph. 5 : 3. Col. 3 : 8.  
2 Tim. 2 : 19. Heb. 12 : 1. Jas. 1 : 27.  
1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Abstain from all appearance of || 1 The.  
5 : 22.

Be watchful against || Ps. 4 : 4. Ps.  
39 : 1. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 6 : 1.  
Heb. 12 : 15.

Mortify || Rom. 8 : 13. Col. 3 : 5.

Strive against || Heb. 12 : 4. & Rom.  
7 : 23.

Not be partakers of other men's ||  
2 Cor. 6 : 14, 17. Eph. 5 : 11. 1 Tim.  
5 : 22. Rev. 18 : 4.

Reprove and rebuke || Lev. 19 : 17.  
Mat. 18 : 15. Luk. 17 : 3. Gal. 6 : 1.  
Eph. 5 : 11. 1 The. 5 : 14.

Depart from sinners to avoid their  
punishment. Num. 16 : 26. Jer.  
51 : 6. Eph. 5 : 6, 7. Rev. 18 : 4.

## SAINTS

Have to strive against || Rom. 7 : 23.  
Gal. 5 : 17. Heb. 12 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 :  
11.

Serve no more || Rom. 6 : 6, 14.

Are made free from || Rom. 6 : 14, 18, 22. Rom. 8 : 2.

Have put off || Eph. 4 : 22. Col. 2 : 11.

Are dead to || Rom. 6 : 2, 11. Rom. 8 : 10. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Have ceased from || 1 Pet. 4 : 1.

Commit no || 2 Sam. 22 : 21-25. Job 1 : 22. Job 2 : 10. Job 23 : 11, 12. Job 31 : 5-40. Ps. 7 : 3. Ps. 17 : 1-5. Ps. 18 : 21-24. Ps. 37 : 31. 1 Jno. 3 : 6, 9.

Have their || forgiven. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 2 : 13. Col. 3 : 13. 1 Jno. 2 : 12.

Are ashamed of their past || Rom. 6 : 21.

Loathe themselves for their past || Job 42 : 6. Eze. 20 : 43. Eze. 36 : 31.

Fearful state of saints falling into || Heb. 6 : 4-6. Heb. 10 : 26. 2 Pet. 20 : 20, 21.

If the righteous commits || he shall die. Eze. 3 : 20. Eze. 18 : 24, 26. Eze. 33 : 13, 18.

The righteous falling into || is as a troubled fountain. Pro. 25 : 26.

God spared not the angels that sinned. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude v. 6.

#### WE SHOULD PRAY TO GOD

To make us know our || Job 13 : 23. Job 34 : 32.

To preserve us from || Ps. 19 : 13. Ps. 119 : 133. Ps. 141 : 3, 4.

To forgive us our || Exo. 34 : 9. Ps. 25 : 18. Ps. 51 : 9. Ps. 79 : 9. Hos. 14 : 2. Mat. 6 : 12. Luk. 11 : 4. Jas. 5 : 15.

To forget our || Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 79 : 8.

To deliver us from || Ps. 39 : 8. Mat. 6 : 13. Luk. 11 : 4.

To purify us from || Ps. 19 : 12. Ps. 51 : 2, 7.

The fear of God preserves from || Exo. 20 : 20. Ps. 4 : 4. Pro. 14 : 16. Pro. 16 : 6.

The word of God keeps from || Ps. 37 : 31. Ps. 119 : 9, 11.

Blessed are those who commit no || Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 119 : 1, 3.

Blessed is the man whose || is forgiven. Ps. 32 : 1. Rom. 4 : 7.

In the multitude of words there wanteth not || Pro. 10 : 19. Ecc. 5 : 3, 7. Ecc. 10 : 13, 14.

The tongue is a world of || Jas. 3 : 6.

God shows to men their || Job 36 : 9. Ps. 50 : 16-21. 1 Cor. 11 : 32.

God declares to men their || by His messengers. 2 Sam. 12 : 1, 7. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Chr. 36 : 15. Neh. 9 : 30. Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 25 : 4, 5. Jer. 26 : 13. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 4. Eze. 2 : 3-5. Eze. 16 : 2. Eze. 33 : 7. Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 7 : 51-53.

The Holy Ghost convinces of || Jno. 16 : 8, 9.

#### MINISTERS SHOULD (See *Ministers*)

Exhort sinners to turn away from their || Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 7 : 2, 3. Jer. 26 : 2, 3. Eze. 3 : 17-19. Eze. 33 : 7-9. Dan. 4 : 27. Mic. 3 : 8. Zec. 1 : 3.

Warn saints to keep from || Eze. 3 : 21. Eze. 33 : 12. Rom. 8 : 13. Rom. 13 : 13. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 5 : 13. Gal. 6 : 1. Eph. 4 : 17. Col. 3 : 8. 1 The. 4 : 6. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. Tit. 2 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Reprove and rebuke || with meekness. 1 Tim. 5 : 1, 2. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.

Rebuke || sharply and with authority. 1 Tim. 5 : 20. Tit. 1 : 13. Tit. 2 : 15.

Reject the obstinate sinner. Tit. 3 : 10, 11.

Declare the forgiveness of || Isa. 40 : 2. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 13 : 38. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

He who converts a sinner shall save a soul, and hide a multitude of || Jas. 5 : 20.

|| renders prayer unavailing. Ps. 66 : 18. Pro. 15 : 29. Pro. 28 : 9. Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 59 : 2. Jno. 9 : 31.

|| withholds and turns away the blessings of God. Num. 14 : 34. Jos. 5 : 6. 1 Sam. 2 : 29, 30. Ps. 81 : 13-16. Isa. 48 : 18. Jer. 5 : 25. Jer. 18 : 10.

|| causes God to hide His face. Deu.

31 : 18. Isa. 57 : 17. Isa. 59 : 2. Isa. 64 : 7. Jer. 33 : 5. Eze. 39 : 23, 24.

|| testifies against sinners. Isa. 3 : 9. Isa. 59 : 12. Jer. 14 : 7. Hos. 5 : 5. Hos. 7 : 10. Jas. 5 : 3.

|| shall be manifested one day. Job 20 : 27. Pro. 26 : 26. Ecc. 12 : 14. 1 Cor. 4 : 5. 1 Tim. 5 : 24.

|| shall not remain unpunished. Num. 32 : 23. Pro. 5 : 22. Pro. 11 : 6, 21. Pro. 13 : 6. Pro. 16 : 5. Pro. 17 : 5. Pro. 19 : 9. Heb. 2 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

|| brings its own punishment. Job 31 : 3. Ps. 7 : 14-16. Pro. 5 : 22. Pro. 13 : 6, 21. Lam. 5 : 7.

Every man shall bear his own || Deu. 24 : 16. 2 Kin. 14 : 6. 2 Chr. 25 : 4. Jer. 31 : 30. Eze. 18 : 20. Gal. 6 : 5.

The soul that sinneth, it shall die. Eze. 18 : 4, 20.

#### || LEADS TO

Remorse. Ps. 38 : 3, 4. Ps. 40 : 12.

Pro. 5 : 11-13. Rom. 2 : 9.

Shame. Pro. 14 : 34. Jer. 3 : 25. Jer. 31 : 19. Eze. 16 : 52.

Afflictions. Job 20 : 11. Ps. 106 : 43.

Ps. 107 : 17. Pro. 22 : 8. Jer. 4 : 18. Jer. 13 : 22. Jer. 30 : 14, 15.

Diseases. Lev. 26 : 16. 2 Chr. 21 : 12-15. Job 20 : 11. Job 33 : 19-22. 1 Cor. 11 : 30.

|| is sometimes punished by death. Num. 14 : 37. Num. 16 : 28-33. Num. 25 : 1-9. Jos. 22 : 20. 1 Sam. 2 : 31-34. Job 4 : 8, 9. Job 21 : 21. Job 22 : 16. Job 36 : 14. Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 55 : 23. Ps. 94 : 23. Ecc. 8 : 13. Act. 5 : 5-10. Act. 12 : 23.

God shall blot out the sinner from the book of life. Exo. 32 : 33. Ps. 69 : 28. Rev. 21 : 27.

|| excludes from the kingdom of God. Mat. 7 : 23. Luk. 13 : 27, 28. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 50. Gal. 5 : 19-21. Eph. 5 : 5. Rev. 21 : 27. Rev. 22 : 15.

|| leads to eternal destruction. Ps. 55 : 23. Mat. 13 : 41, 42. Mat. 25 : 41-46. Jno. 5 : 29. 2 Pet. 3 : 7.

The earth was cursed on account of || Gen. 3 : 17, 18.

Labour and sorrow came by || Gen. 3 : 16, 19, 23. Job 14 : 1.

Bodily death is the consequence of || Gen. 2 : 17. Gen. 3 : 17, 19. Rom. 5 : 12.

#### DEATH ETERNAL IS

The result of || Rom. 6 : 16, 21. Rom. 8 : 13. Jas. 1 : 15.

The wages of || Rom. 6 : 23.

The punishment of || Gen. 2 : 17. Ps.

92 : 7. Isa. 66 : 24. Jer. 31 : 30.

Eze. 18 : 4, 18. Rom. 1 : 32. 2 The.

1 : 9. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Rev. 21 : 8. See

*Eternal Death. Punishment of the Wicked.*

EXAMPLES. *Aaron.* Exo. 32 : 21.

Num. 12 : 11. *Spies sent into Canaan.*

Num. 14 : 36. *Korah, Dathan, and Abi-*

*ram.* Num. 16 : 26, 30. *Moses and*

*Aaron.* Num. 20 : 12. Num. 27 : 14.

Deu. 32 : 51. Ps. 106 : 32, 33. *Balaam.*

Num. 22 : 34. *Achan.* Jos. 7 : 1, 20.

*Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 17. *Saul.* 1 Sam.

15 : 19, 24. 1 Chr. 10 : 13. *David.*

2 Sam. 12 : 9, 13. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. 1 Chr.

21 : 17. Ps. 41 : 4. *Shimei.* 2 Sam. 19 :

20. *Jeroboam, son of Nebat.* 1 Kin.

14 : 16. *Baasha.* 1 Kin. 15 : 34. *Ahab.*

1 Kin. 16 : 31. 1 Kin. 21 : 19-22. *Aha-*

*ziah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 53. *Jehoram.* 2 Kin.

3 : 3. *Jehu.* 2 Kin. 10 : 29. *Jeroboam,*

*son of Joash.* 2 Kin. 14 : 23, 24. *Ma-*

*nasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 16. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr.

26 : 16. *Ahaz.* 2 Chr. 28 : 22. *Job.*

Job 7 : 20. *Judas.* Jno. 19 : 11. *Mat.*

27 : 4. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 :

3-9.

## SINCERITY.

#### See TRUTH. SIMPLICITY.

|| recommended. 1 Cor. 5 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.

Christ has set an example of || 1 Pet. 2 : 22. See *Character of Christ.*

Ministers should walk in || 2 Cor. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 6.

#### || SHOULD CHARACTERIZE

Our love for Christ. 2 Cor. 8 : 8, 9.

Eph. 6 : 24.

Our brotherly love. Rom. 12 : 9.

1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 18.

Our faith. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 1 : 5.

Our service of God. Jos. 24 : 14. Heb. 10 : 22.

All our conduct. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.

The preaching of the gospel. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 3-5.

Blessed is the man who has || Ps. 32 : 2.

Blessings promised to || Ps. 15 : 1, 2. Pro. 12 : 22.

The gospel sometimes preached without || Phi. 1 : 16.

The wicked have no || Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 55 : 21.

EXAMPLES. *Job.* Job 33 : 3. *David.* Ps. 119 : 7. *Hezekiah.* Isa. 38 : 3. *Nathanael.* Jno. 1 : 47. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 6. *Timothy, Lois, and Eunice.* 2 Tim. 1 : 5.

## SINNING AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST.

Exhortation against || Eph. 4 : 30. 1 The. 5 : 19.

|| IS

Tempting Him. Act. 5 : 9.

Vexing Him. Isa. 63 : 10.

Grieving Him. Eph. 4 : 30.

Lying to Him. Act. 5 : 3.

Reviling His gifts. Act. 8 : 18-20.

Doing despite to Him. Heb. 10 : 29.

Despising His warnings. Neh. 9 : 30.

Resisting Him. Act. 7 : 51.

Hardening the heart against His warnings. Zec. 7 : 12.

Quenching Him. 1 The. 5 : 19. & Gen. 6 : 3.

The blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven. Mat. 12 : 31, 32. Mar. 3 : 29. Luk. 12 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

## SLANDER.

See FALSE WITNESSING. REVILING.

|| forbidden. Exo. 20 : 16. Exo. 22 : 28. Exo. 23 : 1. Lev. 19 : 16. Ps. 34 : 13. Ecc. 10 : 20. Tit. 3 : 2. Jas. 4 : 11. God hates || Pro. 6 : 16, 19.

VARIOUS KINDS OF ||.

False witnessing. Exo. 20 : 16. Deu. 5 : 20. Pro. 12 : 17. Pro. 14 : 5. Pro. 25 : 18. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9. See *False Witnessing*.

Defamation. 1 Cor. 4 : 13. Gal. 5 : 15. Backbiting. Jer. 9 : 4. Rom. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 4.

Evil-speaking. Ps. 41 : 6. Ps. 50 : 20. Ps. 109 : 20. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. Jas. 4 : 11.

Tale-bearing. Lev. 19 : 16. Ps. 11 : 13. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 20.

Raising false reports. Exo. 23 : 1.

Whispering. Ps. 41 : 7. Pro. 16 : 28. Rom. 1 : 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 20.

Judging uncharitably. Jas. 4 : 11, 12.

|| COMES FROM

An evil heart. Mat. 12 : 34, 35. Mat. 15 : 19. Luk. 6 : 45.

Hatred. Ps. 41 : 7. Ps. 109 : 2, 3.

Pride. Ps. 119 : 69. 1 Tim. 6 : 4.

Idleness leads to || 1 Tim. 5 : 13.

THE RESULTS OF || ARE

Deep wounds. Pro. 18 : 8. Pro. 26 : 22.

Separating friends. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 9.

Strife. Pro. 26 : 20.

Discord among brethren. Pro. 6 : 19.

Murder. Eze. 22 : 9.

|| called the scourge of the tongue. Job 5 : 21.

A tale-bearer reveals secrets. Pro. 11 : 13. Pro. 20 : 19.

He who utters || is a fool. Pro. 10 : 18.

The wicked are addicted to || Ps. 109 : 2. Ps. 140 : 1-3. Jer. 6 : 28. Rom.

1:30. Rom. 3:13. 1 Cor. 5:11. 1 Cor. 6:10. 2 Tim. 3:3.

|| is a characteristic of the devil. Rev. 12:10.

#### SAINTS

Should put away all || Eph. 4:31.

Col. 3:8. 1 Pet. 2:1.

Should refrain from || 2 Cor. 12:20.

Tit. 3:2. Jas. 4:11. 1 Pet. 3:10.

Abstain from all || Ps. 15:1, 3.

Should give no occasion to || 1 Tim.

5:14. Tit. 2:8. 1 Pet. 2:12.

1 Pet. 3:16.

Should avoid those addicted to ||

1 Cor. 5:11. 1 Tim. 6:4, 5.

Should render blessing for || 1 Cor.

4:12.

Are blessed for suffering || Mat. 5:11.

Women exhorted to abstain from ||

Tit. 2:3.

Ministers' wives should keep from ||

1 Tim. 3:11.

Punishment of || Deu. 19:16-19. Ps.

101:5. Ps. 140:11. Pro. 19:5.

|| excludes from the kingdom of God.

1 Cor. 6:10.

The slanderer compared to a serpent.

Ps. 58:4. Ps. 140:3. Ecc. 10:11.

Rom. 3:13.

Christ was exposed to || Ps. 35:11.

Mat. 11:19. Mat. 26:60. Mat. 27:63.

Luk. 7:34. Jno. 7:12. See *Sufferings of Christ*.

#### THE WICKED UTTER || AGAINST

Princes and dignities. 2 Pet. 2:10.

Jude v. 8.

Brothers. Ps. 50:20.

Ministers. Rom. 3:8. 2 Cor. 6:8.

Saints. Ps. 109:2. Ps. 119:69.

1 Pet. 4:4.

EXAMPLES. *Sons of Laban*. Gen.

31:1. *Doeg*. 1 Sam. 22:9-11. *Princes*

*of Ammon*. 2 Sam. 10:3. *Ziba*. 2 Sam.

19:26, 27. *False witnesses against Na-*

*both*. 1 Kin. 21:13. *Rehum, Shimshai,*

*&c.* Ezr. 4:7-16. *Gashmu*. Neh. 6:6.

*Haman*. Est. 3:8. *Johanan*. Jer. 40:

14, 16. *Chaldeans*. Dan. 3:8-12. *Ac-*

*cusers of Daniel*. Dan. 6:4, 5. *Enemies*

*of Christ*. Mat. 11:18, 19. Luk. 7:34.

*False witnesses against Christ*. Mat. 26:59-61. Mar. 14:55-58. *Chief priests*. Mat. 27:12. Mar. 15:3. *Enemies of Stephen*. Act. 6:11. *Enemies of Paul*. Act. 17:6-8. *Tertullus*. Act. 24:2, 5.

#### SOBRIETY.

See GLUTTONY. DRUNKENNESS.

|| commanded. Pro. 25:16. 1 Pet. 1:

13. 1 Pet. 4:7. 1 Pet. 5:8. 2 Pet. 1:6.

We should live in || Tit. 2:12. 1 Cor.

7:31.

|| connected with watchfulness. 1 The.

5:6. 1 Pet. 4:7. 1 Pet. 5:8.

#### || REQUIRED OF

Ministers. 1 Tim. 3:2, 3. Tit. 1:7.

Wives of ministers. 1 Tim. 3:11.

Young men. Tit. 2:6.

Old men. Tit. 2:2.

Old women. Tit. 2:3.

Saints. 1 The. 5:6, 8. Gal. 5:22.

2 Pet. 1:6.

#### MOTIVES TO ||.

The end of all things is at hand.

1 Pet. 4:7.

The devil, our adversary, walketh

about. 1 Pet. 5:8.

|| is necessary to strive for the mastery

of the incorruptible crown. 1 Cor.

9:25.

#### SOUL (THE).

See HEART. SPIRITUAL, ETERNAL  
LIFE.

#### GOD

Has created || Gen. 2:7. Ecc. 12:7.

Isa. 42:5. Isa. 57:16. Jer. 38:

16. Zec. 12:1. Act. 17:28. 1 Cor.

15:45.

Has in His hand || of every man. Job

12:10. Eze. 18:4. Dan. 5:23.

Take away || to Himself. Job 27:8.

Job 34:14. Ecc. 12:7. Luk. 12:

20.

Hath power to cast || into hell. Mat.

10:28. Luk. 12:5.



Called *the God and Father of spirits.*

Num. 16 : 22. Num. 27 : 16. Heb. 12 : 9.

Christ is the *Shepherd and Bishop of souls.* 1 Pet. 2 : 25.

|| is of an infinite value. Ps. 49 : 8. Mat. 16 : 26. Mar. 8 : 36, 37. Luk. 9 : 25.

Sin is the destruction of || Num. 16 : 38. Pro. 6 : 32. Pro. 8 : 36. Eze. 18 : 4, 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

#### GOD

Has redeemed || of saints. Ps. 34 : 22.

Ps. 49 : 15. Ps. 71 : 23.

Preserves || Ps. 86 : 2. Ps. 97 : 10.

Ps. 121 : 7.

Delivers || 2 Sam. 4 : 9. Job 33 : 28.

Ps. 35 : 3.

Quickens || Ps. 66 : 9. Isa. 55 : 3.

Sanctifies || 1 The. 5 : 23.

Restores and satisfies || Ps. 23 : 3.

Ps. 107 : 9. Isa. 55 : 2. Jer. 31 : 14, 25.

Comforts || Ps. 86 : 4. Ps. 94 : 19.

Gives rest to || Ps. 94 : 19. Ps. 116 : 7.

Jer. 6 : 16. Mat. 11 : 29.

#### || OF SAINTS SHOULD

Be kept diligently. Deu. 4 : 9. Pro. 16 : 17.

Not unite with the wicked. Gen. 49 : 6.

Be possessed in patience. Luk. 21 : 19.

Wait on the Lord. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 62 : 5. Ps. 130 : 5.

Lifted up to God. Ps. 25 : 1. Ps. 86 : 4.

Follow hard after God. Ps. 63 : 8.

Bless the Lord. Ps. 103 : 1, 2, 22.

Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 119 : 175.

Be joyful in God. Ps. 34 : 2. Ps. 35 : 9. Isa. 61 : 10.

Earnestly long after God. Ps. 42 : 1, 2.

Ps. 63 : 1. Ps. 84 : 2. Isa. 26 : 8.

Be committed to God. Ps. 31 : 5. Act. 7 : 59.

#### WE SHOULD

Love God with all our || Deu. 6 : 5.

Deu. 13 : 3. Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 :

37. Mar. 12 : 30. Luk. 10 : 27.

Serve God with all our || Deu. 10 :

12. Deu. 11 : 13. Deu. 30 : 2. Jos. 22 : 5. Ps. 119 : 129.

Seek God with all our || Deu. 4 : 29.

1 Chr. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 15 : 12. Ps. 63 : 8. Lam. 3 : 25.

Return unto the Lord with all our || Deu. 30 : 10. 1 Kin. 8 : 48. 2 Chr. 6 : 38.

Pray for the salvation of your || Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 86 : 2. Ps. 119 : 175. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.

Pray for the healing of your || Ps. 41 : 4.

Continue in faith for the salvation of your || Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 1 : 9.

The word of God is the instrument to convert || Ps. 19 : 7. Isa. 55 : 2, 3. Heb. 4 : 12. Jas. 1 : 21.

Hope in Christ is the anchor of || Heb. 6 : 19.

He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own || Pro. 19 : 16. Eze. 18 : 27.

Duties of ministers towards || Pro. 11 : 30. Eze. 3 : 17-21. Eze. 33 : 2-9. Act. 14 : 22. Heb. 13 : 17.

He that winneth || is wise. Pro. 11 : 30. Jas. 5 : 20.

False teachers subvert || Act. 15 : 24. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

|| of the wicked delights in evil. Pro. 21 : 10. Isa. 66 : 3.

|| of the wicked shall be punished. Pro. 13 : 2. Isa. 3 : 9. Eze. 18 : 4.

## STEADFASTNESS.

### See PERSEVERANCE.

Exhortations to || Ps. 27 : 14. Ps. 31 : 24. 1 Cor. 15 : 58. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. Col. 2 : 7. Phi. 4 : 1. 2 The. 2 : 15. Jas. 5 : 8.

#### SAINTS SHOULD BE STEADFAST

In faith. Rom. 5 : 2. 1 Cor. 16 : 13.

Col. 1 : 23. Col. 2 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.

In cleaving unto the Lord. Act. 11 : 23.

In the Lord. Phi. 4 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 8.

In the work of the Lord. 1 Cor. 15 : 58.

In the profession of their faith. Col.

1:23. Heb. 3:6. Heb. 4:14. Heb. 10:23.

In the form of sound words and good doctrine. 2 The. 2:15. 2 Tim. 1:13, 14. 2 Tim. 3:14. Tit. 1:9.

In Christian liberty. Gal. 5:1.

In striving against temptation. Eph. 6:14. 1 Pet. 5:9.

In striving for the faith of the gospel. Phi. 1:27.

Even in affliction. Ps. 44:17-19. 1 The. 3:2, 3. Heb. 10:34, 35.

Unto the end. Eph. 6:13. Heb. 3:14.

#### SAINTS SHOULD INCREASE THEIR ||

In faith. Act. 16:5. Rom. 4:20. Col. 2:7. 1 The. 3:2.

In holiness. Rom. 12:9. 1 Cor. 1:8. 1 The. 3:13. 1 Tim. 6:14.

In their calling and election. 2 Pet. 1:10.

God is powerful and faithful to keep saints in || Rom. 14:4. Rom. 16:25. 1 Cor. 1:8. 2 Cor. 1:21. 2 The. 3:3. 1 Pet. 5:10.

SAINTS ARE ESTABLISHED IN || BY Grace. Heb. 13:9.

Confidence in God. Ps. 26:1. Ps. 125:1.

The presence of God. Ps. 16:8.

The intercession of Christ. Luk. 22:31, 32. Jno. 17:11, 12.

#### SAINTS

Are steadfast in faith and godliness. Job 17:9. Ps. 17:5. Ps. 112:6, 7. Jno. 8:31. 2 Cor. 1:24. Col. 2:5.

Pray to obtain || Ps. 7:9. Ps. 119:133.

#### MINISTERS

Exhorted to || 2 Tim. 1:13, 14. 2 Tim. 3:14. Tit. 1:9.

Should exhort saints to || Act. 11:23. Act. 14:22.

Should pray for || of saints. 1 The. 3:13. 2 The. 2:16, 17. 1 Pet. 5:10.

Rejoice in || of saints. 2 Cor. 13:9. Col. 2:5. 1 The. 3:8, 9.

Christ exhorts saints to || Rev. 3:11.

Beware lest you fall from your || Heb. 10:35. 2 Pet. 3:17.

Be not carried away from your || by strange doctrines. Eph. 4:14. Heb. 13:9.

|| is indispensable to salvation. 1 Cor. 15:2. Col. 1:23. Heb. 3:6, 14. Heb. 10:35.

The want of || comes from a double mind. Jas. 1:8.

THE WANT OF || ILLUSTRATED. *Stony ground.* Mat. 13:20, 21. Mar. 4:16, 17. Luk. 8:13.

EXAMPLES. *Joshua and Caleb.* Num. 32:12. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22:2. *Job.* Job 2:3. *David.* Ps. 18:21, 22. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3:18. *Daniel.* Dan. 6:10. *Peter and John.* Act. 4:19. *Apostles.* Act. 5:29. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 15:1. 2 Cor. 1:24. *Colossians.* Col. 2:5. *Moses.* Heb. 11:27.

## STRIFE.

See ANGER. REVILING.

|| forbidden. Pro. 3:30. Pro. 25:8. Rom. 13:13. Phi. 2:3. Tit. 3:2.

Christ avoided all || Isa. 42:2. Mat. 12:19. See *Character of Christ.*

God hates || Pro. 6:16, 19.

|| is a work of the flesh. 1 Cor. 3:3. Gal. 5:19, 20.

|| among saints is shameful. 1 Cor. 6:6, 7. 2 Cor. 12:20. Jas. 3:14.

#### || IS EXCITED BY

A contentious spirit. Pro. 26:21.

Pride. Pro. 13:10. Pro. 28:25.

Anger. Pro. 15:18. Pro. 29:22. Pro. 30:33.

Hatred. Pro. 10:12.

Malice. Pro. 6:14. Pro. 16:28.

Envy. Jas. 4:1, 2.

Slander. Pro. 26:20.

Scorning. Pro. 22:10.

Drunkenness. Pro. 23:29, 30.

Curious and foolish questions. 1 Tim. 6:4. 2 Tim. 2:23. Tit. 3:9.

## SAINTS SHOULD

Avoid || Gen. 13 : 8. Pro. 17 : 14.

Pro. 20 : 3. Rom. 12 : 18. Rom. 14 : 1.

Avoid questions that lead to || 1 Cor.

11 : 16. 1 Tim. 1 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 14.

Not walk in || Rom. 13 : 13.

Do nothing through || Phi. 2 : 3.

Do all things without || Phi. 2 : 14.

Suffer wrong rather than provoke ||

Pro. 19 : 11. Mat. 5 : 39, 40. Luk.

6 : 29. 1 Cor. 6 : 7.

Pray to be preserved against || Ps.

35 : 1. Jer. 18 : 19.

## MINISTERS SHOULD

Avoid all || 1 Tim. 3 : 3. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.

Avoid all questions leading to || 2 Tim. 2 : 23. Tit. 3 : 9.

Not preach in a spirit of || Phi. 1 : 15, 16.

Warn saints against || 1 Cor. 1 : 10.

2 Cor. 12 : 20. 2 Tim. 2 : 14. Tit. 3 : 2.

Reprove || 1 Cor. 1 : 11, 12. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. 1 Cor. 11 : 17, 18.

God delivers His saints from || 2 Sam. 22 : 44. Ps. 18 : 43. Ps. 31 : 20.

Meekness appeases || Pro. 15 : 18.

The wicked are addicted to || Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 11. Hab. 1 : 3. Rom. 1 : 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Gal. 5 : 20.

Hypocrites make religion a pretence for || Isa. 58 : 4. 1 Tim. 6 : 3-5.

Fools love || Pro. 18 : 6. Pro. 20 : 3.

He loveth transgression that loveth || Pro. 17 : 19.

## || LEADS TO

Injustice. Hab. 1 : 3, 4.

Violence. Exo. 21 : 18, 22.

Blasphemy. Lev. 24 : 10, 11.

Confusion and every evil work. Jas. 3 : 16.

Destruction. Gal. 5 : 15.

|| embitters all enjoyments. Pro. 17 : 1. Pro. 21 : 9, 19.

|| excludes from the kingdom of God. Gal. 5 : 20, 21.

There is no end to || Pro. 17 : 14.

Danger of meddling with || Pro. 26 : 17.

Punishment of || Ps. 55 : 9.

EXAMPLES. *Shepherds of Abraham, and of Lot.* Gen. 13 : 7. *Shepherds of Gerar, and of Isaac.* Gen. 26 : 20. *Laban and Jacob.* Gen. 31 : 36. *Two Hebrews.* Exo. 2 : 13. *Son of Shelomith.* Lev. 24 : 10. *Israelites.* Deu. 1 : 12. Hos. 4 : 4. *Juda and Israel.* 2 Sam. 19 : 41-43. *Disciples.* Luk. 22 : 24. *Jews.* Jno. 10 : 19. Act. 28 : 29. *Judaizing teachers.* Act. 15 : 2. *Paul and Barnabas.* Act. 15 : 39. *Pharisees and Sadducees.* Act. 23 : 7. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 1 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. 1 Cor. 6 : 6.

## STUBBORNNESS.

## See REBELLION.

|| forbidden. Deu. 29 : 19. 2 Chr. 30 : 8. Ps. 78 : 8.

## || COMES FROM

Unbelief. 2 Kin. 17 : 14.

Pride. Neh. 9 : 16, 29. Jer. 13 : 10. Hos. 7 : 10.

An evil heart. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 16 : 12. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 12.

## || EXHIBITED IN

Refusing to hearken unto God. Pro. 1 : 24. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 42 : 13. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 11.

Refusing to hearken unto the messengers of God. Num. 14 : 41-44. 1 Sam. 8 : 19. 2 Kin. 17 : 14. Neh. 9 : 30. Jer. 7 : 26. Jer. 44 : 16. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 12.

Refusing to walk in the law of God. Neh. 9 : 16. Ps. 78 : 10. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 6 : 16, 17.

Going away from the commandments of God. Jud. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 7.

Rebelling against God. Deu. 9 : 7, 24. Deu. 31 : 27. Ps. 78 : 8. Eze. 2 : 3, 4.

Submitting not to chastisement. Deu.

21:18. Isa. 9:13. Jer. 2:30.

Jer. 5:3. Jer. 7:28.

Resisting the Holy Ghost. Neh. 9:

30. Zec. 7:12. Act. 7:51.

Hardening the neck. Neh. 9:16. Jer.

7:26. Jer. 17:23. Jer. 19:15.

Act. 7:51.

Following the imaginations of an evil

heart. Deu. 29:19. Isa. 57:17.

Jer. 7:24. Jer. 11:8. Jer. 13:10.

Jer. 16:12. Jer. 18:12.

Hardening the heart. Exo. 9:34.

2 Chr. 36:13. Zec. 7:11, 12.

Rom. 2:5.

Refusing to be converted. 2 Chr. 36:

13. Jer. 3:7. Jer. 5:3. Jer. 8:5.

Jer. 18:12. Hos. 7:10. Amo. 4:

6-12.

Continuing in evil. Gen. 6:5. Jud.

2:19. Neh. 9:28. Ps. 78:17.

Pro. 6:14. Ecc. 8:11, 12. Isa.

30:1. Isa. 48:8. Jer. 8:5. Jer.

32:30. Hos. 13:2. 2 Pet. 2:14.

Refusing obedience to parents. Deu.

21:18.

|| is the character of the wicked.

Jud. 2:19. Jer. 8:5. Eze. 2:4. Eze.

3:7.

Dreadful punishment of || Lev. 26:

18, 21, 23, 24, 27, 28. Num. 14:44,

45. Deu. 29:19, 20. Pro. 29:1. Jer.

19:15. Jer. 42:13-17, 20-22. Mat.

23:37, 38.

Woe unto || Isa. 30:1.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh*. Exo. 7:22,

23. Exo. 8:19. Exo. 9:34. *Israelites*.

Exo. 32:9. Exo. 34:9. Num. 14:41-

45. Deu. 2:6, 13. Deu. 31:27. Jud.

2:19. Ps. 78:8. Isa. 48:4. Eze. 2:4.

Eze. 3:7. *Jews*. Mat. 23:37. Act. 7:

51. *David*. 2 Sam. 24:4. 1 Chr. 21:4.

*Josiah*. 2 Chr. 35:22. *Zedekiah*. 2 Chr.

36:13. *Johanan and Jews*. Jer. 43:

4-7. *Jewish women in Egypt*. Jer. 44:

15-19.

## SUFFERINGS (THE) OF CHRIST.

See HUMAN NATURE, HUMILITY,  
DEATH OF CHRIST.

|| foretold by the prophets. Ps. 22:  
1-18. Ps. 69:19-21. Isa. 50:6. Isa.  
53:3-5. Act. 3:18. Act. 26:22, 23.  
1 Pet. 1:11.

|| foretold by Himself. Mat. 16:21.  
Mat. 17:22, 23. Mat. 20:17-19. Mar.  
8:31. Mar. 9:31. Mar. 10:32-34.  
Luk. 9:22. Luk. 18:31-33. Luk.  
24:7.

|| DESCRIBED:—

He was born in a manger. Luk. 2:7.  
His life endangered by Herod. Mat.  
2:13.

His manual labours. Mar. 6:3.

His poverty. Mat. 17:24-27. Luk.  
8:2, 3. 2 Cor. 8:9.

He was without a place to rest. Mat.  
8:20. Luk. 9:58. Luk. 21:37.

He was tempted and hungered. Mat.  
4:1-10. Mar. 1:13. Luk. 4:2-  
13. Heb. 2:18. Heb. 4:15.

His hunger, thirst, and fatigue. Mat.  
21:18. Mar. 11:12. Jno. 4:7.  
Jno. 19:28. Jno. 4:6.

He suffers the insults and revilings of  
the Jews. Mat. 9:34. Mat. 10:  
25. Mat. 11:19. Mat. 12:24.  
Mar. 3:22. Luk. 7:34. Luk. 11:  
15. Luk. 23:11. Jno. 7:20. Jno.  
8:48. Jno. 10:20. Heb. 12:3.

The Jews attempt to kill Him. Luk.  
4:29. Jno. 8:59. Jno. 10:31-33.

He laments the unbelief of Jerusalem.  
Mat. 23:37. Luk. 19:41-44. Jno.  
5:38-40.

He laments the death of Lazarus.  
Jno. 11:33, 35.

His agony in Gethsemane. Mat. 26:  
37-45. Mar. 14:32-41. Luk. 22:  
39-44. Heb. 5:7.

His soul oppressed under the sins of  
mankind. Isa. 53:6, 8. 1 Pet. 2:  
24. Heb. 5:7. & Mat. 26:38.  
Mar. 14:34. Luk. 22:44. Jno.  
12:27.

God withdraws His countenance from Him. Ps. 22 : 1. Mat. 27 : 46.

Mar. 15 : 34.

Betrayed by Judas. Mat. 26 : 21, 46-50. Mar. 14 : 18, 42-45. Luk. 22 : 21, 47, 48. Jno. 13 : 21. Jno. 18 : 2-5.

Arrested as a malefactor. Mat. 26 : 47-56. Mar. 14 : 43-49. Luk. 22 : 47-54. Jno. 18 : 3-12.

Denied by Peter. Mat. 26 : 34, 69-75. Mar. 14 : 30, 66-72. Luk. 22 : 34, 55-62. Jno. 13 : 38. Jno. 18 : 25-27.

Accused falsely of blasphemy. Mat. 26 : 59-62. Mar. 14 : 55-60. Luk. 23 : 10.

He is scourged. Mat. 27 : 26. Mar. 15 : 15. Luk. 23 : 22. Jno. 19 : 1.

He is mocked and reviled. Mat. 26 : 68. Mat. 27 : 27-31. Mar. 15 : 16-20. Luk. 22 : 63-65. Luk. 23 : 11. Jno. 19 : 2, 3.

He is smitten and spit upon. Mat. 26 : 67. Mat. 27 : 30. Mar. 14 : 65. Mar. 15 : 19. Luk. 22 : 63, 64. Jno. 19 : 3.

He carries His own cross. Jno. 19 : 17.

They give Him vinegar and gall. Mat. 27 : 34, 48. Mar. 15 : 23, 36. Luk. 23 : 36. Jno. 19 : 28-30.

Crucified between two malefactors. Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 27, 28. Luk. 23 : 32, 33. Jno. 19 : 18. Heb. 12 : 2.

Reviled by the priests and soldiers, on the cross. Mat. 27 : 39-44. Mar. 15 : 29-32. Luk. 23 : 35-39.

His last cry on the cross. Mat. 27 : 50. Mar. 15 : 37. Luk. 23 : 46. Jno. 19 : 30.

## SWEARING (FALSE).

See FALSE WITNESSING.

|| forbidden. Lev. 19 : 12. Num. 30 : 2. Jer. 7 : 9. Zec. 8 : 17. Mat. 5 : 33.

God hates || Zec. 8 : 17.

Deceit leads to || Lev. 6 : 2, 3.

Saints commit no || Jos. 9 : 20. Ps. 15 : 4.

Blessed is he who committeth no || Ps. 24 : 4, 5.

The wicked are addicted to || Isa. 48 : 1. Jer. 5 : 2. Jer. 7 : 9. Hos. 4 : 2. Hos. 10 : 4. Mat. 23 : 16-18. 1 Tim. 1 : 10.

Woe unto the man who commits || Mat. 23 : 16.

Punishment of || Deu. 19 : 16-19. Jer. 23 : 10. Eze. 17 : 19. Zec. 5 : 3, 4. Mal. 3 : 5.

EXAMPLES. *Saul*. 1 Sam. 19 : 6, 10. *Shimei*. 1 Kin. 2 : 41-43. *Jews*. Jer. 34 : 15, 16. Eze. 16 : 59. *Zedekiah*. Eze. 17 : 13-19. *Peter*. Mat. 26 : 72, 74. Mar. 14 : 71.

## SWEARING (PROFANE).

See BLASPHEMY.

|| forbidden. Exo. 20 : 7. Lev. 5 : 4. Lev. 19 : 12. Deu. 5 : 11. Mat. 5 : 34-36. Jas. 5 : 12.

The wicked are addicted to || Ps. 10 : 7. Rom. 3 : 14.

Saints pray to be preserved from || Pro. 30 : 9.

God will not hold him guiltless that taketh His name in vain. Exo. 20 : 7. Deu. 5 : 11. Lev. 5 : 4.

Woe denounced against || Mat. 23 : 16.

Punishment for || Lev. 24 : 16. Ps. 59 : 12, 13.

EXAMPLES. *Son of Shelomith*. Lev. 24 : 11, 23. *Gehazi*. 2 Kin. 5 : 20. *Jehoram*. 2 Kin. 6 : 31. *Peter*. Mat. 26 : 74. *Herod*. Mar. 6 : 23. *Enemies of Paul*. Act. 23 : 12-14.

## TEMPTATION.

See CHRISTIAN WARFARE. WATCHFULNESS.

|| does not come from God. Jas. 1 : 13.

The devil is the author of || Mat.  
4 : 1. 1 Cor. 7 : 5. 2 Cor. 11 : 3. 1 The.  
3 : 5. Rev. 12 : 9.

The wicked are instruments of || Pro.  
1 : 10. Pro. 16 : 29. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.

#### || COMES THROUGH

Lust. Jas. 1 : 14.

Covetousness. Pro. 28 : 20. 1 Tim.  
6 : 9.

Poverty. Pro. 30 : 9.

Prosperity. Pro. 30 : 9.

Worldly glory. Num. 22 : 17.

#### || PERMITTED AS A TRIAL OF

Our faith. 1 Pet. 1 : 6, 7.

Our love. Deu. 13 : 3.

Our obedience. Deu. 8 : 2.

Our disinterestedness. Job 1 : 9-12.

|| is always proportionate to human  
weakness. 1 Cor. 10 : 13.

|| is to be avoided on account of the  
weakness of the flesh. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar.  
14 : 38. Gal. 5 : 17.

|| often leads to sin and perdition.  
1 Tim. 6 : 9. Jas. 1 : 15.

Saints are afflicted by manifold ||  
Job 7 : 18. Jas. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 6. 1 Pet.  
5 : 8.

#### SAINTS SHOULD

Resist || Eph. 6 : 11. Jas. 4 : 7.

Resist by faith || Eph. 6 : 16. 1 Pet.  
5 : 9.

Watch against || Mat. 26 : 41. Mar.  
14 : 38. Gal. 6 : 1. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

Pray to be preserved from || Mat. 6 :  
13. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk.  
11 : 4. Luk. 22 : 40, 46.

Avoid the way of || Pro. 4 : 14, 15.

Not be an occasion of || for others.  
Rom. 14 : 13.

#### GOD

Will not suffer us to be exposed to ||  
above that we are able. 1 Cor. 10 :  
13.

Enables us to bear || 1 Cor. 10 : 13.

Makes a way to escape from || 1 Cor.  
10 : 13.

Knoweth how to deliver out of ||  
2 Pet. 2 : 9.

#### CHRIST

Keeps the saints from the hour of ||  
Rev. 3 : 10.

Is able to succour saints in || Heb.  
2 : 18.

Intercedes for His disciples in || Luk.  
22 : 31, 32. Jno. 17 : 15.

Sympathizes with saints in || Heb.  
4 : 15.

Endured the same kind of || as man.  
Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15.

Endured || from the devil. Mat. 4 : 1.  
Mar. 1 : 13. Luk. 4 : 2.

Endured || from the wicked. Mat.  
16 : 1. Mat. 22 : 18. Mar. 12 : 15.  
Luk. 10 : 25. Luk. 11 : 16.

Resisted || by the word of God. Mat.  
4 : 4, 7, 10. Luk. 4 : 4, 8, 12.

Endured ||, yet without sin. Heb. 4 :  
15.

Overcame || Mat. 4 : 11. Jno. 16 :  
33.

Hypocrites fall away in time of ||  
Luk. 8 : 13.

Blessed is the man that endureth ||  
Jas. 1 : 2-4, 12.

EXAMPLES. *Eve*. Gen. 3 : 1-6. 2 Cor.  
11 : 3. *Joseph*. Gen. 39 : 7-10. *Ba-  
laam*. Num. 22 : 15-17. *Israelites*. Deu.  
8 : 2. *Achan*. Jos. 7 : 21. *David*. 2 Sam.  
11 : 2. 1 Chr. 21 : 1. *Gehazi*. 2 Kin. 5 :  
20. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 32 : 31. *Peter*.  
Mat. 26 : 69-74. Mar. 14 : 67-71. Luk.  
22 : 55-60. *Ananias*. Act. 5 : 3. *Paul*.  
2 Cor. 12 : 7. & Gal. 4 : 14.

#### THANKSGIVING.

##### See PRAISE. WORSHIP.

|| commanded. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 100 :  
4. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 135 : 20. Eph. 5 : 20.  
Col. 3 : 15-17. 1 The. 5 : 18. 1 Tim.  
2 : 1.

Christ has set an example of || Mat.  
11 : 25. Mat. 14 : 19. Mat. 26 : 26. Mar.  
6 : 41. Mar. 8 : 6. Mar. 14 : 22. Luk.  
22 : 17. Jno. 6 : 11. Jno. 11 : 41. 1 Cor.  
11 : 24.



The heavenly host engage in || Rev.  
4 : 9. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 11 : 17.

|| SHOULD BE OFFERED

To God by Christ. Rom. 1 : 8. Rom.  
7 : 25. Eph. 5 : 20. Col. 3 : 17.  
Heb. 13 : 15.

To Christ. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.

For the gift of Christ. 2 Cor. 9 : 15.

For the forgiveness of sins. Ps. 103 :  
2, 3.

For spiritual graces. Rom. 7 : 25. Col.  
2 : 7. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.

For Divine goodness and mercy. Ps.  
31 : 21. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 68 : 19.  
Ps. 103 : 2, 4. Ps. 115 : 18. Ps.  
145 : 9, 10.

For deliverance from danger and  
death. Ps. 56 : 12, 13. Ps. 86 : 12,  
13. Ps. 116 : 8, 17. Ps. 107 : 19,  
22.

For answers to prayers. Ps. 28 : 6.  
Ps. 34 : 1-4. Ps. 66 : 20. Jno. 11 :  
41.

For victory over death and the grave.  
1 Cor. 15 : 57.

For the triumph of the gospel. 2 Cor.  
2 : 14.

For the conversion of others. Rom.  
6 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 13. 2 The. 2 : 13.

For faith and love in others. Rom.  
1 : 8. 2 Cor. 8 : 16. Eph. 1 : 15, 16.  
Col. 1 : 3-5. 2 The. 1 : 3.

For grace bestowed on others. 1 Cor.  
1 : 4-6. Phi. 1 : 3-5. 1 The. 3 : 9.

For food. Act. 27 : 35. Rom. 14 : 6.  
1 Tim. 4 : 3, 4.

For prosperity. Deu. 8 : 10. Ps. 68 :  
19. Ps. 103 : 2, 5. Isa. 62 : 9.

For saints. Eph. 1 : 16. Phi. 1 : 3.  
1 The. 1 : 2.

For all men. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

In the public worship. 1 Chr. 16 : 4.  
Ps. 26 : 7. Ps. 68 : 26. Ps. 100 : 4.  
Ps. 116 : 17. Ps. 147 : 7. Col. 3 :  
16.

Before meals. Mat. 14 : 19. Mar. 6 :  
41. Jno. 6 : 11. Act. 27 : 35.

In and for all things. Ps. 103 : 2.  
Isa. 63 : 7. Col. 3 : 17. Eph. 5 : 20.  
1 The. 5 : 18.

Always. Ps. 34 : 1. Ps. 89 : 52. Ps.

115 : 18. Ps. 145 : 1. Eph. 1 : 16.  
Eph. 5 : 20. 1 The. 1 : 2.

|| accompanied with psalms. Ps. 96 : 1.  
Ps. 147 : 7. Col. 3 : 16, 17.

|| accompanied with prayers. Ps. 116 :  
17. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2.

|| accompanied with intercessory pray-  
ers. 1 Tim. 2 : 1. 2 Tim. 1 : 3. Phile.  
v. 4.

Ministers should offer || publicly.  
1 Chr. 16 : 4-7. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 135 :  
20.

The wicked render no || to God.  
Rom. 1 : 21.

HYMNS AND PSALMS OF THANKS-  
GIVING.

*For personal blessings.*

Ps. 9. Ps. 18. Ps. 30. Ps. 34. Ps. 65.  
Ps. 66. Ps. 103. Ps. 108. Ps. 116. Ps.  
136.

*For blessings on Israel and on the  
church.*

Ps. 46. Ps. 48. Ps. 68. Ps. 76. Ps.  
81. Ps. 85. Ps. 105. Ps. 124. Ps. 126.  
Ps. 147. Isa. chap. 12.

EXAMPLES. *Jethro*. Exo. 18 : 10.  
*Levites*. 1 Chr. 16 : 4. Neh. 9 : 5. *Ezra*.  
Neh. 8 : 6. *David*. 1 Chr. 29 : 10. Ps.  
26 : 6, 7. *Daniel*. Dan. 2 : 19-23. *Si-  
meon*. Luk. 2 : 28. *Anna*. Luk. 2 : 38.  
*Paul*. Act. 27 : 35. Act. 28 : 15. 1 Tim.  
1 : 12.

## THEFT.

See TEN COMMANDMENTS.

|| is an abomination. Jer. 7 : 9, 10.

|| forbidden. Exo. 20 : 15. Lev. 19 :  
11. Deu. 5 : 19. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 :  
19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9. Eph. 4 :  
28. 1 The. 4 : 6.

|| especially forbidden towards the  
poor. Pro. 22 : 22.

To defraud a servant is || Lev. 19 : 13.  
Mal. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 4.

|| proceeds from the heart. Mat. 15 :  
19. Mar. 7 : 21, 22.

## THE WICKED

Are addicted to || Ps. 119 : 61. Jer.

7 : 9. Amo. 3 : 10. 1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

Associate with those who commit ||

Ps. 50 : 18. Isa. 1 : 23.

Excuse their || Jer. 7 : 9, 10.

Repent not of their || Rev. 9 : 21.

|| connected with murder. Job 24 :

14. Jer. 7 : 9. Hos. 4 : 2.

Shame follows || Jer. 2 : 26.

|| brings a curse on the thief. Isa. 10 :

1, 2. Hab. 2 : 6. Zec. 5 : 3. Jas. 5 : 4.

|| brings a curse on families. Mic. 2 :

2, 3. Zec. 5 : 4.

|| brings dreadful judgments on the

country. Isa. 3 : 14. Eze. 22 : 29, 31.

Hos. 4 : 2, 3. Nah. 3 : 1. Mic. 6 : 10-15.

Zep. 1 : 9. Mal. 3 : 5.

|| excludes from heaven. 1 Cor. 6 : 10.

He who is partner with a thief, hates

his own soul. Pro. 29 : 24.

The law is made against || 1 Tim. 1 :

9, 10.

Punishment of || under the Mosaic

law. Exo. 22 : 1-8. Eze. 18 : 12, 13.

## SAINTS

Exhorted to avoid || Eph. 4 : 28.

1 Pet. 4 : 15.

Pray to be kept pure from || Pro. 30 :

7-9.

All earthly treasure is exposed to ||  
Job 5 : 5. Mat. 6 : 19.

Heavenly treasure secure from || Mat.  
6 : 20. Luk. 12 : 33.

False teachers compared to thieves.  
Jer. 23 : 30. Jno. 10 : 1, 8, 10.

EXAMPLES. *Rachel*. Gen. 31 : 19.  
*Achan*. Jos. 7 : 21. *Men of Shechem*.  
Jud. 9 : 25. *Micah*. Jud. 17 : 1-3. *Two*  
*thieves on the cross*. Mat. 27 : 38. Mar.  
15 : 27. Luk. 23 : 32. *Judas*. Jno.  
12 : 6.

## TRINITY (THE).

See CHRIST IS GOD. HOLY GHOST IS  
GOD.

||, that is:—the Father, the Son, the  
Holy Ghost, three persons in one God.  
1 Jno. 5 : 7.

|| declared and proved in Scripture.  
Gen. 1 : 26. Gen. 3 : 22. Gen. 11 : 7.  
Isa. 6 : 3, 8. Mat. 3 : 16, 17. Mat. 28 :  
19. Mar. 1 : 10, 11. Luk. 3 : 22. Act.  
20 : 28. Rom. 8 : 9. 1 Cor. 12 : 3-6.  
2 Cor. 13 : 14. Gal. 4 : 6. Eph. 4 : 4-6.  
2 The. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 7.  
Jude v. 20, 21.



## TITLES EQUALLY GIVEN TO EACH OF THE THREE PERSONS OF ||

<i>God.</i>	<i>Jesus Christ.</i>	<i>The Holy Ghost.</i>
Deu. 4 : 39.	Ps. 45 : 7. &	Act. 5 : 3, 4.
Isa. 45 : 5, 6.	Heb. 1 : 8, 9.	Col. 2 : 2.
	Rom. 9 : 5.	
	Lord. Jehovah.	
Deu. 6 : 4.	Isa. 8 : 13.	Jud. 15 : 14. &
Ps. 83 : 18.	Jer. 23 : 6.	Jud. 16 : 20.
		Heb. 3 : 7-9. &
		Exo. 17 : 7.
	The Lord.	
Mat. 11 : 25.	Luk. 2 : 11.	Isa. 6 : 8-10. &
Mat. 22 : 37.	Jno. 20 : 28.	Act. 28 : 25-27.
Mar. 12 : 29.	Act. 10 : 36.	Act. 1 : 16. &
Luk. 1 : 16.	1 Cor. 2 : 8.	Act. 4 : 24, 25.
Röm. 10 : 12.	1 Cor. 8 : 6.	2 Cor. 3 : 16, 17.
Rev. 4 : 8.	1 Cor. 12 : 3.	2 The. 3 : 5.
Rev. 11 : 15.	Phi. 2 : 11.	

## PERFECTIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED TO EACH OF THE THREE PERSONS OF ||

<i>God.</i>	<i>Jesus Christ.</i>	<i>The Holy Ghost.</i>
Ps. 90 : 2.	Is eternal. .... Heb. 13 : 8.	Heb. 9 : 14.
Job 37 : 23.	Is almighty. .... Mat. 28 : 18.	Isa. 11 : 2.
Eph. 1 : 19.	Phi. 3 : 21.	Rom. 15 : 13, 19.
Lev. 19 : 2.	Is holy. .... Act. 3 : 14.	Isa. 63 : 11.
Lev. 20 : 26.	Act. 4 : 27.	Jno. 14 : 26.
Ps. 99 : 9.	Rev. 3 : 7.	Rom. 15 : 16.
Rev. 4 : 8.	Rev. 15 : 4.	1 Jno. 2 : 20.
Exo. 34 : 6.	Is true. .... Jno. 14 : 6.	Jno. 15 : 26.
Deu. 32 : 4.	1 Jno. 5 : 20.	Jno. 16 : 13.
Jno. 7 : 28.	Rev. 3 : 7.	1 Jno. 5 : 6.
Jer. 23 : 23, 24.	Is omnipresent. .... Jno. 3 : 13.	Ps. 139 : 7-13.
Ps. 139 : 1-6.	Knoweth all things. .... Jno. 16 : 30.	1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11.
Deu. 31 : 16.	Knows the things to come. .... Mat. 16 : 21.	Jno. 16 : 13.
Isa. 42 : 9.	Mat. 26 : 2, 21.	Act. 1 : 16.
Isa. 45 : 21.	Jno. 6 : 64.	Act. 11 : 28.
Isa. 46 : 10.	Jno. 13 : 1.	Act. 20 : 23.
Isa. 48 : 3.	Jno. 18 : 4.	Rev. 4 : 1.
1 Kin. 8 : 39.	Searches the heart and thoughts. .... Mat. 9 : 4.	1 Cor. 2 : 10.
1 Chr. 28 : 9.	Jno. 2 : 24, 25.	Rom. 8 : 25, 26.
Ps. 36 : 9.	Is life. .... Jno. 11 : 25.	Rom. 8 : 2.



## ACTS AND OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED TO EACH OF THE THREE PERSONS OF ||

<i>God.</i>	<i>Jesus Christ.</i>	<i>The Holy Ghost.</i>
Neh. 9 : 6.	Has created all things. .... Jno. 1 : 3, 10.	Job 26 : 13.
Isa. 44 : 24.	Eph. 3 : 9.	Job 33 : 4.
Jer. 27 : 5.	Col. 1 : 16.	Ps. 33 : 6.
Act. 17 : 24.	Heb. 1 : 2, 10.	Ps. 104 : 30.
1 Cor. 12 : 6.	Worketh all in all. .... Col. 3 : 11.	1 Cor. 12 : 11.
Deu. 6 : 22.	Is the source of miraculous power. .... Mat. 10 : 1.	Mat. 12 : 28.
Act. 15 : 12.	Mar. 6 : 7.	Act. 2 : 4.
Act. 19 : 11.	Luk. 9 : 1.	Rom. 15 : 19.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Act. 9 : 34.	1 Cor. 12 : 9-11.

<i>God.</i>	<i>Jesus Christ.</i>	<i>The Holy Ghost.</i>
————— Has raised Christ from the dead. —————		
Act. 2: 24.	Jno. 2: 19.	Rom. 1: 4.
1 Cor. 6: 14.	Jno. 10: 18.	1 Pet. 3: 18.
————— Is the author of the new birth. —————		
Jno. 1: 13.	1 Jno. 2: 29.	Jno. 3: 5, 6.
————— Is the author of spiritual life. —————		
Eph. 2: 5.	Jno. 1: 4.	Eze. 37: 14.
Col. 2: 13.	Jno. 6: 51.	Rom. 8: 11-13.
————— Gives eternal life. —————		
1 Jno. 5: 11.	Jno. 10: 28.	Gal. 6: 8.
————— Teaches saints. —————		
Isa. 48: 17.	Luk. 21: 15.	Luk. 12: 12.
Isa. 54: 13.	Jno. 15: 15.	Jno. 14: 26.
Jno. 6: 45.	Gal. 1: 12.	1 Cor. 2: 13.
Phi. 3: 15.	Eph. 4: 21.	1 Jno. 2: 20, 27.
————— Guides His people. —————		
Deu. 32: 12.	Isa. 55: 4.	Ps. 143: 10.
Ps. 23: 2.	Mat. 16: 24.	Isa. 63: 14.
Ps. 73: 24.	Jno. 10: 4.	Rom. 8: 14.
Isa. 48: 17.	1 Pet. 2: 21.	Gal. 5: 18.
————— Sanctifies believers. —————		
Eze. 37: 28.	Eph. 5: 26.	Rom. 15: 16.
1 The. 5: 23.	Heb. 2: 11.	1 Cor. 6: 11.
Jude v. 1.	Heb. 13: 12.	1 Pet. 1: 2.
————— Dwells in saints. —————		
Jno. 14: 23.	Jno. 17: 23.	Jno. 14: 17.
1 Cor. 14: 25.	2 Cor. 13: 5.	Rom. 8: 11.
2 Cor. 6: 16.	Gal. 2: 20.	1 Cor. 3: 16.
Eph. 4: 6.	Eph. 3: 17.	1 Cor. 6: 19.
1 Jno. 2: 5.	1 Jno. 3: 24.	2 Tim. 1: 14.
1 Jno. 4: 12-16.	Rev. 3: 20.	Jas. 4: 5.
————— Imparts spiritual gifts. —————		
1 Cor. 12: 6.	Ps. 68: 18.	Jno. 14: 26.
Heb. 2: 4.	Eph. 4: 8.	1 Cor. 12: 8-11.
————— Has inspired the prophets and scriptures. —————		
Exo. 4: 12.	2 Cor. 13: 3.	2 Sam. 23: 2.
Hos. 12: 10.	Eph. 4: 11.	Mar. 12: 36.
Luk. 1: 70.	1 Pet. 1: 11.	Act. 28: 25.
2 Tim. 3: 16.	Rev. 1: 1.	Act. 11: 28.
Heb. 1: 1.	Rev. 11: 3.	2 Pet. 1: 21.
————— Spake by His prophets and apostles. —————		
Jer. 1: 9.	Luk. 21: 15.	2 Sam. 23: 2.
Luk. 1: 70.	2 Cor. 13: 3.	Mat. 10: 20.
Act. 3: 21.	1 Pet. 1: 11.	Mar. 13: 11.

*God.**Jesus Christ.**The Holy Ghost.*

Sends the prophets, apostles, and ministers.

Isa. 48 : 16.

Jer. 25 : 4.

1 Cor. 12 : 28.

Gal. 1 : 1.

Mar. 16 : 15.

2 Cor. 5 : 20.

Gal. 1 : 1.

Eph. 4 : 11.

Isa. 48 : 16.

Act. 13 : 2, 4.

Act. 16 : 6, 7.

Act. 20 : 28.

*God.**Jesus Christ.**The Holy Ghost.*

Saints are the temple of ... 1 Cor. 3 : 16.  
2 Cor. 6 : 16.

Eph. 3 : 17.

1 Cor. 6 : 19.

1 Cor. 3 : 16.

Saints have fellowship with Jno. 17 : 21.  
1 Jno. 1 : 3.

Jno. 17 : 21.

1 Jno. 1 : 3.

2 Cor. 13 : 14.

Phi. 2 : 1.

To commit sin is tempting . Deu. 6 : 16.

1 Cor. 10 : 9.

Act. 5 : 9.

The Israelites tempted ..... Exo. 17 : 7.  
Ps. 78 : 56.

1 Cor. 10 : 9.

Isa. 63 : 10.

Heb. 3 : 7-9.



Baptism ministered in the name of ||  
Mat. 28 : 19.

Blessing to be given in the name of ||  
2 Cor. 13 : 14. & Num. 6 : 24-26.

---

## TRUST.

---

See WAITING UPON GOD. HOPE.  
ASSURANCE. FAITH.

---

God should be the object of our || Ps.  
65 : 5. Ps. 118 : 8, 9. Isa. 26 : 4.

|| should not be placed in man. Ps.  
146 : 3. Isa. 2 : 22. Jer. 17 : 5.

|| SHOULD BE PLACED IN GOD

With the whole heart. Pro. 3 : 5.

From youth. Ps. 71 : 5.

In time of trouble. Ps. 56 : 3. Ps.  
57 : 1.

At all times. Ps. 62 : 8.

MOTIVES OF || IN GOD.

His goodness. Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 144 : 2.  
Nah. 1 : 7.

His mercy. Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 33 : 18. Ps.  
130 : 7. Ps. 147 : 11. Heb. 4 : 16.

His mercy in Christ. Rom. 8 : 32.

His loving-kindness. Ps. 36 : 7. Ps.  
144 : 2.

His bountiful gifts. Ps. 34 : 8. 1 Tim.  
6 : 17.

His power. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 59 : 9. Isa.  
12 : 2. Isa. 26 : 4. Jer. 20 : 11. Rom.  
4 : 21. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.

His promises of protection. Gen. 28 :  
15. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. Isa.  
41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2. Jer. 1 : 8.  
Jer. 15 : 20. Heb. 13 : 5.

His fatherly care. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

His past deliverances. Ps. 9 : 10. Isa.  
12 : 2. 2 Cor. 1 : 10.

He is a Rock. 2 Sam. 22 : 2, 3. Ps.  
18 : 2, 31. Ps. 28 : 1. Ps. 62 : 5, 6.  
Ps. 71 : 3. Ps. 94 : 22.

He is a Fortress, a strong Tower.  
2 Sam. 22 : 2, 3. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps.  
61 : 3. Ps. 71 : 3, 7. Ps. 144 : 2.  
Nah. 1 : 7.

He is a Shield. Deu. 33 : 29. 2 Sam.  
22 : 3. Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps.  
28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 115 : 9-11.  
Ps. 119 : 114. Ps. 144 : 2.

He is a Refuge. Deu. 33 : 27. 2 Sam.  
22 : 3. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 46 : 1, 2. Ps.  
62 : 7, 8. Ps. 91 : 2. Jer. 16 : 19.  
See *Protection*.

He is our Redeemer, our Saviour.  
Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 41 : 13, 14. Isa. 43 :  
2, 3. Isa. 51 : 5. Isa. 54 : 4, 5.

Exhortations to || in God. Ps. 4 : 5.  
Ps. 37 : 5. Ps. 62 : 8. Ps. 115 : 9-11.

Pro. 3 : 5. Pro. 22 : 19. Isa. 26 : 4. Isa. 50 : 10. 1 Tim. 6 : 17. Heb. 3 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

It is better to trust in the Lord than in princes. Ps. 118 : 9.

Trust not in oppression, nor in riches. Ps. 62 : 10.

Have || in the Lord, and do good. Ps. 37 : 3.

THEY WHO HAVE || IN GOD

Shall be compassed with mercy. Ps. 32 : 10. Ps. 33 : 22.

Shall be kept in perfect peace. Isa. 26 : 3.

Cannot be moved. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps. 125 : 1.

Shall not slide. Ps. 26 : 1.

Shall be heard in prayer. Ps. 37 : 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

Shall rejoice in God. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 33 : 21.

Shall be saved. Ps. 34 : 22. Ps. 37 : 40.

Shall be made fat. Pro. 28 : 25.

Shall inherit the earth. Ps. 37 : 9. Isa. 57 : 13.

Shall be helped and protected by God. Ps. 18 : 30. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 18-20. Ps. 115 : 9. Pro. 3 : 26. Pro. 30 : 5. Nah. 1 : 7.

Shall be delivered from the wicked. Ps. 17 : 7. Ps. 37 : 40. Ps. 118 : 10-13. Isa. 30 : 15. Jer. 39 : 18.

Fear not man. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 56 : 4, 11. Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 12 : 2. Rom. 8 : 31. Heb. 13 : 6.

Fear nothing. Ps. 46 : 1-3. Ps. 56 : 4. Ps. 112 : 7, 8.

Shall not be confounded. Ps. 25 : 3. Isa. 49 : 23. Isa. 50 : 7.

God has laid up unsearchable treasures for them who have their || in Him. Ps. 31 : 19. Isa. 64 : 4. & 1 Cor. 2 : 9.

Blessed is he who puts his || in the Lord. Ps. 2 : 12. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 84 : 12. Pro. 16 : 20. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 17 : 7.

|| OF SAINTS

Is not in the flesh. Phi. 3 : 3, 4.

Is not in themselves. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.

Is not in carnal weapons. 1 Sam. 17 :

38, 39, 45. Ps. 44 : 6. 2 Cor. 10 : 4.

Is in the Lord. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 25 : 2. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 31 : 6, 14.

Ps. 64 : 10. Ps. 71 : 1, 5. Ps. 91 : 2. Ps. 141 : 8. 2 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.

Is in the mercy of God. Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps. 52 : 8.

Is in God through Christ. 2 Cor. 3 : 4. Eph. 3 : 12.

Is in the protection of God. Ps. 16 : 1. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 61 : 4. Ps. 62 : 2. Ps. 91 : 2. Isa. 12 : 2.

Is in the word of God. Ps. 119 : 42.

Is that they will be heard in prayer. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

Is established. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 112 : 7.

Is for ever. Ps. 52 : 8. Isa. 26 : 4.

Is strong in death. Ps. 23 : 4.

Shall be bold in the day of judgment. 1 Jno. 4 : 17.

Should be firm unto the end. Heb. 3 : 6. Heb. 10 : 35.

Saints plead in prayer their || in God. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 31 : 1. Ps. 86 : 2. Ps. 141 : 8. Ps. 143 : 8.

God knoweth them that have || in Him. Nah. 1 : 7.

The wicked despise || of saints in God. 2 Kin. 18 : 30, 35. & Isa. 36 : 4, 7, 15, 18. Isa. 37 : 10.

|| OF THE WICKED

Is not in God. Ps. 52 : 7. Ps. 78 : 22. Zep. 3 : 2.

Is in idols. Ps. 115 : 8. Ps. 135 : 18. Isa. 42 : 17. Hab. 2 : 18.

Is in man. 2 Chr. 16 : 7. Ps. 118 : 8, 9. Isa. 30 : 2. Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 10 : 13.

Is in their own heart. Pro. 28 : 26.

Is in their own righteousness. Luk. 18 : 9, 12.

Is in their religious privileges. Jer. 7 : 4, 8. Mic. 3 : 11. Mat. 3 : 9. Luk. 3 : 8. Jno. 8 : 33.

Is in oppression. Ps. 62 : 10. Isa. 30 : 12.

Is in their wickedness. Ps. 52 : 7. Isa. 47 : 10.



Is in falsehood. Isa. 28 : 15. Jer. 13 : 25. Jer. 28 : 15. Jer. 29 : 31.

Is in vanity. Job 15 : 31. Isa. 59 : 4.

Is in wealth and riches. Job 31 : 24.

Ps. 49 : 6. Ps. 52 : 7. Pro. 11 : 28.

Jer. 48 : 7. Jer. 49 : 4. Mar. 10 : 24.

Is in fenced cities. Deu. 28 : 52. Jer. 5 : 17.

Is in the strength of armies. Ps. 20 : 7. Isa. 30 : 2. Isa. 31 : 1. Eze. 33 : 26. Hos. 10 : 13.

Is vain and unprofitable. Isa. 30 : 7. Jer. 2 : 37. Jer. 7 : 8.

Shall make them ashamed. Isa. 20 : 5. Isa. 30 : 3, 5. Isa. 42 : 17. Jer. 48 : 13

Shall be cut off. Job 8 : 14. Job 18 : 14.

Woe unto and cursed be || of the wicked. Isa. 30 : 1, 2. Isa. 31 : 1-3. Jer. 17 : 5.

|| OF THE WICKED ILLUSTRATED.  
*A bruised reed.* 2 Kin. 18 : 21. Isa. 36 : 6.  
*Spider's web.* Job 8 : 14.

EXAMPLES OF || OF SAINTS. *David.*  
1 Sam. 17 : 45. 1 Sam. 30 : 6. Ps. 27 : 3.  
Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 44 : 6. Ps. 71 : 1, 5. Ps.  
144 : 2. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 18 : 5. 2 Chr.  
32 : 8. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 20 : 12. *Job.*  
Job 13 : 15. *Isaiah.* Isa. 50 : 7. *Ebed-  
melech.* Jer. 39 : 16-18. *Three Hebrews.*  
Dan. 3 : 28. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 23. *Paul.*  
2 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. *Holy women.*  
1 Pet. 3 : 5.

EXAMPLES OF || OF THE WICKED.  
*Goliath.* 1 Sam. 17 : 43-45. *Asa.* 2 Chr.  
16 : 7, 12. *Israelites.* Isa. 31 : 1. *Jeru-  
salem.* Zep. 3 : 2.

## TRUTH.

See SINCERITY. SIMPLICITY. LYING.

God is the *God of truth.* Deu. 32 : 4.  
Ps. 31 : 5. Jer. 10 : 10. See *Truth of  
God.*

### JESUS CHRIST

Is the *truth.* Jno. 14 : 6.

Was full of || Jno. 1 : 14.

Spake with || Pro. 8 : 7. Mal. 2 : 6.  
Jno. 8 : 45. 1 Pet. 2 : 22.

### THE HOLY GHOST

Is the *Spirit of truth.* Jno. 14 : 17.  
Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. 1 Jno.  
5 : 6.

Guides into all || Jno. 16 : 13.

The word of God is || Dan. 10 : 21.  
Jno. 17 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.

The gospel is || Gal. 2 : 5. Eph. 4 : 21.  
Col. 1 : 5. Jas. 3 : 14.

### THE GOSPEL IS THE ||

Which came by Jesus Christ. Jno.  
1 : 17.

Testified by Christ. Jno. 18 : 37.

Testified by John the Baptist. Jno.  
5 : 33.

In Christ. Eph. 4 : 21. 1 Tim. 2 : 7.

Which is after godliness. Tit. 1 : 1.

Which makes free. Jno. 8 : 32.

Which purifies. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

Which sanctifies. Jno. 17 : 17, 19.

Which is a part of the Christian  
armour. Ps. 91 : 4. Eph. 6 : 14.

Abundantly promised to saints. Jer.  
33 : 6.

Which should be believed. 2 The. 2 :  
12.

Which should be obeyed. Gal. 3 : 1.  
1 Pet. 1 : 22.

Which should be manifested. 2 Cor.  
4 : 2.

Which should be rightly divided.  
2 Tim. 2 : 15.

Which dwells in saints for ever.  
2 Jno. v. 2.

God desires || in the heart. Ps.  
51 : 6.

God will have all men to come to the  
knowledge of || 1 Tim. 2 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 :  
25.

The fruit of the Spirit is || Eph.  
5 : 9.

|| is abiding for ever. Pro. 12 : 19.

|| is powerful. Job 6 : 25.

Man can do nothing against || 2 Cor.  
13 : 8.

### SAINTS SHOULD

Worship and call upon God in || Ps.  
145 : 18. Jno. 4 : 24. 1 Cor. 5 : 8.

Serve God in || Jos. 24:14. 1 Sam. 12:24.

Walk in || 1 Kin. 2:4. 1 Kin. 3:6. 2 Kin. 20:3. Isa. 38:3. Ps. 25:5. Ps. 26:3. Ps. 119:30. 3 Jno. v. 3, 4.

Love || Zec. 8:19.

Speak || Ps. 15:2. Zec. 8:16. Rom. 9:1. 2 Cor. 7:14. 2 Cor. 11:10. Eph. 4:25. 3 Jno. v. 12.

Love one another in || 1 Jno. 3:18.

Deal in || Eze. 18:9.

Speak || in love. Eph. 4:15.

Judge with || Exo. 18:21. Zec. 8:16.

Think on things which are according to || Phi. 4:8.

Obey || 1 Pet. 1:22.

Rejoice in || 1 Cor. 13:6.

Be established in || 2 Pet. 1:12.

Strive to convert those who err from || Jas. 5:19.

#### SAINTS

Know || 1 Jno. 2:21.

Are in || 1 Jno. 3:19.

Have || dwelling in them. 2 Jno. v. 2.

#### MINISTERS SHOULD

Teach || with purity. 2 Cor. 4:2. 1 Tim. 2:7. 2 Tim. 2:15.

Approve themselves in all things by || 2 Cor. 6:7.

Magistrates should be men of || Exo. 18:21.

Kings are preserved by || Pro. 20:28.

Exhortations to abide in || Pro. 3:3. Pro. 23:23. Eph. 6:14.

#### THE WICKED

Are devoid of || Isa. 59:14, 15. Hos. 4:1. 1 Tim. 6:5. 2 Tim. 3:7.

Speak not || Jer. 9:5.

Plead not for || Isa. 59:4.

Love not || 2 The. 2:10.

Obey not || Rom. 2:8. Gal. 3:1. Gal. 5:7.

Resist || 2 Tim. 3:8.

Turn away from || 2 Tim. 4:4.

Change || into a lie. Rom. 1:25.

|| is not in him who says he has no sin. 1 Jno. 1:8.

#### HE WHO DEALS IN ||

Is acceptable to God. Ps. 51:6. Pro. 12:22.

Shall dwell in the holy hill. Ps. 15:1, 2.

Shall live. Eze. 18:9.

Punishment of want of || Jer. 9:5, 9. Hos. 4:1, 3.

#### THE ANGER OF GOD IS AGAINST THEM

Who hold || in unrighteousness. Rom. 1:18.

Who obey not || Rom. 2:8.

Who believe not || 2 The. 2:12.

The church is the pillar and ground of || 1 Tim. 3:15.

The devil has no || in him. Jno. 8:44.

#### TRUTH (THE) OF GOD.

##### See FAITHFULNESS OF GOD. GOD.

|| is one of His perfections. Exo. 34:6. Deu. 32:4. Ps. 86:15. Jno. 7:28. Jno. 8:26. Rom. 3:4. 1 The. 1:9. 1 Jno. 5:20. Rev. 6:10.

#### GOD IS CALLED

*God of truth.* Deu. 32:4. Ps. 31:5. Isa. 65:16.

*True God.* Jer. 10:10. Jno. 17:3. 1 Jno. 5:20.

God is not a man, that He should lie. Num. 23:19. 1 Sam. 15:29.

|| and mercy go before His face. Ps. 89:14.

#### || IS

Eternal. Ps. 117:2. Ps. 146:6.

Enduring to all generations. Ps. 100:5.

Immense, unto the clouds. Ps. 57:10. Ps. 108:4.

Abundant. Exo. 34:6. Ps. 86:15.

Immutable. Num. 23:19. Tit. 1:2.

|| united with mercy in redemption. Ps. 85:10.

Grace and || came by Jesus Christ. Jno. 1:17.

## || EXHIBITED IN

- His works. Ps. 33:4. Ps. 111:7.  
Dan. 4:37.  
His ways. Neh. 9:33. Ps. 25:10.  
Rev. 15:3.  
His commandments. Neh. 9:13. Ps.  
111:7. Ps. 119:142, 151.  
His word. Ps. 119:160. Dan. 10:  
21. Jno. 17:17. Col. 1:5.  
His counsels. Isa. 25:1.  
The fulfilment of His promises in  
Christ. 2 Sam. 7:28. 2 Cor. 1:20.  
Tit. 1:2.  
The fulfilment of His covenant. Mic.  
7:20.  
His judgments. Ps. 19:9. Ps. 54:5.  
Ps. 96:13. Rom. 2:2. Rev. 16:7.  
Rev. 19:2.  
Delivering His saints. Ps. 57:3.  
Avenging the blood of saints. Rev.  
6:10.  
|| leads saints. Ps. 43:3.  
|| preserves and keeps saints. Ps. 40:  
11. Ps. 91:4.

## SAINTS SHOULD

- Trust in || Ps. 31:5. Tit. 1:2.  
Testify by their faith of || Jno. 3:33.  
Declare || Ps. 40:10. Isa. 38:19.  
Magnify || Ps. 57:9, 10. Ps. 71:22.  
Ps. 138:2.

## || IS DENIED BY

- The devil. Gen. 3:4, 5.  
Unbelievers. 1 Jno. 5:10.  
Idolaters. Rom. 1:25.  
The self-righteous. 1 Jno. 1:10.

- EXAMPLES OF || TOWARDS *Abra-*  
*ham*. Gen. 24:27. *Jacob*. Gen. 32:  
10. *Israel*. Jos. 21:45. Jos. 23:14.  
Ps. 98:3. *David*. Ps. 132:11.

## TYPES OF JESUS CHRIST.

See PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST.  
NAMES AND TITLES OF CHRIST.

- Aaron. Exo. 28:1, 28. Exo. 40:12-  
15. *comp.* Heb. 5:4-6. — Lev. 16:14-  
16. *comp.* Heb. 9:7, 12.

- Abel. Gen. 4:4. Heb. 11:4. *comp.*  
Eph. 5:2.

- Adam. Rom. 5:14. 1 Cor. 15:45-  
47.

- Ark. Gen. 7:16. *comp.* 1 Pet. 3:  
20, 21.

- Burnt, trespass, and sin offerings.  
Lev. chap. 1. Lev. 4:22-35. Lev.  
chap. 6. *comp.* Isa. 53:10. Eph. 5:2.  
Heb. 9:26. Heb. 10:1-12.

- Brasen serpent. Num. 21:8, 9. *comp.*  
Jno. 3:14, 15.

- Cities of refuge. Num. 35:6, 11-15.  
*comp.* Isa. 4:6. Isa. 25:4. Heb. 6:18.

- Daily sacrifices. Exo. 29:38-41.  
*comp.* Jno. 1:29, 36.

- David. Ps. 89:19-29. *comp.* Eze.  
34:23. Eze. 37:24. Jer. 30:9. Act.  
2:25-31.

- Eliakim. Isa. 22:20-22. *comp.* Rev.  
3:7.

- Isaac. Gen. 22:2-12. Heb. 11:17.  
*comp.* Jno. 3:16. 1 Jno. 4:9.

- Jacob's ladder. Gen. 28:12. *comp.*  
Col. 1:20. Eph. 1:10.

- Jonas. Jon. 1:17. *comp.* Mat. 12:  
39, 40. Luk. 11:29, 30.

- Joshua. Deu. 31:23. Jos. 1:5, 6.  
Jos. 11:23. *comp.* Jno. 14:2, 3. Heb.  
4:8, 9, 14.

- Laver of brass. Exo. 30:18-21.  
*comp.* Zec. 13:1. Jno. 13:8. 1 Cor. 6:  
11. Eph. 5:26, 27. Rev. 1:6.

- Manna. Exo. 16:11-15. Ps. 78:24.  
*comp.* Jno. 6:32-35, 48-51.

- Melchizedek. Gen. 14:18-20. *comp.*  
Ps. 110:4. Heb. 5:6. Heb. 6:20.  
Heb. 7:1-21.

- Mercy-seat. Exo. 25:17-22. *comp.*  
Eph. 2:18. Eph. 3:12. Heb. 10:19.

- Moses. Num. 12:7. *comp.* Heb. 3:2.  
—Deu. 18:15. *comp.* Act. 3:22.—  
Num. 12:8. Deu. 34:10. *comp.* Jno.  
12:27-29.

- Paschal lamb. Exo. 12:3-13. *comp.*  
Isa. 53:7. Jno. 1:29, 36. 1 Cor. 5:7.  
1 Pet. 1:19. Rev. 5:6, 12. Rev. 7:14.

- Red heifer. Num. 19:2-10. *comp.*  
Heb. 9:13, 14.

- Rock of Horeb. Exo. 17:6. Ps. 78:  
15, 16. *comp.* 1 Cor. 10:4.

- Sacrifice on the day of atonement.

Exo. 30 : 10. Lev. 16 : 15-17, 30, 34. *comp.* Heb. 9 : 7, 12-14.

Scape-goat. Lev. 16 : 20-22. *comp.* Isa. 53 : 6, 12. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Sin-offering. Lev. 4 : 2-21. *comp.* Heb. 13 : 11-13.

Solomon. 2 Sam. 7 : 12-16. 1 Chr. 22 : 9, 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 23-25. *comp.* Isa. 9 : 7. Dan. 7 : 14. Luk. 1 : 32, 33.

Temple of Jerusalem. 1 Kin. chap. 6. *comp.* Jno. 2 : 19-21.

Veil of the tabernacle. Exo. 40 : 21. 2 Chr. 3 : 14. *comp.* Mat. 27 : 51. Mar. 15 : 38. Luk. 23 : 45. Heb. 10 : 20.

## UNBELIEF.

### See FAITH.

|| is sin. Jno. 16 : 9. Rom. 14 : 23.

#### || PROCEEDS FROM

An evil heart. Heb. 3 : 12.

Hardness of heart. Mar. 16 : 14.

Disinclination for the truth. Jno. 8 : 44-46.

Judicial spiritual blindness. Jno. 12 : 39, 40.

Spiritual blindness from the devil. 2 Cor. 4 : 4.

The devil taking away the word. Luk. 8 : 12.

Seeking honour from men. Jno. 5 : 44.

#### || EXHIBITED IN

Rejecting the word of God. Ps. 106 : 24. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.

Rejecting the testimony of God. 1 Jno. 5 : 9, 10.

Rejecting the gospel. Isa. 53 : 1. Jno. 12 : 38. Rom. 10 : 16.

Rejecting Christ. Jno. 5 : 38. Jno. 6 : 36. Jno. 8 : 45, 46. Jno. 10 : 25. Jno. 12 : 37. Jno. 16 : 9.

Rejecting the evidence of miracles. Num. 14 : 11. Ps. 78 : 32. Jno. 12 : 37.

Doubting of the power of God. Num. 20 : 12. Deu. 1 : 30-32. 2 Kin. 7 : 2. Ps. 78 : 19, 20, 22.

Disbelieving the works of God. Ps. 78 : 32. Jno. 12 : 37.

Distrusting the promises of God. Ps. 77 : 8. Ps. 106 : 24. Luk. 1 : 20. Heb. 4 : 1, 2.

Forsaking God. Heb. 3 : 12.

#### THOSE WHO ARE GUILTY OF ||

Cannot please God. Heb. 11 : 6.

Make God a liar. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.

Have not the word of God in them. Jno. 5 : 38.

Are not of Christ's sheep. Jno. 10 : 26.

Harden their necks. 2 Kin. 17 : 14.

Oppose the gospel. Act. 19 : 9.

Persecute the saints. Act. 14 : 2. Act. 17 : 5. Rom. 15 : 31.

Shall die in their sins. Jno. 8 : 24.

Shall be cut off. Rom. 11 : 20.

Shall not enter eternal rest. Heb. 3 : 19. Heb. 4 : 6, 11.

Shall be judged by the word of Christ. Jno. 12 : 48.

Shall be damned. Mar. 16 : 16. 2 The. 2 : 12.

Are already condemned. Jno. 3 : 18.

Shall be destroyed. Jude v. 5.

Shall be cast into the lake of fire. Rev. 21 : 8.

Warnings against || 2 The. 2 : 2. Heb. 3 : 12. Heb. 4 : 11. Heb. 12 : 25.

|| condemned by Christ. Mat. 8 : 26. Mat. 14 : 31. Mat. 17 : 17. Mar. 9 : 19. Mar. 16 : 14. Luk. 9 : 41. Luk. 24 : 25. Jno. 20 : 27.

Pray to be preserved from || Mar. 9 : 24.

|| was an hinderance to the performance of miracles. Mat. 13 : 58. Mat. 17 : 20. Mar. 6 : 5, 6.

Miracles were designed to remove || Jno. 2 : 23. Jno. 7 : 31. Jno. 10 : 37, 38. 1 Cor. 14 : 22.

|| of latter times foretold. Luk. 18 : 8. 1 Tim. 4 : 1.

The Jews rejected for their || Rom. 11 : 20.

EXAMPLES. *Eve*. Gen. 3 : 4-6. *Lot's sons-in-law*. Gen. 19 : 14. *Pharaoh's servants*. Exo. 9 : 21. *Israelites*. Num.

14 : 11, 12. Deu. 9 : 23. Ps. 78 : 22, 32. Ps. 106 : 24-26. Rom. 10 : 16. Heb. 3 : 18, 19. Jude v. 5. *Moses and Aaron*. Num. 20 : 12. *Jehoram's captain*. 2 Kin. 7 : 2, 18-20. *Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum*. Mat. 11 : 21-24. Luk. 10 : 13-15. *Jews of Nazareth*. Mat. 13 : 58. Mar. 6 : 5, 6. *Peter*. Mat. 14 : 28-31. *Disciples*. Mat. 17 : 17. Mat. 28 : 17. Mar. 16 : 11, 14. Luk. 24 : 11, 25. *High priests*. Mat. 21 : 25. Mar. 11 : 31. Luk. 22 : 67. *Brothers of Christ*. Mar. 3 : 21. Jno. 7 : 5. *Jews*. Mar. 6 : 6. Jno. 5 : 46. Jno 10 : 25. Jno. 12 : 37. Act. 14 : 2. Act. 17 : 5. Act. 19 : 9. *Zecharias*. Luk. 1 : 18-22. *Thomas*. Jno. 20 : 25. *Jews of Iconium*. Act. 14 : 2. *Jews of Thessalonica*. Act. 17 : 5. *Ephesians*. Act. 19 : 9. *Saul*. 1 Tim. 1 : 13. *People of Jericho*. Heb. 11 : 31. *Ancient world*. 1 Pet. 3 : 20.

## UNION AND COMMUNION WITH CHRIST.

See COMMUNION WITH GOD, OF SAINTS.  
THE CHURCH.

### || DESCRIBED AS

Christ dwelling in us. 2 Cor. 13 : 5.

Eph. 3 : 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. & Jno.

14 : 20. Jno. 15 : 4. Rev. 3 : 20.

Christ living in us. Gal. 2 : 20. Gal. 4 : 19.

Being and abiding in Christ. 1 Cor.

1 : 30. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

& Jno. 15 : 4.

Being one with Christ in God. Jno.

14 : 20, 23. Jno. 17 : 21, 23. Col.

3 : 3. 1 Jno. 1 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 24.

|| is united with communion of saints. Jno. 17 : 21, 23. 1 Jno. 1 : 3.

All saints are one in Christ, and Christ is all in all. Jno. 17 : 20-23. Rom. 12 : 5. Gal. 3 : 28. Eph. 1 : 10, 23. Col. 3 : 11.

|| identifies every saint with Christ. Mat. 25 : 40, 45. Act. 9 : 4. & Act. 8 : 1. & Zec. 2 : 8.

|| comes from God. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 1 : 21. 2 Cor. 5 : 17, 18.

Christ has promised || Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Rev. 3 : 20.

Christ prayed that all saints might have || Jno. 17 : 21, 23.

### || IS OBTAINED AND MAINTAINED BY

Faith. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 3 : 17. Col. 2 : 6, 7.

His word abiding in us. Jno. 15 : 7.

1 Jno. 2 : 24. 2 Jno. v. 9.

Spiritually feeding on His flesh and blood. Jno. 6 : 53, 56. & 1 Cor. 10 : 16, 17.

### || PRODUCES

Justification. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. Phi. 3 : 9. Deliverance from condemnation. Rom. 8 : 1.

Death unto sin, and spiritual resurrection. Rom. 6 : 3-8. Gal. 2 : 20. Col. 2 : 12. & Rom. 8 : 10.

A new birth. Rom. 6 : 4. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Gal. 6 : 15. Eph. 4 : 20-24. Col. 3 : 10, 11.

A life unto God in Christ. Rom. 6 : 11. Col. 3 : 3.

Freedom from the dominion of sin. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 6. & Gal. 5 : 24. & Rom. 6 : 6.

Sanctification and redemption. 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

Abundant fruits of righteousness. Jno. 15 : 5. Eph. 2 : 10.

Confidence at His advent. 1 Jno. 2 : 28.

Answers to prayers. Jno. 15 : 7. & Jno. 14 : 13. & Jno. 16 : 23. & 1 Jno. 3 : 22.

|| is necessary to growth in grace. Eph. 4 : 15, 16. Col. 2 : 6, 7, 19.

Without Christ ye can do nothing. Jno. 15 : 4, 5.

If any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of His. Rom. 8 : 9.

### SAINTS

Have || 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. Gal. 2 : 20. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Have by || the same spirit and mind with Christ. 1 Cor. 2 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 17. Phi. 2 : 5.

Have an assurance of their || Jno.

14 : 20. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.  
1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Enjoy in the Lord's supper || 1 Cor.  
10 : 16, 17. & Jno. 6 : 56.

Are made complete by || Col. 2 : 10.  
Have in sufferings || Phi. 3 : 10. Col.  
1 : 24.

Exhortations to continue in || Jno.  
15 : 4. Phi. 4 : 1. Col. 2 : 7. Heb. 3 : 14.

#### EVIDENCES OF HAVING ||.

The inward testimony of the Holy  
Ghost. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.  
Being born again. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Gal.  
6 : 15.

Obedying His commandments. 1 Jno.  
2 : 3, 5. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.

He who says he has || ought to walk  
even as Christ walked. 1 Jno. 2 : 6.

He who sinneth, and walketh in dark-  
ness, has no || 1 Jno. 1 : 6. 1 Jno. 2 : 4.  
1 Jno. 3 : 6.

Terrible punishment for not having ||  
Jno. 15 : 6. & Mat. 3 : 10. Mat. 7 : 19.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Vine and branches.*  
Jno. 15 : 1-6. *Head and body.* Rom.  
12 : 5. 1 Cor. 12 : 12, 27. Eph. 1 : 22,  
23. Eph. 4 : 15, 16. Eph. 5 : 30. Col. 1 :  
18, 24. *Husband and wife.* 2 Cor. 11 : 2.  
Eph. 5 : 23-32. *Foundation and build-  
ing.* Eph. 2 : 20, 21. 1 Pet. 2 : 4-6. *One  
shepherd, one fold.* Jno. 10 : 16.

### WAITING UPON GOD.

#### See HOPE. TRUST. ASSURANCE.

|| as the God of Providence. Ps. 145 :  
15. Jer. 14 : 22. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.

|| as the God of salvation. Ps. 25 : 5.  
Mic. 7 : 7.

|| as the Giver of all temporal bless-  
ings. Ps. 104 : 27, 28. Ps. 145 : 15, 16.  
See *Gifts of God.*

#### || FOR

His loving-kindness and mercy. Ps.  
33 : 18. Ps. 48 : 9. Ps. 130 : 7.

His goodness. Ps. 52 : 9. Ps. 147 : 11.

His grace and mercy. Ps. 123 : 2. Isa.  
33 : 2.

His pardon. Ps. 39 : 7, 8.

His salvation. Gen. 49 : 18. Ps. 25 : 5.  
Ps. 62 : 1, 2. Jer. 3 : 23. Lam. 3 :  
26. Mic. 7 : 7.

His guidance and teaching. Ps. 25 : 5.

His protection. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 59 :  
9, 10.

The fulfilment of His word. Ps. 119 :  
81, 114, 147. Ps. 130 : 5. Hab.  
2 : 3.

The fulfilment of His promises. Act.  
1 : 4. Heb. 6 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 13.

God invites us to || Zep. 3 : 8.

Exhortations to || Ps. 27 : 14. Ps.  
37 : 7. Ps. 130 : 7. Ps. 131 : 3. Pro. 20 :  
22. Hos. 12 : 6.

|| is a good thing. Lam. 3 : 26.

#### SAINTS SHOULD BE ||

With an earnest desire. Ps. 119 : 81.  
Ps. 130 : 6.

With patience and resignation. Ps.  
37 : 7. Ps. 40 : 1. Ps. 62 : 5. Lam.  
3 : 26.

With a full confidence. Mic. 7 : 7.  
Continually. Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 131 : 3.  
Hos. 12 : 6.

Especially in adversity. Ps. 42 : 5.  
Ps. 43 : 5. Ps. 59 : 1, 9. Isa. 8 : 17.  
Isa. 33 : 2.

In the way of His judgments. Isa.  
26 : 8.

Saints are || Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 39 : 7.  
Ps. 40 : 1. Ps. 52 : 9. Ps. 62 : 1, 5. Ps.  
71 : 5. Ps. 123 : 2. Ps. 130 : 5. Isa.  
33 : 2.

#### THOSE WHO ARE ||

Are loved by God. Ps. 147 : 11.

Experience His goodness. Lam. 3 : 25.

Are heard of Him. Ps. 38 : 15. Ps.  
40 : 1. Mic. 7 : 7.

Shall have their heart strengthened.  
Ps. 31 : 24.

Shall renew their strength. Isa. 40 : 31.

Shall inherit the earth. Ps. 37 : 9, 34.

Shall be saved. Pro. 20 : 22. Isa.  
25 : 9.

Shall rejoice in His salvation. Isa.  
25 : 9.

Shall not be ashamed. Ps. 25 : 3. Ps.  
69 : 6. Isa. 49 : 23. Phi. 1 : 20.



Happy and blessed are they who are ||  
Ps. 146 : 5. Isa. 30 : 18. Dan. 12 : 12.

Saints plead in prayer their || Ps. 25 :  
21. Isa. 33 : 2.

The patience of saints is tried some-  
times in || Ps. 69 : 3.

|| of the Gentiles predicted. Isa. 42 : 4.  
Isa. 51 : 5. Isa. 60 : 9.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Servants*. Ps. 123 : 2.  
Luk. 12 : 36. *Husbandman*. Jas. 5 : 7.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob*. Gen. 49 : 18.  
*David*. Ps. 39 : 7. Ps. 71 : 5. *Abraham*.  
Heb. 6 : 15.

## WARFARE (THE CHRISTIAN).

See SELF-DENIAL. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

|| IS COMPARED TO

A fight. 2 Cor. 10 : 4. Phi. 2 : 25.  
2 Tim. 2 : 3. Phile. v. 2.

A race. 1 Cor. 9 : 24-26. 2 Tim. 2 : 5.

|| is not after the flesh. 2 Cor. 10 : 3.

|| is a good fight. 1 Tim. 1 : 18. 2 Tim.  
4 : 7.

|| is the good fight of faith. 1 Tim. 6 :  
12. 2 Tim. 4 : 7.

|| IS AGAINST

The flesh and its lusts. Rom. 7 : 23.  
1 Cor. 9 : 25-27. 2 Cor. 12 : 7. Gal.  
5 : 17. Col. 3 : 5. Jas. 4 : 1. 1 Pet.  
2 : 11.

Sin. Heb. 12 : 4.

The world. Jno. 16 : 33. 1 Jno. 5 :  
4, 5.

The devil. Gen. 3 : 15. Luk. 22 : 31.  
2 Cor. 2 : 11. Eph. 6 : 11. Jas.  
4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 8. Rev. 12 : 17.

Powers and rulers of the darkness.  
Eph. 6 : 12.

Death. 1 Cor. 15 : 26. Heb. 2 : 14, 15.

|| SHOULD BE CARRIED ON

Under Christ, as our Captain. 2 Tim.  
2 : 3. Heb. 2 : 10.

By faith. Eph. 6 : 16. Phi. 1 : 27.  
1 Tim. 1 : 18, 19. 1 Tim. 6 : 12.

With steadfastness in faith. 1 Cor.  
16 : 13. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.

In relying on God's strength and

power. 2 Sam. 22 : 40. Ps. 18 : 2,  
39. Ps. 27 : 1-3. Eph. 6 : 10. Col.  
1 : 29. 1 The. 2 : 2.

With prayer. Ps. 35 : 1-3. Rom. 15 :  
30. Eph. 6 : 13, 18.

With watchfulness. 1 Cor. 16 : 13.  
1 The. 5 : 6, 8. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

With sobriety. 1 The. 5 : 8. 1 Pet.  
5 : 8.

With self-denial. 1 Cor. 9 : 25-27.  
2 Tim. 2 : 4.

In enduring fatigues. 2 Tim. 2 : 3, 10.  
With patience. Heb. 12 : 1-3.

With perseverance. Eph. 6 : 12, 13.  
Phi. 1 : 27. 2 The. 1 : 4. Heb. 10 :  
32, 35.

THE ARMOUR FOR || IS CALLED

Girdle of truth. Eph. 6 : 14.

Breast-plate of righteousness. Eph.  
6 : 14.

Breast-plate of faith and love. 1 The.  
5 : 8.

Preparation of the gospel. Eph. 6 : 15.  
Shield of faith. Eph. 6 : 16.

Helmet of salvation. Eph. 6 : 17.  
1 The. 5 : 8.

Sword of the Spirit. Eph. 6 : 17.

Armour of God. Eph. 6 : 11.

Weapons mighty through God. 2 Cor.  
10 : 4, 5.

Armour of righteousness. 2 Cor. 6 : 7.

Armour of light. Rom. 13 : 12.

Not carnal. 2 Cor. 10 : 4.

Put on the armour for || Rom. 13 :  
12. 1 The. 5 : 8.

The whole armour is indispensable  
for || Eph. 6 : 11, 13.

SAINTS

Are all engaged in || Eph. 6 : 12.  
Phi. 1 : 30. Phi. 4 : 3. Heb. 10 : 32.

Rely on God in || Eph. 6 : 10. 1 The.  
2 : 2.

Are helped by God in || Ps. 20 : 2.  
Ps. 118 : 13. Isa. 41 : 13, 14.

Are protected by God in || Ps. 140 : 7.

Are strengthened by God in || 2 Sam.  
22 : 33-35. Ps. 18 : 32-34. Ps.

20 : 2. Ps. 27 : 14. Ps. 31 : 24. Ps.  
144 : 1. Isa. 41 : 10. Col. 1 : 29.

Are comforted by God in || 2 Cor. 7 : 5, 6.  
 Are strengthened by Christ in || 2 Cor. 12 : 9. Phi. 4 : 13. 1 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 17.  
 Are delivered by the Lord in || 1 Cor. 10 : 13. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.  
 Thank God for the victory in || Rom. 7 : 25. 1 Cor. 15 : 57. 2 Cor. 2 : 14.  
 Exhortations to resist earnestly in || Eph. 6 : 14. 1 Tim. 1 : 18. 1 Tim. 6 : 12. Jude v. 3.

Encouragements to || Isa. 41 : 11-14.

SAINTS OBTAIN THE VICTORY IN ||

By the power of God. 2 Sam. 22 : 40. Ps. 18 : 39. 1 Cor. 15 : 57. 2 Cor. 2 : 14.

Through Christ. Rom. 7 : 25. Rom. 8 : 37. 1 Cor. 15 : 57. 2 Cor. 12 : 9. Rev. 12 : 11.

By faith. Heb. 11 : 33-37. 1 Jno. 5 : 4, 5.

Over the flesh. Rom. 7 : 24, 25. Gal. 5 : 24.

Over the world. Rom. 8 : 37. 1 Jno. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 5 : 4, 5.

Over the devil. Rom. 16 : 20. 1 Jno. 2 : 13, 14. Rev. 12 : 11.

Over death and the grave. Isa. 26 : 19. 1 Cor. 15 : 54, 55

HE WHO OVERCOMETH IN || SHALL  
 Not be hurt of the second death.  
 Rev. 2 : 11.

Be confessed by Christ before God.  
 Rev. 3 : 5.

Be a son of God. Rev. 21 : 7.

Receive an incorruptible crown. 1 Cor. 9 : 25.

Sit with Christ on His throne. Rev. 3 : 21.

Have power over the nations. Rev. 2 : 26.

Inherit all things. Rev. 21 : 7.

Have God for his God. Rev. 21 : 7.

Not have his name blotted out of the book of life. Rev. 3 : 5.

Receive a white stone and a new name in it. Rev. 2 : 17.

Be clothed in white raiment. Rev. 3 : 5.

Eat of the hidden manna. Rev. 2 : 17.

Eat of the tree of life. Rev. 2 : 7.

Have the morning-star. Rev. 2 : 28.

## WATCHFULNESS.

*See TEMPTATION.*

|| commanded. Mar. 13 : 37. Luk. 21 : 36. 1 The. 5 : 6. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. Rev. 3 : 2.  
 Christ has set an example of || Mat. 26 : 38, 40. Mar. 14 : 34, 38.

SAINTS SHOULD EXERCISE ||

At all times. Luk. 21 : 36.

In all things. 2 Tim. 4 : 5.

In conduct. Ps. 119 : 9. Pro. 4 : 25-27. Eph. 5 : 15.

In speech. Ps. 39 : 1. Pro. 13 : 3. Jas. 1 : 19.

In the Divine service. Ecc. 5 : 1, 2.

In receiving instruction. Mar. 4 : 24. Luk. 8 : 18.

Against temptation and sin. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 6 : 1. Heb. 12 : 15.

Against unbelief. Heb. 3 : 12.

Against idolatry. Exo. 23 : 13. Deu. 4 : 15, 16.

In prayer. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 13 : 33. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 21 : 36. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.

With thanksgiving. Col. 4 : 2.

With prudence. Mar. 13 : 33.

With steadfastness in faith. 1 Cor. 16 : 13.

With sobriety. 1 The. 5 : 6. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

God requires especially || in ministers.  
 Isa. 62 : 6. Eze. 3 : 17. Eze. 33 : 7. Mar. 13 : 34.

Ministers exhorted to || over their people. Act. 20 : 28, 31. 2 Tim. 4 : 5. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.

Faithful ministers exercise || Heb. 13 : 17.

Unfaithful ministers are without || Isa. 56 : 10.

MOTIVES TO ||.

Our frailty and liability to temptation.  
 Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38.

The incessant assaults of the devil.  
1 Pet. 5 : 8.

The approaching end of all things.  
1 Pet. 4 : 7.

The uncertainty of the day of Christ's coming. Mat. 24 : 42. Mat. 25 : 13.  
Mar. 13 : 32, 33, 35. Luk. 12 : 40.  
Luk. 21 : 36. 1 The. 5 : 2-6.

Blessed is the man who exercises ||  
Pro. 8 : 34. Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 37.  
Rev. 16 : 15.

Danger of want of || Mat. 24 : 48-51.  
Mat. 25 : 5, 8, 12. Rev. 3 : 3.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Ten virgins.* Mat.  
25 : 1-12. *Servants waiting for their*  
*master.* Mar. 13 : 34-36. Luk. 12 : 36-  
38. *Faithful and evil servants.* Mat.  
24 : 45-51. Luk. 12 : 42-48. *Good man*  
*of the house.* Mat. 24 : 43. Luk. 12 : 39.

## WIDOWS.

See THE FATHERLESS. THE POOR.

Character of the pious || 1 Tim. 5 :  
5, 10.

### God

Hears the cry of || Exo. 22 : 23.

Relieves || Ps. 146 : 9.

Is a Judge of || Deu. 10 : 18. Ps. 68 : 5.  
Establishes the border of || Pro. 15 :  
25.

Will punish those who oppress || Exo.  
22 : 22-24. Eze. 22 : 7, 15. Mal.  
3 : 5.

|| exhorted to trust in God. Jer. 49 :  
11.

Young || should marry. 1 Tim. 5 :  
11-14.

### || SHOULD BE

Protected. Isa. 1 : 17.

Relieved by their parents. 1 Tim. 5 :  
4, 16.

Relieved by the church. Act. 6 : 1.  
1 Tim. 5 : 9, 16.

Visited in affliction. Jas. 1 : 27.

Partakers of our temporal blessings.  
Deu. 14 : 29. Deu. 16 : 11, 14. Deu.  
24 : 19-21. Deu. 26 : 12.

Honoured. 1 Tim. 5 : 3.

Blessings on those who relieve || Deu.  
14 : 29. Jer. 7 : 6, 7.

Plead for || Isa. 1 : 17.

Oppress not || Jer. 7 : 6. Zec. 7 : 10.

Afflict not || Exo. 22 : 22.

Do no wrong to || Jer. 22 : 3.

Take not away the raiment of || Deu.  
24 : 17.

### THE WICKED

Make a prey of || Isa. 10 : 2. Mat.  
23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.

Plunder || Job 24 : 3.

Vex || Eze. 22 : 7.

Reject the cause of || Isa. 1 : 23.

Send away || empty. Job 22 : 9.

Do no good to || Job 24 : 21.

Slay || Ps. 94 : 6.

Cursed be he that perverteth the judg-  
ment of || Deu. 27 : 19.

Woe unto those who plunder || Exo.  
22 : 22-24. Isa. 10 : 1, 2. Mat. 23 : 14.  
Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.

God will cause the wives of the wicked  
to be || Exo. 22 : 24. Ps. 78 : 64. Jer.  
15 : 8. Jer. 18 : 21.

EXAMPLES. *Naomi.* Ruth chap. 1,  
*et seq.* *Widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 :  
9-24. Luk. 4 : 26. *Widow of a prophet.*  
2 Kin. 4 : 1-7. *Poor widow.* Mar. 12 :  
41-44. Luk. 21 : 1-4. *Anna, the pro-*  
*phetess.* Luk. 2 : 36, 37. *Widow of*  
*Nain.* Luk. 7 : 12-15. *Grecian widows.*  
Act. 6 : 1.

EXAMPLES OF SAINTS RELIEVING ||  
*Boaz.* Ruth 3 : 17. *Job.* Job 29 : 13.  
Job 31 : 16. *Dorcas.* Act. 9 : 36-39.

## WISDOM (THE) OF GOD.

See COUNSELS AND PURPOSES OF GOD.

|| is one of His perfections. 1 Sam.  
2 : 3. Job 9 : 4. Job 12 : 13. Job 37 : 16.  
Pro. 8 : 14. Isa. 28 : 29. Dan. 2 : 20.

God is called *only wise.* Rom. 16 : 27.  
1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude v. 25.

### || IS DECLARED TO BE

Sovereign. Job 21 : 22. Isa. 40 : 13,  
14. Rom. 11 : 34. 1 Cor. 2 : 16.

Universal. Job 28 : 24. Dan. 2 : 22.

Act. 15:18. Heb. 4:13. 1 Jno. 3:20.  
 Perfect. Job 36:4. Job 37:16.  
 Infinite and unsearchable. Ps. 92:5.  
 Ps. 147:5. Isa. 40:28. Rom. 11:33.  
 Beyond all understanding. Ps. 139:6.  
 Isa. 55:9.  
 Wonderful and admirable. Ps. 139:6.  
 Isa. 28:29.  
 Incomparable. Isa. 44:7. Jer. 10:7.  
 Manifold. Eph. 3:10.

|| IS EXHIBITED IN

Creation. Job 26:13. Job 37:16.  
 Job 38:4-38. Ps. 92:5. Ps. 104:24.  
 Ps. 136:5. Pro. 3:19. Isa. 40:12-14.  
 Jer. 10:12. Jer. 51:15.  
 Providence. 1 Sam. 2:3-9. Job 5:9-16.  
 Job 37:10-17. Ps. 33:9-11. Ps. 113:5-9.  
 Pro. 16:9. Pro. 20:24. Isa. 44:24-28.  
 Isa. 45:12, 13. Dan. 2:20-22.  
 Redemption. 1 Cor. 1:21. Eph. 1:8. Eph. 3:10.  
 His foreknowledge. Exo. 3:19. Deu. 31:16.  
 Isa. 42:9. Isa. 45:21. Isa. 46:10.  
 Isa. 48:3. Luk. 11:49.  
 His counsels. Isa. 28:29. Jer. 32:19.

|| IS EXHIBITED BY HIS KNOWING

The hearts of all men. 1 Sam. 16:7.  
 1 Kin. 8:39. 1 Chr. 28:9. 1 Chr. 29:17.  
 Ps. 7:9. Ps. 44:21. Pro. 15:11. Pro. 21:2.  
 Pro. 24:12. Jer. 11:20. Jer. 17:10. Jer. 20:12.  
 Luk. 16:15. Act. 1:24. Act. 15:8. Rom. 8:27. Rev. 2:23.  
 The thoughts of all men. 1 Chr. 28:9.  
 Ps. 94:11. Ps. 139:2. Isa. 66:18.  
 Eze. 11:5. Amo. 4:13. 1 Jno. 3:20.  
 The works of every man. 2 Chr. 16:9.  
 Job 31:4. Job 34:21. Ps. 33:15.  
 Ps. 139:2, 3. Pro. 5:21. Pro. 24:12.  
 Isa. 66:18. Jer. 16:17. Jer. 32:19.  
 The minutest things. Mat. 10:29. 30.  
 Luk. 12:6, 7.  
 The most secret things. Job 26:6.

Ps. 44:21. Ecc. 12:14. Dan. 2:22.  
 Mat. 6:4, 6, 18. Rom. 2:16. 1 Cor. 4:5.  
 His faithful servants. 1 Sam. 16:7. 2 Sam. 7:20.  
 1 Kin. 19:18. & Rom. 11:4. Ps. 1:6. Act. 1:24. Act. 18:10.  
 2 Tim. 2:19. The wicked. Neh. 9:10.  
 Job 11:11. Pro. 15:3. Isa. 66:18. Jer. 16:17.  
 Luk. 16:15. The day of judgment. Mat. 24:36.  
 Mar. 13:32.

Nothing is concealed from || Ps. 139:12.  
 Heb. 4:13.

In Christ are hid the treasures of || Pro. 8:12-14.  
 Isa. 11:2. Col. 2:3.

The wisdom of saints is derived from || Exo. 4:12-15. Deu. 34:9. 1 Kin. 3:28.  
 1 Kin. 4:29. 1 Kin. 5:12. 1 Kin. 10:24.  
 1 Chr. 22:12. 2 Chr. 9:23. Eze. 7:25. Pro. 2:6-11. Ecc. 2:26.  
 Dan. 2:23. Luk. 21:15. Act. 7:10. Eph. 1:17.  
 Jas. 1:5. Jas. 3:17.

All human wisdom is derived from || Exo. 28:3.  
 Exo. 31:3. Exo. 35:31. Exo. 36:1, 2.  
 Job 28:20-23. Job 32:8. Ps. 94:10.  
 Isa. 28:26. Dan. 2:21.

The gospel is || 1 Cor. 1:24. 1 Cor. 2:7.

Saints should magnify || Dan. 2:20. Rom. 16:27.  
 1 Tim. 1:17. Jude v. 25.

The wicked deny || Job 22:12. Ps. 10:13.  
 Ps. 59:7. Ps. 73:11. Ps. 94:7. Isa. 29:15.  
 Isa. 47:10. Eze. 8:12. Eze. 9:9.

## WITNESS (THE) OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See WORK AND INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST.

|| is the truth. Jno. 15:26. 1 Jno. 5:6.

|| should be fully received. 1 Jno. 5:6, 9.

### || BORNE TO CHRIST

By prophets as to His sufferings and His glory. 1 Pet. 1:11.

As the Messiah and Son of God.

Mat. 3 : 16. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 :  
22. Jno. 1 : 32, 33. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

As coming by water and blood.  
1 Jno. 5 : 6.

As being a Prince and a Saviour. Act.  
5 : 31, 32.

As sanctifying His people. Heb. 10 :  
14-16.

In heaven. 1 Jno. 5 : 7, 11.

On earth. 1 Jno. 5 : 8, 11.

#### || GIVEN TO SAINTS

To testify to them of Christ. Mat.  
10 : 20. Jno. 15 : 26. Act. 4 : 31,  
33. Act. 5 : 31, 32. 1 Cor. 12 : 3.  
2 Cor. 3 : 3. 1 Jno. 4 : 13, 14. Rev.  
19 : 10.

As an evidence of faith. Act. 15 : 8.  
1 Jno. 5 : 10.

As an evidence of adoption. Rom. 8 :  
16. Gal. 4 : 6.

As an evidence of Christ in them.  
1 Jno. 3 : 24.

As an evidence of God in them.  
1 Jno. 4 : 13.

As a proof of their sincerity. Rom.  
9 : 1.

|| confirmed the first preaching of the  
gospel. Act. 14 : 3. Heb. 2 : 4.

|| accompanied the preaching of the  
apostles. 1 Cor. 2 : 4. 1 The. 1 : 5.

|| borne against sin. Mic. 3 : 8. Jno.  
16 : 8.

|| borne against unbelievers. Neh. 9 :  
30. Act. 28 : 25-27.

### WITNESSING (FALSE).

See SLANDER. TEN COMMANDMENTS.

|| forbidden. Exo. 20 : 16. Exo. 23 : 1.  
Deu. 5 : 20. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19.  
Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9.

God hates || Pro. 6 : 16, 19.

|| comes from the heart. Mat. 15 : 19.

|| is opposed to truth and justice.  
Pro. 12 : 17. Pro. 14 : 5. Pro. 19 : 28.

Punishment of || by the law of Moses.  
Deu. 19 : 16-21.

|| shall not be unpunished. Pro. 19 :  
5, 9. Pro. 21 : 28.

EXAMPLES. *Accusers of Naboth.*  
1 Kin. 21 : 13. *Accusers of Christ.*  
Mat. 26 : 59-61. Mar. 14 : 56-59. *Ac-*  
*cusers of Stephen.* Act. 6 : 11-13.  
*Accusers of Paul.* Act. 17 : 6-8. Act.  
24 : 2, 5.

### WIVES.

See HUSBANDS. MARRIAGE.

#### THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THEIR HUSBANDS.

To love them. Tit. 2 : 4.

To reverence them. Eph. 5 : 33.

To be faithful to them. 1 Cor. 7 :  
3-5, 39.

To be subject to them. Gen. 3 : 16.

1 Cor. 14 : 34. Eph. 5 : 22, 24.

Col. 3 : 18. 1 Tim. 2 : 11, 12. Tit.  
2 : 5. 1 Pet. 3 : 1.

To remain with them for life. Rom.  
7 : 2, 3. 1 Cor. 7 : 10, 39.

Character of a pious wife. Tit. 2 :  
4, 5.

#### || SHOULD BE ADORNED

Not with outward ornaments. 1 Tim.  
2 : 9. 1 Pet. 3 : 3.

With modesty and sobriety. 1 Tim.  
2 : 9.

With a meek and quiet spirit. 1 Pet.  
3 : 4.

With good works. 1 Tim. 2 : 10.  
1 Tim. 5 : 10.

#### A VIRTUOUS WIFE

Is from the Lord. Gen. 24 : 48. Pro.  
19 : 14.

Is a favour of the Lord. Pro. 18 : 22.

Is a crown of blessing to her hus-  
band. Pro. 12 : 4. Pro. 31 : 10, 12.

Brings honour on her husband. Pro.  
31 : 23.

Possesses the confidence of her hus-  
band. Pro. 31 : 11.

Is praised by her husband. Pro. 31 :  
28, 29.

Is diligent and prudent. Pro. 31 :  
13-27.

Is benevolent towards the poor. Pro.  
31 : 20.



Is wise, and not evil-speaking. Pro. 31 : 26.

|| of ministers should be exemplary. 1 Tim. 3 : 11.

Duties of || towards unconverted husbands. 1 Cor. 7 : 13, 14, 16. 1 Pet. 3 : 1, 2.

|| should be silent in churches. 1 Cor. 14 : 34, 35. 1 Tim. 2 : 12.

Young widows should marry. 1 Cor. 7 : 9. 1 Tim. 5 : 14.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD || *Abigail*. 1 Sam. 25 : 3. *Elisabeth*. Luk. 1 : 6. *Sara*. 1 Pet. 3 : 6.

EXAMPLES OF BAD || *Samson's wife*. Jud. 14 : 15-17. *Delilah*. Jud. 16 : 4-6. *Michal*. 2 Sam. 6 : 16. *Jezebel*. 1 Kin. 21 : 25. *Zeresh*. Est. 5 : 14. *Wife of Job*. Job 2 : 9. *Herodias*. Mat. 14 : 3, 8. Mar. 6 : 17-19. *Sapphira*. Act. 5 : 1, 2.

## WORD (THE) OF GOD, OR SCRIPTURE.

See LAW OF GOD. GOSPEL. PROPHETS.  
PROMISES OF GOD.

|| given by the inspiration of God. Exo. 24 : 4. Exo. 34 : 27. Num. 22 : 38. 1 Kin. 22 : 28. Isa. 51 : 16. Jer. 1 : 9. Jer. 26 : 2. Jer. 30 : 2. Jer. 36 : 4. Hab. 2 : 2. Luk. 1 : 70. Act. 3 : 21. 1 Cor. 14 : 37. 2 Tim. 3 : 16. Heb. 1 : 1. Rev. 1 : 1. See *Prophets*.

|| given by the inspiration of the Holy Ghost. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Act. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 2 : 13. Eph. 3 : 5. Heb. 3 : 7. & Ps. 95 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. See *Inspiration of the Holy Ghost*.

|| communicated to mankind through Moses. Exo. 24 : 12. Exo. 31 : 18. Deu. 5 : 22. Deu. 9 : 10. Deu. 27 : 8. Act. 7 : 38. See *Law of God*.

|| communicated to mankind through the prophets. Deu. 18 : 18. 1 Sam. 3 : 21. 1 Kin. 22 : 14. Ps. 99 : 6, 7. Isa. 51 : 16. Jer. 1 : 9. Jer. 7 : 1. Jer. 23 : 22. Jer. 26 : 2. Jer. 30 : 2. Jer. 36 : 4.

Eze. 1 : 3. Hos. 12 : 10. Hag. 1 : 3. Zec. 1 : 6. Zec. 7 : 7. Luk. 1 : 70. Luk. 3 : 2. Act. 3 : 21. 2 Pet. 1 : 19-21. See *Prophets*.

|| committed to the care of the Jews. Deu. 4 : 8, 14. Ps. 78 : 5. Ps. 147 : 19, 20. Rom. 3 : 2.

|| committed to the apostles. Act. 20 : 24. Rom. 1 : 1. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Gal. 1 : 11, 12. Col. 1 : 25. 1 Tim. 1 : 11, 12. Tit. 1 : 3. Heb. 13 : 7. 1 Jno. 1 : 1-3. Rev. 1 : 9. See *Gospel*.

|| reveals the laws and statutes of God. Exo. 24 : 3, 12. Deu. 4 : 13, 14. Deu. 6 : 1. Deu. 10 : 13. Deu. 17 : 19. Deu. 31 : 11-13. Jos. 8 : 34. Neh. 9 : 14. Zec. 1 : 6.

|| contains the Divine prophecies. Luk. 24 : 27, 44. Jno. 1 : 45. Act. 13 : 27. Act. 26 : 22. Rom. 16 : 26. 2 Pet. 1 : 19-21. 2 Pet. 3 : 2.

|| contains the promises of the gospel and of salvation. Luk. 1 : 70-75. Act. 13 : 32, 33. Rom. 1 : 1, 2. Col. 1 : 5. Tit. 1 : 2, 3.

|| testifies of Christ. Luk. 1 : 69, 70. Luk. 24 : 27, 44. Jno. 1 : 45. Jno. 5 : 39, 46. Jno. 7 : 38. Act. 8 : 32-35. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 18 : 28. Act. 26 : 22, 23. Act. 28 : 23. Rom. 1 : 1-3. Rom. 16 : 25, 26. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. See *Prophecies respecting Christ*.

### JESUS CHRIST

Is called *the Word of God*. Jno. 1 : 1, 14. 1 Jno. 5 : 7. Rev. 19 : 13.

Is called *the Word of life*. 1 Jno. 1 : 1, 2.

Has sanctioned || by appealing to it. Mat. 4 : 4, 7, 10. Mat. 8 : 11. Mat. 11 : 5. Mat. 12 : 3-7. Mat. 13 : 14, 15. Mat. 15 : 7-9. Mat. 21 : 13, 16, 42. Mat. 24 : 15. Mat. 26 : 54, 56. Mar. 13 : 14. Luk. 19 : 46. Luk. 20 : 37. Luk. 24 : 44. Jno. 6 : 45. See *Texts from the Old Testament quoted in the New*.

Taught from || Mat. 19 : 18, 19. Mat. 22 : 36-40. Mar. 10 : 19. Mar. 11 : 17. Mar. 12 : 26-31. Luk. 10 : 26-28. Luk. 18 : 20. Luk. 19 : 46.

Explained || Mat. 5 : 21-48. Mat. 12 :



3-7. Mat. 15 : 4-6. Mat. 22 : 29-33. Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 7 : 6-13. Mar. 10 : 3-9. Mar. 12 : 35-37. Luk. 4 : 16-21. Luk. 7 : 27. Luk. 22 : 37. Luk. 24 : 25-27, 45. Jno. 13 : 18, 21. See *Texts from the Old Testament, &c.*

Came to fulfil || Mat. 3 : 15. Mat. 5 : 17. Mat. 26 : 56. Luk. 4 : 21. Rom. 10 : 4.

The words of Christ are || Jno. 3 : 34. Jno. 7 : 16. Jno. 14 : 24. Jno. 17 : 8.

God fulfils His || Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Kin. 8 : 20. 1 Kin. 12 : 15. 2 Kin. 10 : 10. 2 Chr. 36 : 21, 22. Ezr. 1 : 1. Isa. 48 : 3. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 29 : 10. Jer. 44 : 29. Dan. 9 : 12. Zec. 1 : 6. Mat. 26 : 56. Luk. 1 : 45. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 3 : 18. See *Prophecies*.

|| concerning Christ has been fulfilled. Luk. 18 : 31. Luk. 24 : 44. Jno. 15 : 25. Jno. 19 : 28, 30. Act. 3 : 18. Act. 13 : 29. See *Prophecies respecting Christ*.

#### || IS CALLED

The word. Jas. 1 : 21-23.

The word of God. Mar. 7 : 13. Act. 13 : 5, 44. Rom. 10 : 17. Eph. 6 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 13. Heb. 4 : 12.

The word of the Lord. 2 The. 3 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 25.

The word of Christ. Col. 3 : 16.

The word of truth. 2 Cor. 6 : 7. Eph. 1 : 13. Col. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 2 : 15. Jas. 1 : 18.

The word of life. Phi. 2 : 16.

The word of grace. Act. 20 : 32.

The word of faith. Rom. 10 : 8.

The word of righteousness. Heb. 5 : 13.

The word of patience. Rev. 3 : 10.

The word of testimony. Rev. 12 : 11.

The word of prophecy. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.

The book. Ps. 40 : 7. Isa. 29 : 18. Jer. 36 : 13. Heb. 10 : 7.

The book of the Lord. Isa. 34 : 16.

The book of the law. Deu. 31 : 26. Jos. 1 : 8. 2 Kin. 22 : 8. 2 Chr. 34 : 15. Neh. 8 : 3. Gal. 3 : 10.

The book of the covenant. Exo. 24 : 7. 2 Kin. 23 : 2. 2 Chr. 34 : 30.

The law of the Lord. Exo. 13 : 9.

2 Chr. 17 : 9. 2 Chr. 34 : 14. Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 19 : 7. Ps. 119 : 1. Isa. 30 : 9. Jer. 8 : 8. Amo. 2 : 4.

The law and the prophets. Mat. 5 : 17. Mat. 7 : 12. Mat. 11 : 13. Mat. 22 : 40. Luk. 16 : 16. Act. 13 : 15. Act. 24 : 14. Rom. 3 : 21.

Moses and the prophets. Luk. 16 : 29. Act. 26 : 22. Act. 28 : 23.

The oracles of God. Rom. 3 : 2.

The scripture. Jno. 2 : 22. Jno. 10 : 35. Jno. 17 : 12. Jno. 19 : 28. Gal. 3 : 22. 2 Tim. 3 : 16. Jas. 4 : 5. 2 Pet. 1 : 20.

The scriptures. Mat. 22 : 29. Mat. 26 : 54. Mar. 12 : 24. Mar. 14 : 49. Luk. 24 : 27, 45. Jno. 5 : 39. Act. 17 : 2, 11. Act. 18 : 24, 28. Rom. 15 : 4. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. 2 Pet. 3 : 16.

The holy scriptures. Rom. 1 : 2. 2 Tim. 3 : 15.

The scripture of truth. Dan. 10 : 21.

The sword of the Spirit. Eph. 6 : 17.

|| is written for our instruction. Rom. 15 : 4. 1 Cor. 10 : 11.

|| is profitable for doctrine, reproof, instruction, &c. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.

|| is able to make wise unto salvation through faith. 2 Tim. 3 : 15. Jas. 1 : 21.

|| is designed to reveal salvation unto all men. Act. 13 : 26. Rom. 16 : 26. Eph. 1 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 9, 10. Tit. 1 : 1-3.

|| is a sure guide. Pro. 6 : 23. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.

|| is complete and sufficient for salvation. Luk. 16 : 29, 31. Jas. 1 : 21.

|| is the truth. Ps. 119 : 160. Dan. 10 : 21. Jno. 17 : 17. 2 Cor. 6, 7. Eph. 1 : 13. Col. 1 : 5.

|| is life. Deu. 32 : 47. Jno. 6 : 68.

|| is spirit and life. Jno. 6 : 63.

#### || DESCRIBED AS

Pure. 2 Sam. 22 : 31. Ps. 12 : 6. Ps. 18 : 30. Ps. 119 : 140. Pro. 30 : 5.

True. 2 Sam. 7 : 28. Ps. 33 : 4. Ps. 119 : 160. Jno. 17 : 17. Rev. 21 : 5. Rev. 22 : 6.

Sure and faithful. Ps. 19 : 7. Ps. 119 : 138. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. 2 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 21 : 5. Rev. 22 : 6.

Quick and powerful. Heb. 4 : 12.  
A light. Ps. 119 : 105. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.  
Rain and dew. Deu. 32 : 2. Isa. 55 : 10, 11.  
A fire, a hammer. Jer. 23 : 29.  
A two-edged sword. Heb. 4 : 12.

|| cannot be broken. Jno. 10 : 35.  
Rom. 9 : 6.

|| stands and endures for ever. Ps. 119 : 89, 152. Isa. 40 : 8. & 1 Pet. 1 : 25.  
Mat. 5 : 18. Mat. 24 : 35. Mar. 13 : 31.  
Luk. 16 : 17. Luk. 21 : 33.

# || WORKETH

According to the will of God, and returns not void. Isa. 55 : 10, 11.  
Effectually in those who believe. Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 18. 1 The. 2 : 13.  
With power for the conversion of souls. Act. 6 : 7. Act. 12 : 24. Act. 19 : 20.

# || IS DESIGNED FOR

Enlightening. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 130.  
Instructing. Rom. 15 : 4. 1 Cor. 10 : 11. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.  
Making wise. Ps. 19 : 7. Ps. 119 : 104, 130. 2 Tim. 3 : 15.  
Producing faith. Jno. 17 : 20. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 4 : 4. Act. 13 : 48. Rom. 10 : 17. Rom. 16 : 26. 1 The. 2 : 13. 2 Tim. 3 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.  
Producing the fear of God and obedience. Deu. 17 : 19, 20.  
Regenerating. Jas. 1 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 23.  
Converting the soul. Ps. 19 : 7.  
Purifying the soul. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.  
Cleansing the conduct. Ps. 119 : 9, 11. Jno. 15 : 3.  
Sanctifying. Jno. 17 : 17. Eph. 5 : 26. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.  
Quickening. Ps. 119 : 50, 93.  
Maintaining spiritual life. Deu. 8 : 3. Mat. 4 : 4. Luk. 4 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.  
Edifying. Act. 20 : 32.  
Producing hope. Ps. 119 : 50. Rom. 15 : 4.  
Giving the hope of eternal life. Jno. 5 : 39. Col. 1 : 5.

Rejoicing the heart. Neh. 8 : 12. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 111, 162. Jer. 15 : 16. 1 Jno. 1 : 4.

Comforting. Ps. 119 : 82. Rom. 15 : 4. 1 The. 4 : 18.

Saving the soul. 1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2. Eph. 1 : 13. Jas. 1 : 21.

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by || Deu. 8 : 3. Mat. 4 : 4. Luk. 4 : 4.

The world was created by || Ps. 33 : 6. Heb. 11 : 3. 2 Pet. 3 : 5.

Men shall be judged by || Jno. 12 : 48. Rom. 2 : 12, 16. Jas. 2 : 12.

# || SHOULD BE

Received as the word of God. Job 22 : 22. Luk. 16 : 29. 1 The. 2 : 13. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

Received with readiness of mind. Act. 17 : 11.

Received with attention and meekness. Pro. 2 : 1, 2. Heb. 2 : 1. Jas. 1 : 21.

Received with sincerity. Luk. 8 : 15. Act. 2 : 41.

Believed. Jno. 2 : 22. Eph. 1 : 13.

Not only heard, but obeyed. Deu. 4 : 1, 5. Deu. 6 : 1, 3. Deu. 12 : 28. Deu. 29 : 29. Mat. 7 : 24. Mat. 13 : 23. Mar. 4 : 20. Luk. 8 : 15, 21. Jas. 1 : 22.

Obedied and kept. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu. 30 : 16. Jos. 1 : 8. Jos. 23 : 6. Ps. 119 : 57. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 29 : 19.

The rule of conduct. Deu. 6 : 6-9. Deu. 17 : 19, 20. Ps. 119 : 9.

Read every day. Deu. 17 : 19. Isa. 34 : 16.

Searched every day. Jno. 5 : 39. Act. 17 : 11.

Studied. 2 Tim. 3 : 15.

Meditated in day and night. Jos. 1 : 8. Ps. 1 : 2.

Laid up in the heart. Deu. 6 : 6. Deu. 11 : 18. Deu. 32 : 46. Job 22 : 22. Luk. 8 : 15. Col. 3 : 16.

Kept in memory. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 2. Jude v. 17.

Publicly read and explained. Exo. 24 : 3. Deu. 31 : 11-13. Jos. 8 : 33-35. 2 Kin. 23 : 2. 2 Chr. 34 : 30.

Neh. 8 : 3, 8. Jer. 36 : 6, 8. Luk.  
4 : 16, 17. Act. 13 : 15. Act. 15 :  
21. Act. 18 : 28.

The standard of teaching. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.  
1 Pet. 4 : 11.

Taught with purity. 2 Cor. 2 : 17.  
2 Cor. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.

Taught to children. Deu. 6 : 7. Deu.  
11 : 19. Deu. 32 : 46. Isa. 38 : 19.  
2 Tim. 3 : 15.

Taught to all. 2 Chr. 17 : 7-9. Neh.  
8 : 7, 8. Eze. 2 : 7. Act. 19 : 10.  
Rom. 10 : 18.

Quoted. Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 15 : 28.  
Jno. 7 : 38. Jno. 19 : 36, 37. Act.  
1 : 16-19. Rom. 4 : 3. Rom. 9 : 17.  
Rom. 10 : 11. Rom. 11 : 2-4. 1 Cor.  
1 : 31. 1 Cor. 15 : 54. 1 Tim. 5 : 18.  
1 Pet. 1 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 6. See *Texts*  
*from the Old Testament, &c.*

Offered to and glorified in the world.  
Act. 13 : 48. Phi. 2 : 15, 16. 2 The.  
3 : 1. Tit. 2 : 5.

The subject of all conversation. Deu.  
6 : 7. Deu. 11 : 19. Job 6 : 10.

Used against spiritual enemies. Mat.  
4 : 4, 7, 10. & Eph. 6 : 11, 17. Rev.  
12 : 11.

Take heed to || of prophecy. 1 The.  
5 : 20. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.

Try all teaching by || Isa. 8 : 20. Isa.  
34 : 16. Act. 17 : 11.

The letter of ||, without the spirit,  
killeth. Jno. 6 : 63. & 2 Cor. 3 : 6.

Without the help of God, it is impossi-  
ble to understand || Ps. 119 : 18. Isa.  
29 : 10-12. Luk. 24 : 25, 45. 1 Cor. 2 :  
10, 14. 2 Cor. 3 : 14-16.

God has promised His Spirit to give  
the understanding of || Ps. 32 : 8. Pro.  
1 : 23. Luk. 11 : 13. Jno. 6 : 45. Jno. 14 :  
26. Jno. 16 : 13-15. Heb. 8 : 10, 11.  
Heb. 10 : 16. Jas. 1 : 5.

|| is nigh thee, in thy mouth and in  
thy heart. Deu. 30 : 14. Rom. 10 : 8.

#### SAINTS

Consider || Ps. 119 : 95.

Receive || as coming from God. Jno.  
17 : 8. Act. 17 : 11.

Believe || Jno. 2 : 22. Eph. 1 : 13.

Delight in || Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 119 : 103.

Love || Ps. 119 : 97, 113, 140, 167.

Consider || as sweet. Ps. 19 : 10. Ps.  
119 : 103.

Consider || more precious than trea-  
sures. Job 23 : 12. Ps. 19 : 10. Ps.  
119 : 14, 72, 162.

Keep and obey || Ps. 119 : 17, 57, 67,  
101, 129, 167. Luk. 8 : 21. Jno.  
15 : 14, 20. Jno. 17 : 6. Rev. 22 : 9.

Walk in || 2 Jno. v. 4. 3 Jno. v. 3, 4.  
Rejoice in || Ps. 119 : 162. Jer. 15 :  
16.

Trust in || Ps. 119 : 42.

Hope in || Ps. 119 : 74, 81, 147.

Vehemently desire || Ps. 119 : 82.

Hide || in their heart. Ps. 119 : 11.

Meditate in || Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 119 : 99,  
148.

Speak of || Ps. 119 : 46, 172.

Declare || Act. 8 : 4. Act. 13 : 5.

Forget not || Ps. 119 : 16, 93.

Tremble at || Ps. 119 : 161. Isa. 66 :  
2, 5.

Are grieved, when the wicked keep  
not || Ps. 119 : 158.

Pray to be taught by || Ps. 119 : 12,  
18, 125, 144.

Pray to be inclined to obey || Ps. 119 :  
35, 36, 133.

Plead in prayer the promises of || Ps.  
119 : 25, 28, 169.

Suffer martyrdom for the testimony  
of || Act. 20 : 24. Rev. 6 : 9. Rev.  
12 : 11. Rev. 20 : 4.

|| abides in saints. Col. 3 : 16. 1 Jno.  
2 : 14. 3 Jno. v. 2.

God will look to him that trembleth  
at His word. Isa. 66 : 2.

He who fears || shall be rewarded.  
Pro. 13 : 13.

If a man loves Christ, he will keep ||  
Jno. 14 : 23.

#### HE WHO KEEPS ||

Shall be kept from the hour of tempta-  
tion. Rev. 3 : 10.

Shall never see death. Jno. 8 : 51.

Blessed is the man who hears and  
keeps || Ps. 1 : 1, 2. Ps. 119 : 1, 2. Pro.  
8 : 32, 34. Luk. 11 : 28. Jas. 1 : 25.  
Rev. 1 : 3. Rev. 22 : 7.

Whosoever hears and does || is prudent. Mat. 7:24, 25. Luk. 6:47, 48.

He who is a hearer and not a doer of || deceives himself. Jas. 1:22-24.

Whosoever hears and does not || is a fool. Mat. 7:26. Luk. 6:49.

Ignorance of || is a source of error. Mat. 22:29. Act. 13:27.

Famine of hearing || sent as chastisement. Amo. 8:11, 12.

#### THE WICKED

Take offence and stumble at || Jer. 6:10. 1 Pet. 2:8.

Corrupt || Eze. 22:26. 2 Cor. 2:17. Make || of none effect by their tradition. Mat. 15:6. Mar. 7:9-13.

Wrest || unto their own destruction. 2 Pet. 3:16.

Hear but obey not || Jer. 43:1, 7. Eze. 33:30-32. Mat. 13:20-22. Mar. 4:16-19. Luk. 8:12-14. Jas. 1:23.

Receive not || Jno. 8:37.

Keep not || Ps. 119:158. Jer. 11:8. Amo. 2:4. Jno. 14:24.

Have not in them || Jer. 5:13. Jno. 5:38.

Believe not || Jno. 5:46, 47.

Reject || Jer. 8:9. Amo. 2:4. Jno. 12:48. Act. 13:46.

Hearken not unto || Jno. 8:43, 47. 2 Tim. 4:4.

Know not || Mat. 22:29. Mar. 12:24.

Christ shall be ashamed of him who is ashamed of His || Mar. 8:38. Luk. 9:26.

Dreadful punishment for rejecting || 2 The. 1:8, 9. 2 The. 2:12. Heb. 12:25. 1 Pet. 4:17.

He who despises || shall be destroyed. Pro. 13:13.

Nothing to be added to, nor diminished from, || Deu. 4:2. Deu. 12:32. Pro. 30:6. Rev. 22:18, 19.

Denunciations against those who add to, or take away from, || Rev. 22:18, 19.

Destruction of || punished. Jer. 36:29-31.

Great privilege of the Jews of having

been intrusted with || Deu. 4:6-8. Ps. 147:19, 20. Rom. 3:1, 2.

|| ILLUSTRATED. *Rain and dew.* Deu. 32:2. Isa. 55:10, 11. *A light, a lamp.* Ps. 119:105. 2 Pet. 1:19. *A fire, a hammer.* Jer. 23:29. *Seed of the sower.* Mat. 13:3-8, 19-23. Mar. 4:14-20. Luk. 8:5-15. *A two-edged sword.* Heb. 4:12.

### WORK AND INFLUENCES OF THE HOLY GHOST.

See POWER, BAPTISM, INSPIRATION, GIFT, MIRACULOUS GIFTS, INDWELLING, WITNESS, ANOINTING, SEALING OF THE HOLY GHOST. THE HOLY GHOST THE COMFORTER.

#### THE HOLY GHOST

Creates and gives life. Gen. 1:2. Job 26:13. Job 33:4. Ps. 33:6. Ps. 104:30.

Reveals the mysteries of God. 1 Cor. 2:10-12. Eph. 3:4, 5. Heb. 9:8.

Reveals the things of Christ. Jno. 16:13, 14. 1 Cor. 12:3. Eph. 3:5.

Testifies of Christ. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 15:26. Act. 5:32. 1 Jno. 4:2. 1 Jno. 5:6.

Reveals the future. Luk. 2:26. Jno. 16:13. Act. 1:16. Act. 11:28. Act. 20:23. Act. 21:11. 1 Tim. 4:1. 1 Pet. 1:11.

Inspires the prophets. Num. 11:25. 1 Sam. 10:10. 2 Sam. 23:2. Eze. 3:27. Eze. 11:5. Mar. 12:36. Act. 1:16. Act. 11:28. Act. 19:6. Act. 28:25. Eph. 3:5. 1 Pet. 1:10, 11. 2 Pet. 1:21. See *Prophecies*.

Qualifies for the ministry. Num. 11:17. Mic. 3:8. Luk. 24:49. Act. 1:8. Act. 4:31. Act. 6:5, 10.

Chooses and sends ministers. Isa. 48:16. Act. 13:2, 4. Act. 16:6, 7. Act. 20:28.

Directs ministers where to preach. Eze. 3:24. Act. 8:29. Act. 10:19, 20. Act. 11:12. Act. 16:6, 7. Act. 20:22. Act. 21:4.

Gives wisdom to ministers. Neh. 9 : 20. Act. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 2 : 12, 13. 1 Cor. 12 : 8.

Imparts the power of miracles. Mat. 12 : 28. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 19 : 6. Rom. 15 : 19. 1 Cor. 12 : 9-11. See *Miraculous Gifts*.

Operates the new birth. 1 Sam. 10 : 6. Jno. 3 : 5, 6. Tit. 3 : 5.

Gives spiritual life. Eze. 37 : 14. Rom. 8 : 11-13.

Searches all things. 1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11.

Teaches every thing. Luk. 12 : 12. Jno. 14 : 26. 1 Cor. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.

Guides and leads. Ps. 143 : 10. Jno. 16 : 13. Rom. 8 : 14. Gal. 5 : 18.

Reproves and strives with sinners. Gen. 6 : 3. Neh. 9 : 30. Zec. 7 : 12. Jno. 16 : 8. Act. 7 : 51. Gal. 5 : 17. Heb. 3 : 7-9.

Operates repentance. Zec. 12 : 10. Jno. 16 : 8.

Produces faith. 1 Cor. 12 : 9.

Sanctifies. Rom. 1 : 4. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Gal. 5 : 22. Eph. 5 : 9. 1 Pet. 1 : 2, 22. See *Sanctification*.

Dwells in saints. Jno. 14 : 17. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 19. 2 Tim. 1 : 14. See *Indwelling of the Holy Ghost*.

Comforts. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Act. 9 : 31. See *Holy Ghost the Comforter*.

Imparts the love of God. Rom. 5 : 5.

Gives righteousness, peace, and joy. Rom. 14 : 17. Gal. 5 : 22. 1 The. 1 : 6.

Produces hope. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 5.

Helps saints in their prayers. Rom. 8 : 26. Eph. 6 : 18.

Bears witness in saints to their adoption. Rom. 8 : 16. Gal. 4 : 6. See *Witness of the Holy Spirit*.

Anoints saints. 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27. See *Anointing of the Holy Ghost*.

Seals saints for redemption. Eph. 1 : 13, 14. Eph. 4 : 30. See *Sealing of the Holy Ghost*.

## WORKS (GOOD).

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

### || CALLED

Work and labour of love. 1 The. 1 : 3. Heb. 6 : 10.

Works and fruits of righteousness. Phi. 1 : 11. Tit. 3 : 5. Jas. 3 : 18.

Good fruits. Jno. 15 : 5, 16. Jas. 3 : 17.

Fruits meet for repentance. Mat. 3 : 8. Luk. 3 : 8. Act. 26 : 20.

|| are by Jesus Christ to the glory of God. Phi. 1 : 11.

They alone who abide in Christ can perform || Jno. 15 : 4, 5.

|| are wrought by God in us. Phi. 2 : 13-15. & 2 Cor. 3 : 5. 2 Cor. 9 : 8. 2 The. 2 : 17. Heb. 13 : 20, 21.

|| should be performed in the name of the Lord Jesus. Col. 3 : 17.

Scripture is designed to lead us to || 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17. Jas. 1 : 25.

Heavenly wisdom is full of || Jas. 3 : 17.

None can be justified by || Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. See *Justification*.

None can be saved by || Eph. 2 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Tit. 3 : 4, 5.

Christ has set an example of || Jno. 10 : 32. Act. 10 : 38. See *Character of Christ*.

### SAINTS

Created in Christ to walk in || Eph. 2 : 10.

Exhorted to put on || Col. 3 : 12-14.

### SAINTS SHOULD

Be full of || Act. 9 : 36. Phi. 1 : 11. 1 Tim. 6 : 18.

Be fruitful in || Col. 1 : 10.

Abound in || 2 Cor. 9 : 8.

Be perfect and thoroughly furnished unto all || 2 Tim. 3 : 17.

Be perfect in || Heb. 13 : 21.

Be careful to maintain || Tit. 3 : 8, 14.

Be zealous for || Tit. 2 : 14.

Be established in || 2 The. 2 : 17.



Be prepared unto every || 2 Tim. 2 : 21.

Manifest with meekness their || Jas. 3 : 13.

Bring to the light their || Jno. 3 : 21.

Avoid ostentation in || Mat. 6 : 1-18.

Provoke one another to || Heb. 10 : 24.

Pious women should be adorned with || 1 Tim. 2 : 9, 10. 1 Tim. 5 : 10.

#### MINISTERS SHOULD

Be patterns of || Tit. 2 : 7.

Exhort to || 1 Tim. 6 : 17, 18. Tit. 3 : 1, 8, 14.

|| designed to glorify God before men. Mat. 5 : 16. Jno. 15 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 12.

|| are an evidence of the sincerity of faith. Jas. 2 : 14-20, 22, 26.

God remembers || Neh. 13 : 14. Act. 10 : 4. Heb. 6 : 10.

|| shall be brought into judgment. Ecc. 12 : 14. Mat. 25 : 35-40. 2 Cor. 5 : 10.

|| shall follow saints into eternal rest. Rev. 14 : 13.

|| shall not be without a reward. Mat. 10 : 42. Mar. 9 : 41. Eph. 6 : 8.

The wicked are reprobate unto || Tit. 1 : 16.

### WORLD (THE).

See HAPPINESS OF THE WICKED.  
RICHES.

|| lieth in corruption and wickedness. Gen. 8 : 21. Jno. 3 : 19. Jno. 7 : 7. 2 Pet. 1 : 4. 1 Jno. 5 : 19.

|| knows not God. Jno. 17 : 25. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

|| has not known Christ. Jno. 1 : 10.

|| hateth Christ. Jno. 7 : 7. Jno. 15 : 18, 19. Jno. 17 : 14.

|| has rejected Christ. Jno. 1 : 10, 11. Jno. 3 : 19.

|| hates the disciples of Christ. Jno. 15 : 18, 19. Jno. 17 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 13.

|| passeth away. 1 Cor. 7 : 31. 2 Cor. 4 : 18. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.

The treasures of || are perishable. Ecc. 5 : 14. Mat. 6 : 19. Luk. 12 : 33.

Man at his death shall carry nothing away of the wealth of || Job 1 : 21. Ps. 49 : 17. Ecc. 5 : 15. 1 Tim. 6 : 7.

#### THE ENJOYMENTS OF ||

Are transitory. Job 21 : 12, 13. Heb. 11 : 25.

Are but vanity. Ecc. 2 : 1-11. Ecc. 11 : 8.

Are unsatisfying. Ecc. 5 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 7.

Are the lusts of the flesh and eyes. Rom. 13 : 14. Gal. 5 : 24. Eph. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 16.

Lead to poverty. Pro. 6 : 26. Pro. 21 : 17. Pro. 23 : 21. Pro. 29 : 3. Luk. 15 : 13.

End in sorrow and remorse. Pro. 5 : 3, 4. Pro. 14 : 13. Ecc. 5 : 12.

Choke the word in the heart. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14.

Bring the chastisements of God. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 3 : 16-24. Eze. 16 : 49, 50. Amo. 3 : 15. Amo. 6 : 4-7. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

The wisdom of || is folly. 1 Cor. 1 : 20. 1 Cor. 3 : 18, 19.

The cares of || choke the word. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14.

Attachment to the wealth of || hinders from receiving the gospel. Mat. 19 : 22. Mar. 10 : 22. Luk. 18 : 23. Luk. 14 : 18-20.

#### SATAN

Is the god of this || 2 Cor. 4 : 4.

Is the prince of this || Jno. 12 : 31. Jno. 14 : 30. Jno. 16 : 11. Eph. 2 : 2.

Has dominion over the children of this || Eph. 2 : 2. Eph. 6 : 12.

Deceiveth || Rev. 12 : 9. Rev. 20 : 3.

#### THE WICKED

Are the children of this || Ps. 17 : 14. Luk. 16 : 8. Jno. 8 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 5.

Walk according to the course of this || Eph. 2 : 1-3.

Mind and love but the things of this || Rom. 8 : 5. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Tim. 4 : 10.

See *Happiness of the Wicked*. Are given to the pleasures of || Job



21:13. Ecc. 7:4. Isa. 5:12. 2 Tim. 3:4. Jas. 5:5.

Have their portion in this || Job 21:7-13. Job 22:18. Ps. 17:14. Ps. 73:12. Luk. 16:25.  
Are without God and hope in || Eph. 2:12.

The soul of man is more valuable than the whole || Mat. 16:26. Mar. 8:36. Luk. 9:25.

Sin and death entered into || Rom. 5:12. See *Fall of Man*.

#### GOD

Has created || Ps. 146:6. Act. 14:15. Act. 17:24.  
Has given and sent his Son to save || Jno. 3:16, 17. 1 Jno. 4:9.  
Has reconciled || with himself by Christ. 2 Cor. 5:19.  
Has destroyed by deluge the ancient || 2 Pet. 2:5. 2 Pet. 3:6.  
Shall judge || 1 Sam. 2:10. Ps. 9:8. Ps. 96:13. Ps. 98:9. Act. 17:31. Rom. 3:6.  
Shall punish || Isa. 13:11.

#### CHRIST

Is the light of || Isa. 42:6. Isa. 49:6. Luk. 2:32. Jno. 1:9, 10. Jno. 3:19. Jno. 8:12. Jno. 9:5. Jno. 12:46. Act. 13:47.  
Is come not to judge, but to save || Jno. 12:47. 1 Tim. 1:15.  
Has given His flesh for the life of || Jno. 6:33, 51.  
Is the Saviour of || Jno. 4:42. Jno. 12:47. 1 Tim. 1:15. 1 Jno. 4:14.  
Taketh away the sin of || Jno. 1:29.  
Is the propitiation for the sins of the whole || 1 Jno. 2:2.  
Was not of || Jno. 8:23. Jno. 17:14, 16.  
Has overcome || Jno. 16:33.  
Shall be with His church even unto the end of || Mat. 28:20.

The kingdom of Christ is not of this || Jno. 18:36. & Jno. 6:15. Dan. 7:14.

#### THE LOVE OF ||

Is inconsistent with the love of God. 1 Jno. 2:15.  
Is enmity against God. Mat. 6:24. Luk. 16:13. Rom. 8:7. Jas. 4:4.  
Produces spiritual death. Rom. 8:6. 1 Tim. 5:6.  
Produces eternal death. Rom. 8:13. Phi. 3:18, 19.

#### SAINTS

Should not love || 1 Jno. 2:15, 16.  
Are not of || Jno. 15:19. Jno. 17:14, 16. 1 Cor. 2:12.  
Should deny all the lusts of || Tit. 2:12. Heb. 11:25. 1 Pet. 1:14. 1 Pet. 2:1. 1 Pet. 4:2.  
Should keep themselves unspotted from || Rom. 12:2. 1 Cor. 5:9-11. Jas. 1:27.  
Should make good use of the riches of || Luk. 16:9. 1 Tim. 6:17-19. 1 Jno. 3:17.  
Should not lay up treasures in this || Mat. 6:19.  
Should use and not abuse || 1 Cor. 7:29-31.  
Pray not to be enticed by men and pleasures of || Ps. 17:14. Ps. 141:4.  
Have tribulation in || Jno. 16:33.  
Are chastened, that they should not be condemned with || Ps. 94:12, 13. 1 Cor. 11:32.  
Overcome || by faith. Rom. 8:37. 1 Jno. 4:4. 1 Jno. 5:4, 5.  
Escape from the corruption of || Jno. 17:15. Gal. 1:4. 2 Pet. 1:4.  
Are the light of || Mat. 5:14.  
Shall judge || Ps. 149:5-9. Mat. 19:28. Luk. 22:30. 1 Cor. 6:2.

The gospel shall be preached in the whole || Mat. 24:14. Mar. 13:10. Mar. 16:15. Rom. 10:18. Col. 1:6, 23. Rev. 14:6. See *Gospel*.

The Holy Ghost reproves || of sin, righteousness, and judgment. Jno. 16:8.

|| cannot receive the Spirit of truth. Jno. 14:17.

The peace given by Christ surpasses that of || Jno. 14:27.

Seducers shall come into || 1 Jno. 4:1, 3. 2 Jno. v. 7.

Signs of the end of || Mat. 24:3. Mar. 13:4. Luk. 21:7.

Destruction of || by fire, described. Isa. 13:9-13. Isa. 24:19-23. Heb. 6:8. 2 Pet. 3:8, 10.

THE END OF || ILLUSTRATED. *The tares of the field.* Mat. 13:36-42.

## WORSHIP.

See PUBLIC PRAYER. THANKSGIVING. PRAISE. SABBATH.

God alone should be the object of our || Exo. 20:3. Exo. 34:14. Deu. 6:13. Deu. 10:20. 1 Sam. 7:3. 2 Kin. 17:36. Isa. 42:8. Mat. 4:10. Luk. 4:8.

Christ should be the object of our || Mat. 2:2. Mat. 8:2. Mat. 14:33. Luk. 24:52. Act. 7:59. Heb. 1:6.

GOD REQUIRES A ||

Spiritual. Jno. 4:24. Phi. 3:3. 1 Pet. 2:5.

True. Jos. 24:14. 1 Sam. 12:24. Ps. 145:18. Jno. 4:24. 1 Cor. 5:8.

Reverential. Gen. 28:16, 17. Exo. 3:5. Neh. 8:6. Ps. 5:7. Ps. 95:6. Ecc. 5:1, 2. Heb. 12:28.

Holy. Lev. 10:3. Ps. 66:18. Mal. 1:11. 1 Tim. 2:8.

Voluntary and perfect. Lev. 19:5. Lev. 22:21, 29. Deu. 15:21. Deu. 17:1. 1 Chr. 28:9. Mal. 1:13.

Conducted with order and decency. 1 Cor. 11:17-22. 1 Cor. 14:26-40.

Such as it is appointed by Him. Gen. 4:3-5. Lev. 10:1, 2. 1 Sam. 13:8-13. 1 Sam. 15:21, 22. 2 Chr. 26:16-18. Jno. 4:23.

PUBLIC || IS COMPOSED OF

Prayers. 1 Kin. 8:22-54. 1 Chr. 16:35. 1 Chr. 29:10-19. Neh. 9:

3-5. Ps. 95:6. Luk. 1:10. Act. 3:1. See *Public Prayer*.

Thanksgivings. 1 Chr. 16:4. Ps. 26:7. Ps. 100:4. Ps. 116:17. Ps. 147:7. See *Thanksgiving*.

Reading and explaining the scripture. Exo. 24:3, 7. Deu. 31:11-13. Jos. 8:30-35. 2 Kin. 23:2. 2 Chr. 34:30. Neh. 8:8. Neh. 9:3. Jer. 36:6. Luk. 4:16, 17. Act. 13:15, 27. Act. 15:21. See *Word of God*.

Praises and hymns. 1 Chr. 16:4-7. 2 Chr. 7:6. 2 Chr. 29:25-28. Ps. 35:18. Ps. 100:4. Ps. 107:32. Ps. 147:7. Mat. 26:30. Eph. 5:19. Col. 3:16. See *Praise*.

WHAT IS MORE ACCEPTABLE TO GOD THAN ||.

Love to God and man. Mar. 12:33.

Knowledge of God. Hos. 6:6.

Obedience. 1 Sam. 15:22.

Doing justice and judgment. Pro. 21:3. Isa. 58:6-8.

Mercy. Hos. 6:6. Mat. 9:13. Mat. 12:7.

A broken and contrite heart. Ps. 51:17.

Exhortations to || 1 Sam. 12:24. 1 Chr. 16:29. Ps. 29:2. Ps. 95:6. Ps. 96:7-9. Ps. 99:5, 9. Ps. 100:4. Rev. 14:7.

|| of saints is acceptable to God. Pro. 15:8. Isa. 56:7. Jno. 4:23. 1 Pet. 2:5.

|| only external is hypocrisy. Isa. 29:13. Mat. 15:7-9. Mar. 7:6, 7.

|| of hypocrites is rejected. Isa. 66:3, 4. Jer. 6:20. Amo. 5:21-23. Mal. 1:10.

|| of the wicked is an abomination. Ps. 50:16. Pro. 15:8. Pro. 21:27. Pro. 28:9. Isa. 1:11-15. Jer. 14:12. Hos. 8:13.

|| given to created beings is vain and sinful. Act. 10:25, 26. Act. 14:13-15. Rom. 1:25. Col. 2:18. Rev. 19:10. Rev. 22:8, 9.

|| of God should not be mixed up with idolatry. Deu. 12:30, 31. 2 Kin. 17:33, 41. 2 Kin. 23:11. Jer. 19:13. Zep. 1:5. See *Idolatry*.

|| of God shall be universal in latter times. Ps. 22 : 27. Ps. 66 : 4. Ps. 67 : 3. Ps. 68 : 32. Ps. 72 : 11. Ps. 86 : 9. Ps. 138 : 4. Isa. 66 : 23. Zep. 2 : 11. Mal. 1 : 11. Rom. 14 : 11. Rev. 15 : 4.

|| of God and Christ is celebrated by the heavenly host. Neh. 9 : 6. Isa. 6 : 3. Rev. 4 : 10. Rev. 5 : 12-14. Rev. 7 : 11. Rev. 11 : 16. Rev. 15 : 2-4.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 12 : 8. Gen. 22 : 5. *Eliezer*. Gen. 24 : 26. *Jacob*. Gen. 46 : 1. Heb. 11 : 21. *Israelites*. Exo. 4 : 31. Exo. 33 : 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. 2 Chr. 7 : 3. Neh. 9 : 3. *Moses*. Exo. 24 : 4-8. Exo. 34 : 8. *Joshua*. Jos. 8 : 30-35. *Elkanah and Hannah*. 1 Sam. 1 : 3, 19. *Samuel*. 1 Sam. 16 : 5. *David*. 2 Sam. 6 : 17, 18. 2 Sam. 12 : 20. 1 Chr. 16 : 1, 2. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. Ps. 27 : 6. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 8 : 54, 63. 2 Chr. 7 : 2. *Jehoshaphat and Jews*. 2 Chr. 20 : 18. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 29 : 20-31. *Ezra*. Neh. 8 : 1-8. *Job*. Job 1 : 5. *Daniel*. Dan. 6 : 10. *Wise men*. Mat. 2 : 11. Luk. 5 : 12. *Disciples*. Mat. 14 : 33. Mat. 28 : 17. Luk. 24 : 52. *Woman of Canaan*. Mat. 15 : 25. *Mary Magdalen*. Mat. 28 : 9. *Jews*. Luk. 1 : 10. *Apostles*. Luk. 24 : 53. *Blind man*. Jno. 9 : 38. *Greeks*. Jno. 12 : 20. *Ethiopian eunuch*. Act. 8 : 27. *Lydia*. Act. 16 : 14. *Paul*. Act. 24 : 11.

## ZEAL.

See SERVING GOD.

Christ has set an example of || Ps. 69 : 9. & Jno. 2 : 17. Mat. 21 : 12, 13. Mar. 11 : 15-17. Luk. 19 : 45, 46. Jno. 2 : 14-16.

Exhortations to || Ecc. 9 : 10. Rom. 12 : 11. Rev. 3 : 19.

## || SHOULD BE EXERCISED

In striving after salvation. Mat. 11 : 12. Luk. 16 : 16. 1 Cor. 9 : 24.

In doing good. Gal. 4 : 18. Tit. 2 : 14.

In prayer. Eph. 6 : 18. 1 The. 3 : 10. Heb. 5 : 7. Jas. 5 : 16.

For the glory of God. Num. 25 : 11, 13. 1 Kin. 19 : 10.

For the salvation of others. Act. 26 : 29. Rom. 10 : 1. Col. 4 : 12, 13.

For the edification of others. 1 Cor. 14 : 12.

In preaching the gospel. Jer. 20 : 9. Act. 18 : 25. Rom. 15 : 19, 20.

In contending for the faith. Jude v. 3.

Against idolatry. 2 Kin. 23 : 4-14.

|| of saints is consuming. Ps. 119 : 139.

|| provokes others to || 2 Cor. 9 : 2.

Godly sorrow produces || 2 Cor. 7 : 11.

|| is sometimes blind and persecuting. 2 Sam. 21 : 2. Act. 22 : 3, 4. Phi. 3 : 6.

|| is sometimes without knowledge. Act. 21 : 20. Rom. 10 : 2. Gal. 1 : 14.

|| of unbelievers is not sincere. 2 Kin. 10 : 16, 29. Mat. 23 : 15. Jas. 3 : 14.

EXAMPLES OF HOLY || *Phineas*. Num. 25 : 11, 13. *Elijah*. 1 Kin. 19 : 10. *Josiah*. 2 Kin. 23 : 19-25. 2 Chr. 34 : 33. *Hezekiah*. 2 Chr. 31 : 21. *David*. Ps. 119 : 139. *Apollos*. Act. 18 : 25. *Paul*. Rom. 15 : 19, 20. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. *Corinthians*. 1 Cor. 14 : 12. *Ephras*. Col. 4 : 12, 13.

EXAMPLES OF FALSE || *Uzzah*. 2 Sam. 6 : 6, 7. 1 Chr. 13 : 9, 10. *Saul*. 2 Sam. 21 : 1, 2. *James and John*. Luk. 9 : 54, 55. *Saul of Tarsus*. Act. 22 : 3, 4. Gal. 1 : 14. Phi. 3 : 6. *Jews*. Act. 21 : 20. Rom. 10 : 2.



# TEXTS FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT

## QUOTED IN THE NEW.

### MATTHEW

1:23.	.....	Isa. 7:14.
2:6.	.....	Mic. 5:2.
2:15.	.....	Hos. 11:1.
2:18.	.....	Jer. 31:15.
3:3. &	}	.....Isa. 40:3.
Mar. 1:3.		
Luk. 3:4.		
Jno. 1:23.		
4:4. &	}	.....Deu. 8:3.
Luk. 4:4.		
4:6. &	}	.....Ps. 91:11, 12.
Luk. 4:10, 11.		
4:7.	.....	Deu. 6:16.
4:10. &	}	..... { Deu. 6:13.
Luk. 4:8.		
4:15.	.....	Isa. 9:1, 2.
5:5.	.....	Ps. 37:11.
5:21.	.....	Exo. 20:13.
5:27.	.....	Exo. 20:14.
5:31.	.....	Deu. 24:1.
5:38.	}	Exo. 21:24.
		Lev. 24:20.
		Deu. 19:21.
8:17.	.....	Isa. 53:4.
9:13. &	}	.....Hos. 6:6.
Mat. 12:7.		
11:10. &	}	.....Mal. 3:1.
Mar. 1:2.		
Luk. 7:27.		
12:7. &	}	.....Hos. 6:6.
Mat. 9:13.		

### MATTHEW

12:18-21.	.....	Isa. 42:1-4.
13:14, 15. &	}	.....Isa. 6:9, 10.
Mar. 4:12.		
Jno. 12:40.		
Act. 28:26, 27.		
13:35.	.....	Ps. 78:2.
15:4. &	}	..... { Exo. 20:12.
Mar. 7:10.		
15:8, 9. &	}	.....Isa. 29:13.
Mar. 7:6, 7.		
19:5. &	}	.....Gen. 2:24.
Mar. 10:7, 8.		
Eph. 5:31.		
19:18, 19. &	}	..... { Exo. 20:12-16.
Mar. 10:19.		
Luk. 18:20.		
21:5. &	}	.....Zec. 9:9.
Jno. 12:15.		
21:9. &	}	.....Ps. 118:26.
Mar. 11:9.		
21:13. &	}	..... { Isa. 56:7.
Mar. 11:17.		
Luk. 19:46.		
21:16.	.....	Ps. 8:2.
21:42. &	}	.....Ps. 118:22, 23.
Mar. 12:10, 11.		
Luk. 20:17.		
Act. 4:11.		
1 Pet. 2:7.	}	.....Isa. 8:15.
21:44. &		
Luk. 20:18.		
22:32. &	}	.....Exo. 3:6.
Mar. 12:26.		
Act. 7:32.		

## MATTHEW

- 22: 37. & }  
 Mar. 12: 30. } ..... Deu. 6: 5.  
 Luk. 10: 27. }  
 22: 44. & }  
 Mar. 12: 36. }  
 Luk. 20: 42, 43. } ..... Ps. 110: 1.  
 Act. 2: 34, 35. }  
 Heb. 1: 13. }  
 26: 31. .... Zec. 13: 7.  
 27: 9. .... Zec. 11: 13.  
 27: 35. & }  
 Jno. 19: 24. } ..... Ps. 22: 18.  
 27: 43. .... Ps. 22: 8.  
 27: 46. & }  
 Mar. 15: 34. } ..... Ps. 22: 1.

## MARK

- 1: 2. & }  
 Mat. 11: 10. } ..... Mal. 3: 1.  
 Luk. 7: 27. }  
 1: 3. & }  
 Mat. 3: 3. } ..... Isa. 40: 3.  
 Luk. 3: 4. }  
 Jno. 1: 23. }  
 4: 12. & }  
 Mat. 13: 14, 15. } ..... Isa. 6: 9, 10.  
 Jno. 12: 40. }  
 Act. 28: 26, 27. }  
 7: 6, 7. & }  
 Mat. 15: 8, 9. } ..... Isa. 29: 13.  
 7: 10. & } { Exo. 20: 12.  
 Mat. 15: 4. } ... { Exo. 21: 17.  
 9: 44, 46, 48. .... Isa. 66: 24.  
 10: 7, 8. & }  
 Mat. 19: 5. } ..... Gen. 2: 24.  
 Eph. 5: 31. }  
 10: 19. & }  
 Mat. 19: 18, 19. } ..... Exo. 20: 12-16.  
 Luk. 18: 20. }  
 11: 9. & }  
 Mat. 21: 9. } ..... Ps. 118: 26.  
 11: 17. & }  
 Mat. 21: 13. } ... { Isa. 56: 7.  
 Luk. 19: 46. } ... { Jer. 7: 11.

## MARK

- 12: 10, 11. & }  
 Mat. 21: 42. } ..... Ps. 118: 22, 25.  
 Luk. 20: 17. }  
 Act. 4: 11. }  
 1 Pet. 2: 7. }  
 12: 26. & }  
 Mat. 22: 32. } ..... Exo. 3: 6.  
 Act. 7: 32. }  
 12: 29, 30. & }  
 Mat. 22: 37. } ..... Deu. 6: 4, 5.  
 Luk. 10: 27. }  
 12: 36. & }  
 Mat. 22: 44. } ..... Ps. 110: 1.  
 Luk. 20: 42, 43. }  
 Act. 2: 34, 35. }  
 Heb. 1: 13. }  
 14: 27. .... Zec. 13: 7.  
 15: 28. & }  
 Luk. 22: 37. } ..... Isa. 53: 12.  
 15: 34. & }  
 Mat. 27: 46. } ..... Ps. 22: 1.  
 LUKE  
 2: 34. .... Isa. 8: 14.  
 3: 4-6. & }  
 Mat. 3: 3. } ..... Isa. 40: 3-5.  
 Mar. 1: 3. }  
 Jno. 1: 23. }  
 4: 4. & }  
 Mat. 4: 4. } ..... Deu. 8: 3.  
 4: 8. & } { Deu. 6: 13.  
 Mat. 4: 10. } ... { Deu. 10: 20.  
 4: 10, 11. & }  
 Mat. 4: 6. } ..... Ps. 91: 11, 12.  
 4: 12. & }  
 Mat. 4: 7. } ..... Deu. 6: 16.  
 4: 18, 19. .... Isa. 61: 1, 2.  
 7: 22. .... Isa. 29: 18.  
 7: 27. & }  
 Mat. 11: 10. } ..... Mal. 3: 1.  
 Mar. 1: 2. }  
 10: 27. & }  
 Mat. 22: 37. } ..... Deu. 6: 5.  
 Mar. 12: 30. }



## LUKE

- 18 : 20. & }  
 Mat. 19 : 18, 19. } ..... Exo. 20 : 12-16.  
 Mar. 10 : 19. }
- 19 : 46. & }  
 Mat. 21 : 13. } ... { Isa. 56 : 7.  
 Mar. 11 : 17. } { Jer. 7 : 11.
- 20 : 17. & }  
 Mat. 21 : 42. }  
 Mar. 12 : 10. } ..... Ps. 118 : 22.  
 Act. 4 : 11. }  
 1 Pet. 2 : 7. }
- 20 : 18. & }  
 Mat. 21 : 44. } ..... Isa. 8 : 15.
- 20 : 42, 43. & }  
 Mat. 22 : 44. }  
 Mar. 12 : 36. } ..... Ps. 110 : 1.  
 Act. 2 : 34, 35. }  
 Heb. 1 : 13. }
- 23 : 30. .... Hos. 10 : 8.

## JOHN

- 1 : 23. & }  
 Mat. 3 : 3. } ..... Isa. 40 : 3.  
 Mar. 1 : 3. }  
 Luk. 3 : 4. }
- 2 : 17. .... Ps. 69 : 9.
- 6 : 31. .... Ps. 78 : 24.
- 10 : 34. .... Ps. 82 : 6.
- 6 : 45. .... Isa. 54 : 13.
- 12 : 15. & }  
 Mat. 21 : 5. } ..... Zec. 9 : 9.
- 12 : 38. & }  
 Rom. 10 : 16. } ..... Isa. 53 : 1.
- 12 : 40. & }  
 Mat. 13 : 14, 15. }  
 Mar. 4 : 12. } ..... Isa. 6 : 9, 10.  
 Jno. 12 : 40. }  
 Act. 28 : 26, 27. }
- 13 : 18. .... Ps. 41 : 9.
- 15 : 25. .... Ps. 69 : 4.
- 19 : 24. & }  
 Mat. 27 : 35. } ..... Ps. 22 : 18.
- 19 : 36. .... { Exo. 12 : 46.  
 { Num. 9 : 12.
- 19 : 37. .... Zec. 12 : 10.

## ACTS

- 1 : 20. .... { Ps. 69 : 25.  
 { Ps. 109 : 8.
- 2 : 17-21. .... Joe. 2 : 28-32.
- 2 : 21. & }  
 Rom. 10 : 13. } ..... Joe. 2 : 32.
- 2 : 25-28. .... Ps. 16 : 8-11.
- 2 : 34, 35. & }  
 Mat. 22 : 44. }  
 Mar. 12 : 36. } ..... Ps. 110 : 1.  
 Luk. 20 : 42, 43. }  
 Heb. 1 : 13. }
- 3 : 22, 23. & }  
 Act. 7 : 37. } ..... Deu. 18 : 15, 19.
- 3 : 25. & }  
 Gal. 3 : 8. } ..... Gen. 22 : 18.
- 4 : 11. & }  
 Mat. 21 : 42. }  
 Mar. 12 : 10. } ..... Ps. 118 : 22.  
 Luk. 20 : 17. }  
 1 Pet. 2 : 7. }
- 4 : 25, 26. .... Ps. 2 : 1, 2.
- 7 : 3. .... Gen. 12 : 1.
- 7 : 6, 7. .... Gen. 15 : 13, 14.
- 7 : 16. .... Jos. 24 : 32.
- 7 : 26-29. .... Exo. 2 : 13, 14.
- 7 : 30-34. .... Exo. 3 : 2-8.
- 7 : 32. & }  
 Mat. 22 : 32. } ..... Exo. 3 : 6.  
 Mar. 12 : 26. }
- 7 : 33. .... Exo. 3 : 5.
- 7 : 37. & }  
 Act. 3 : 22. } ..... Deu. 18 : 15.
- 7 : 40. .... Exo. 32 : 1, 23.
- 7 : 42, 43. .... Amo. 5 : 25-27.
- 7 : 49, 50. .... Isa. 66 : 1, 2.
- 8 : 32, 33. .... Isa. 53 : 7, 8.
- 13 : 33. & }  
 Heb. 1 : 5. } ..... Ps. 2 : 7.  
 Heb. 5 : 5. }
- 13 : 34. .... Isa. 55 : 3.
- 13 : 35. & }  
 Act. 2 : 27. } ..... Ps. 16 : 10.

## ACTS

- 13:41.....Hab. 1:5.  
 13:47. .... { Isa. 42:6.  
                   { Isa. 49:6.  
 15:16, 17. ....Amo. 9:11, 12.  
 23:5. ....Exo. 22:28.  
 28:26, 27. & }  
   Mat. 13:14, 15. } .....Isa. 6:9, 10.  
   Mar. 4:12. }  
   Jno. 12:40. }

## ROMANS

- 1:17. & }  
   Gal. 3:11. } .....Hab. 2:4.  
   Heb. 10:38. }  
 2:24. ....Eze. 36:23.  
 3:4. ....Ps. 51:4.  
 3:10-12. .... { Ps. 14:1-3.  
                   { Ps. 53:1-3.  
 3:13. .... { Ps. 5:9.  
                   { Ps. 140:3.  
 3:15-17.....Isa. 59:7, 8.  
 4:3. & }  
   Gal. 3:6. } .....Gen. 15:6.  
   Jas. 2:23. }  
 4:7, 8. ....Ps. 32:1, 2.  
 4:17. ....Gen. 17:4.  
 8:36. ....Ps. 44:22.  
 9:9. ....Gen. 18:14.  
 9:12. ....Gen. 25:23.  
 9:13. ....Mal. 1:2, 3.  
 9:15. ....Exo. 33:19.  
 9:17. ....Exo. 9:16.  
 9:20. ....Isa. 45:9.  
 9:25. ....Hos. 2:23.  
 9:26. ....Hos. 1:10.  
 9:27, 28. ....Isa. 10:22, 23.  
 9:29. ....Isa. 1:9.  
 9:33. & }  
   Rom. 10:11. } .....Isa. 28:16.  
   1 Pet. 2:6. }  
 10:5. & }  
   Gal. 3:12. } .....Lev. 18:5.

## ROMANS

- 10:6-8. ....Deu. 30:12-14.  
 10:11. & }  
   Rom. 9:33. } .....Isa. 28:16.  
   1 Pet. 2:6. }  
 10:13. & }  
   Act. 2:21. } .....Joe. 2:32.  
 10:15.....Isa. 52:7.  
 10:16. & }  
   Jno. 12:38. } .....Isa. 53:1.  
 10:18.....Ps. 19:4.  
 10:19.....Deu. 32:21.  
 10:20.....Isa. 65:1.  
 10:21.....Isa. 65:2.  
 11:3. ....1 Kin. 19:10, 14.  
 11:4. ....1 Kin. 19:18.  
 11:8. ....Isa. 29:10.  
 11:9, 10. ....Ps. 69:22, 23.  
 11:26.....Isa. 59:20.  
 12:19. & }  
   Heb. 10:30. } .....Deu. 32:35.  
 12:20.....Pro. 25:21, 22.  
 13:9. .... { Exo. 20:13-17.  
                   { Deu. 5:17-21.  
 14:11.....Isa. 45:23.  
 15:3. ....Ps. 69:9.  
 15:9. .... { 2 Sam. 22:50.  
                   { Ps. 18:49.  
 15:10.....Deu. 32:43.  
 15:11.....Ps. 117:1.  
 15:12.....Isa. 11:1, 10.  
 15:21.....Isa. 52:15.

## 1 CORINTHIANS

- 1:19. ....Isa. 29:14.  
 1:31. ....Jer. 9:24.  
 2:9. ....Isa. 64:4.  
 2:16. ....Isa. 40:13.  
 3:19. ....Job 5:13.  
 3:20. ....Ps. 94:11.  
 9:9. & }  
   1 Tim. 5:18. } .....Deu. 25:4.

## 1 CORINTHIANS

- 10:7. ....Exo. 32:6.  
 10:26, 28. ....Ps. 24:1.  
 14:21. ....Isa. 28:11.  
 15:32. ....Isa. 22:13.  
 15:45. ....Gen. 2:7.  
 15:54. ....Isa. 25:8.

## 2 CORINTHIANS

- 4:13. ....Ps. 116:10.  
 6:2. ....Isa. 49:8.  
 6:16. ....Lev. 26:12.  
 6:17. ....Isa. 52:11.  
 8:15. ....Exo. 16:18.  
 9:9. ....Ps. 112:9.

## GALATIANS

- 3:6. & }  
     Rom. 4:3. } .....Gen. 15:6.  
     Jas. 2:23. }  
 3:8. ....Gen. 12:3.  
 3:10. ....Deu. 27:26.  
 3:11. & }  
     Rom. 1:17. } .....Hab. 2:4.  
     Heb. 10:38. }  
 3:12. & }  
     Rom. 10:5. } .....Lev. 18:5.  
 3:13. ....Deu. 21:23.  
 4:30. ....Gen. 21:10.  
 5:14. & }  
     Rom. 13:9. } .....Lev. 19:18.  
     Jas. 2:8. }

## EPHESIANS

- 4:8. ....Ps. 68:18.  
 5:31. & }  
     Mat. 19:5. } .....Gen. 2:24.  
     Mar. 10:7, 8. }  
 6:2, 3. .... { Exo. 20:12.  
                   { Deu. 5:16.

## 1 TIMOTHY

- 5:18. & }  
     1 Cor. 9:9. } .....Deu. 25:4.

## HEBREWS

- 1:5. & } { Ps. 2:7.  
     Heb. 5:5. } ... { 2 Sam. 7:14.  
 1:7. ....Ps. 104:4.  
 1:8, 9. ....Ps. 45:6, 7.  
 1:10-12. ....Ps. 102:25-27.  
 1:13. & }  
     Mat. 22:44. }  
     Mar. 12:36. } .....Ps. 110:1.  
     Luk. 20:42, 43. }  
     Act. 2:34, 35. }  
 2:6-8. ....Ps. 8:4-6.  
 2:12. ....Ps. 22:22, 25.  
 2:13. .... { Ps. 18:2.  
                   { Isa. 8:18.  
 3:7-10, 15. & } .....Ps. 95:7-10.  
     Heb. 4:7. }  
 3:11. & }  
     Heb. 4:3, 5. } .....Ps. 95:11.  
 4:4. ....Gen. 2:2.  
 5:6. & }  
     Heb. 7:17, 21. } .....Ps. 110:4.  
 6:14. ....Gen. 22:17.  
 7:17, 21. & } .....Ps. 110:4.  
     Heb. 5:6. }  
 8:5. ....Exo. 25:40.  
 8:12. & }  
     Heb. 10:16, 17. } .....Jer. 31:31-34.  
 9:20. ....Exo. 24:8.  
 10:5-8. ....Ps. 40:6-8.  
 10:30. & }  
     Heb. 12:19. } .....Deu. 32:35.  
 10:38. & }  
     Rom. 1:17. } .....Hab. 2:4.  
     Gal. 3:11. }  
 12:5, 6. .... { Job 5:17.  
                   { Pro. 3:11, 12.  
 12:12. ....Isa. 35:3.  
 12:13. ....Pro. 4:26, 27.  
 12:20. ....Exo. 19:13.  
 12:26. ....Hag. 2:6.  
 12:29. ....Deu. 4:24.

## HIEBREWS

13 : 5. .... Jos. 1 : 5.

13 : 6. .... { Ps. 56 : 11.  
Ps. 118 : 6.

## JAMES

2 : 8. & {  
Gal. 5 : 14. } ..... Lev. 19 : 18.  
Rom. 13 : 9. }2 : 23. & {  
Rom. 4 : 3. } ..... Gen. 15 : 6.  
Gal. 3 : 6. }

4 : 6. .... Pro. 3 : 34.

## 1 PETER

1 : 16. .... Lev. 19 : 2.

1 : 24, 25. .... Isa. 40 : 6-8.

## 1 PETER

2 : 6. & {  
Rom. 9 : 33. } ..... Isa. 28 : 16.  
Rom. 10 : 11. }2 : 7. & {  
Mat. 21 : 42. } ..... Ps. 118 : 22.  
Mar. 12 : 10. }  
Act. 4 : 11. }  
1 Pet. 2 : 7. }

2 : 9. .... Exo. 19 : 6.

## 2 PETER

2 : 22. .... Pro. 26 : 11.

3 : 10-12. .... Ps. 34 : 12-16.

3 : 14, 15. .... Isa. 8 : 12, 13.

4 : 8. .... Pro. 10 : 12.

## REVELATION

2 : 27. .... Ps. 2 : 9.

# INDEX.

	Page.		Page.
ACCESS to God.....	1	Character of the Wicked .....	22
Adoption .....	1	Charity (Love to Man, or).....	143
Adoration. <i>See</i> Worship.		Chastisements. <i>See</i> Afflictions.	
Advent (The Second) of Christ ...	2	Judgments.	
Affections. <i>See</i> Love to God, to		Chastity .....	25
Christ, to Man. The World.		Children .....	26
Afflicted Saints .....	4	Christ is God .....	27
—— (Duty towards the).....	5	—— (Names and Titles of) ....	166
Afflictions .....	5	—— the Head of the Church.....	31
—— (Consolation in) .....	45	—— the High Priest .....	32
—— (Prayer in) .....	200	—— the King .....	32
—— of the Wicked (The) ...	7	—— the Mediator .....	33
Almsgiving. <i>See</i> Liberality, The		—— the Prophet.....	33
Poor.		—— the Saviour. <i>See</i> Salvation.	
Ambition.....	8	—— the Shepherd .....	34
Angels (The) .....	8	—— (Prophecies respecting) ....	210
Anger .....	9	—— (Types of) .....	271
—— and Wrath of God (The) ...	10	—— (Character of) .....	21
Anointing of the Holy Ghost .....	12	—— (Compassion of) .....	42
Antichrist .....	12	—— (Humility of) .....	104
Apostates.....	12	—— (Love of) .....	141
Apostles (The).....	12	—— (Power of) .....	191
Armour (Christian). <i>See</i> Warfare.		—— (Righteousness of) .....	235
Ascension of Christ (The).....	14	—— (Advent of) .....	2
Assurance .....	14	—— (Ascension of).....	14
Atonement (The) .....	15	—— (Death of) .....	52
Avarice. <i>See</i> Covetousness.		—— (Human Nature of) .....	102
BACKSLIDING .....	16	—— (Miracles of) .....	160
Baptism .....	17	—— (Parables of) .....	179
—— of the Holy Ghost (The) .	17	—— (Resurrection of).....	230
Blasphemy .....	18	—— (Sufferings of).....	260
Blindness (Spiritual) .....	18	—— (Confessing).....	44
Bloodshedding (Murder and) .....	163	—— (Denying) .....	56
Bodily, or Natural, Death.....	51	—— (Hatred to) .....	91
Bondage (Spiritual) .....	19	—— (Love to) .....	142
Brotherly Love. <i>See</i> Love to Man.		—— (Union and Communion with)	273
CALL of God (The) .....	19	Christian Liberty .....	133
Care .....	20	—— Life and Conduct .....	136
Character of Jesus Christ (The) ...	21	—— Warfare .....	275
—— of Saints. <i>See</i> Christian		Church (The) .....	34
Life.		—— (Christ, the Head of). 31	
		—— (Discipline of).....	57
		—— (Names and Titles of) 169	

	Page.		Page.
Circumspection. <i>See</i> Prudence.		Duty towards God, Man, Ourselves.	
Comforter (The Holy Ghost the) ...	100	<i>See</i> Christian Life.	
Commandments (The Ten) .....	37	Duty towards the Afflicted .....	5
Communion with God .....	37	EDIFICATION .....	59
— with Christ .....	273	Election .....	59
— of Saints .....	38	Enemies .....	60
— of the Lord's Supper .....	38	Envy, or Jealousy .....	61
Comparisons applied to Saints.....	39	Equity. <i>See</i> Justice.	
— to the Wicked .....	40	Eternal Death.....	54
Compassion.....	41	— Felicity .....	72
— of God (The) .....	41	— Life .....	135
— of Christ (The) .....	42	Examination (Self) .....	242
Condemnation .....	43	FAITH .....	62
Conduct (Christian Life and) .....	136	Faithfulness.....	65
Confessing Christ .....	44	— of God (The) .....	66
Confession of Sin .....	44	Fall of Man (The) .....	67
Confidence. <i>See</i> Trust.		False Doctrines .....	58
Conscience .....	45	— Miracles.....	161
Consolation in Affliction .....	45	— Prophets .....	215
Contempt .....	46	— Swearing .....	261
Contention. <i>See</i> Strife.		— Witnessing .....	279
Contentment .....	47	Falsehood. <i>See</i> Lying, Deceit.	
Conversion .....	47	Family Prayer .....	199
Corruption of Man. <i>See</i> Fall of Man.		Fasting .....	68
Counsels and Purposes of God (The)	49	Fatherless (The) .....	69
Covenant (The) .....	49	Favour of God (The) .....	69
Covetousness .....	50	Fear of God (The) .....	70
Cursing. <i>See</i> Blasphemy. Pro-fane Swearing.		— of the Wicked (The).....	71
DEATH (Bodily or Natural) .....	51	Felicity (Eternal) .....	72
— of Christ (The) .....	52	Fellowship. <i>See</i> Communion.	
— of Saints (The) .....	52	Flattery .....	73
— of the Wicked (The).....	53	Forgetting God .....	74
— (Spiritual) .....	54	Forgiveness of Injuries .....	74
— (Eternal).....	54	— of Sins .....	75
Deceit and Fraud .....	55	Forsaking God .....	76
Denial (Self) .....	241	Fraud (Deceit and) .....	55
Denying Christ .....	56	Friendship .....	77
Despair .....	56	GIFT of the Holy Ghost (The) ...	79
Devotedness to God. <i>See</i> Serving God.		Gifts of God (The).....	77
Diligence. <i>See</i> Labour. Chris-tian Life.		— (Miraculous) of the Holy Ghost	161
Discipline of the Church (The) ...	57	Glorifying God .....	80
Disobedience to God .....	57	Glory .....	81
Divine Worship .....	288	— of God (The) .....	82
Doctrines of the Gospel (The) .....	57	Gluttony .....	83
— (False) .....	58	God .....	83
Drunkenness .....	59	— (Christ is) .....	27
		— (The Holy Ghost is) .....	99
		— (Anger of) .....	10



	Page.		Page.
God (Compassion of).....	41	Happiness of the Wicked (The).....	90
— (Faithfulness of).....	66	Hatred .....	91
— (Glory of).....	82	— to Christ.....	91
— (Goodness of).....	85	Head of the Church (Christ the).....	31
— (Holiness of).....	98	Heart (The).....	92
— (Justice of).....	124	— (The regenerate).....	95
— (Long-suffering of).....	139	— (The unregenerate)....	96
— (Love of).....	140	Head. <i>See</i> Kingdom of God	
— (Mercy of).....	150	and of Heaven.....	125
— (Names and Titles of)...	165	Hell .....	97
— (Power of).....	189	Holiness .....	97
— (Providence of).....	218	— of God (The).....	98
— (Truth of).....	270	Holy Ghost is God (The).....	99
— (Wisdom of).....	277	— (Anointing of)...	12
— (Call of).....	19	— (Baptism of).....	17
— (Counsel and Purposes of).....	49	— The Comforter... ..	100
— (Gifts of).....	77	— (Gift of).....	79
— (Law of).....	129	— (Miraculous Gift of).....	161
— (Promises of).....	206	— (Indwelling of)...	112
— (Word of).....	280	— (Inspiration of)...	113
— (Kingdom of).....	125	— (Names and Titles of).....	169
— (Access to).....	1	— (Power of).....	192
— (Communion with).....	37	— (Sealing of).....	240
— (Favour of).....	69	— (Witness of).....	278
— (Justification before)....	124	— (Work and In-	
— (Reconciliation with)....	225	fluences of).....	284
— (Peace with).....	183	— (Sinning against).....	255
— (Disobedience to).....	57	Hope .....	101
— (Fear of).....	70	Hospitality .....	102
— (Forgetting).....	74	Human Life.....	133
— (Forsaking) .....	76	— Depravity. <i>See</i> Fall of Man.	
— (Glorifying).....	80	— Nature of Christ.....	102
— (Ignorance of).....	111	Humility .....	103
— (Ingratitude to).....	112	— of Christ (The).....	104
— (Love to).... .	141	Husbands.....	105
— (Obedience to).....	176	Hypocrites .....	105
— (Rebellion against).....	223		
— (Seeking).....	240	IDLENESS or Sloth.....	106
— (Serving).....	245	Idolatry .....	107
— (Waiting upon).....	274	Ignorance of God.....	111
— (Kingdom of).....	125	Imputed Righteousness. <i>See</i>	
Good Works.....	285	Righteousness of Christ.	
Goodness of God (The).....	85	Industry (Labour or).....	129
Gospel (The).....	86	Indwelling of the Holy Ghost	
— (The Doctrines of the).....	57	(The).....	112
Grace.....	87	Ingratitude .....	112
Gratitude. <i>See</i> Thanksgivings.		— to God.....	112
Ingratitude.		Iniquity. <i>See</i> Sin, Injustice.	
HAPPINESS of Saints in this		Injuries (Forgiveness of).....	75
Life (The).....	88	Injustice .....	113
		Inspiration of the Holy Ghost	113

	Page.		Page.
Intercession (Prayer of) .....	199	Mockery and Scorn.....	162
JEALOUSY (Envy, or).....	61	Murder and Bloodshedding...	163
Joy.....	114	Murmuring .....	164
Judgment (The).....	118	NAMES and Titles of God....	165
Judgments .....	120	————— of Christ... ..	166
Justice.....	123	————— of the Holy	
———— of God (The).....	124	Ghost .....	169
Justification before God.....	124	————— of the Church	169
KING (Christ the).....	32	————— of Ministers	170
Kingdom of God and of Heaven	125	————— of Saints....	171
Kings .....	127	————— of the Wick-	
LABOUR or Industry.....	129	ed .....	173
Law of God (The).....	129	Needy. <i>See</i> The Poor.	
Liberality.....	132	New Birth (The).....	175
Liberty (Christian).....	133	OBEDIENCE to God.....	176
Life (Human).....	133	Offence .....	178
—— (Spiritual).....	135	Oppression. <i>See</i> Injustice.	
—— (Eternal).....	135	PARABLES of the Prophets	
—— (Christian) and Conduct	136	and of the Old Testament..	179
Long-Suffering of God (The)	139	————— of Jesus Christ.	179
Lord's Supper (Communion of		Pardon. <i>See</i> Forgiveness.	
the) .....	38	Parents.....	180
Love of God (The).....	140	Patience .....	181
—— to God.....	141	Peace with Men.....	182
—— of Christ (The).....	141	—— with God, or Spiritual	
—— to Christ.....	142	Peace.....	183
—— to Man, or Charity.....	143	Perfection .....	184
Lust .....	145	Perjury. <i>See</i> False Swearing.	
Lying.....	145	Persecution .....	184
MAGISTRATES .....	146	Perseverance.....	186
Malice (Wickedness, or).....	147	Pleasure (Worldly). <i>See</i> World.	
Man (The Fall of).....	67	Poor (The).....	187
Marriage.....	148	Power (The) of God.....	189
Martyrdom .....	148	————— of Christ.....	191
Masters .....	149	————— of the Holy Ghost	192
Mediator (Christ the).....	33	Praise .....	193
Meekness .....	149	Prayer .....	196
Mercy.....	150	—— (Private or Secret)....	198
—— of God (The).....	150	—— (Social or Family)....	199
Ministers .....	152	—— (Public).....	199
—— (Names and Titles of)	170	—— of Intercession.....	199
Miracles.....	156	—— in Affliction.....	200
—— (The) of the Prophets		—— (Answer to).....	202
and Apostles.....	159	Preaching. <i>See</i> Ministers.	
—— of Jesus Christ (The)	160	Gospel. Doctrines of the Gospel.	
—— (False) .....	161	Pride .....	203
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy		Priest (Christ the High).....	32
Ghost .....	161	Privileges of Saints.....	204

	Page.		Page.
Profane Swearing.....	261	Secret Prayer .....	198
Promises of God (The).....	206	Seeking God.....	240
Prophecy .....	209	Self-Denial.....	241
Prophecies respecting Christ	210	Self-Examination.....	242
Prophets (The).....	212	Selfishness.....	243
—— (False).....	215	Self-Righteousness .....	243
Prophet (Christ the).....	33	Self-Will. <i>See</i> Stubbornness.	
Protection .....	216	Servants.....	244
Providence of God (The).....	218	Serving God.....	245
Prudence, or Wisdom.....	221	Shepherd (Christ the).....	31
Public Prayer.....	199	Sickness .....	247
Punishment of the Wicked		Simplicity .....	248
(The).....	221	Sin.....	248
Purity. <i>See</i> Chastity.		—— (Confession of).....	44
REBELLION against God... 223		Sins (Forgiveness of).....	75
Reconciliation with God.....	225	Sincerity .....	254
Redemption.....	226	Sinners against the Holy	
Regenerate Heart (The).....	95	Ghost .....	255
Regeneration. <i>See</i> New Birth.		Slander.....	255
Repentance .....	227	Sloth (Idleness, or).....	106
Resignation .....	229	Sobriety .....	256
Resurrection .....	229	Social or Family Prayer.....	199
—— of Christ (The)..	230	Soul (The) .....	256
Revenge .....	232	Spiritual Blindness.....	18
Reviling and Reproach.....	232	—— Bondage .....	19
Reward of Saints. <i>See</i> Eternal		—— Death.....	54
Felicity.		—— Life .....	135
Riches .....	233	—— Peace, or Peace with	
Righteousness of Christ (The)		God .....	183
imputed to saints.....	235	Steadfastness.....	257
Righteousness (Self-).....	243	Stealing. <i>See</i> Theft.	
Rulers. <i>See</i> Magistrates, Kings.		Strife.....	258
SABBATH (The).....	236	Stubbornness .....	259
Sacrament of the Lord's Sup-		Submission. <i>See</i> Resignation.	
per.....	38	Sufferings of Christ (The)....	260
—— of Baptism .....	17	Sympathy. <i>See</i> Compassion.	
Saints (Communion of).....	38	Swearing (False).....	261
—— (Comparisons applied to)	39	—— (Profane).....	261
—— (Death of).....	52	TEMPERANCE. <i>See</i> Sobriety.	
—— (Happiness of).....	88	Temptation .....	261
—— (Names and Titles of).	171	Thanksgiving .....	262
—— (Privileges of).....	204	Theft.....	263
Salvation .....	237	Titles of God, of Christ, Holy	
Sanctification .....	239	Ghost, Ministers, &c. <i>See</i>	
Scorn (Mockery and).....	162	Names.	
Scripture (Word of God, or)..	280	Transgression. <i>See</i> Sin, Re-	
Sealing of the Holy Ghost....	240	bellion, Law of God.	
Second Coming of Christ.		Trials. <i>See</i> Afflicted Saints.	
<i>See</i> Advent.		Trinity (The) .....	264
		Trust.....	267

	Page.		Page.
Truth .....	269	Wicked (Punishment of the) .....	221
—— of God (The).....	270	Wickedness or Malice.....	147
Types of Christ.....	271	Widows .....	277
UNBELIEF .....	272	Wisdom (Prudence or) .....	221
Union and Communion with		—— of God (The).....	277
Christ .....	273	Witness of the Holy Ghost	
Unregenerate Heart (The)....	96	(The).....	278
Unrighteousness. <i>See</i> Sin,		Witnessing (False) .....	279
Injustice.		Wives .....	279
WAITING upon God.....	274	Word of God (The), or Scrip-	
Warfare (The Christian).....	275	ture .....	280
Watchfulness .....	276	Work and Influences of the	
Wealth. <i>See</i> Riches.		Holy Ghost .....	284
Wicked (Character of the)....	22	Works (Good) .....	285
—— (Comparisons applied		World (The) .....	286
to the).....	40	Worldness. <i>See</i> World.	
—— (Death of the).....	53	Worship .....	288
—— (Fear of the).....	71	Wrath (Anger and) of God... 10	
—— (Happiness of the)... 90		ZEAL .....	289
—— (Names and Titles		Texts from the Old Testa-	
of the).....	173	ment quoted in the New.... 291	

THE END.











105831

